

★  
No. CS 71. B726 1910

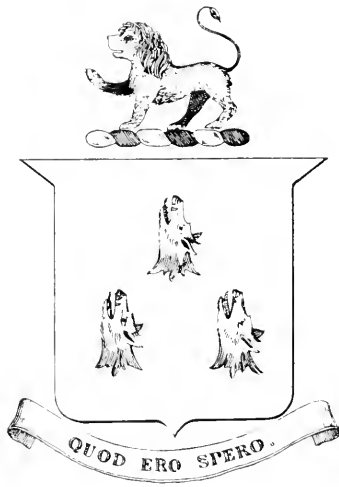












Booth.

ONE BRANCH  
OF THE

SHOWING THE LINES OF CONNECTION WITH

BY

Member of  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,  
CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY, SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS,  
LONG ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY, ETC.

“A book is a letter to the unknown friends one has in the world”

*Emerson*

NEW YORK

1910

COPYRIGHT, 1910  
BY  
CHARLES EDWIN BOOTH

TO THE MEMORY OF  
MY BELOVED MOTHER,  
WHO, IN ALL THE RELATIONS OF LIFE, AS DAUGHTER,  
WIFE, MOTHER AND FRIEND, WAS A LIVING ILLUS-  
TRATION OF THE STERLING VIRTUES OF HER  
DISTINGUISHED PURITAN ANCESTRY.



## PREFACE.

---

This volume has grown out of what was at first simply an endeavor to discover, if possible, a satisfactory **propositus** in support of an intended application for admission to the Society of Colonial Wars; prior to that time the writer had never taken the slightest interest in genealogical research, and in fact, knew nothing whatever of its literature.

Nearly fifty years ago the writer's father and grandfather collected some material relating to their own descent from Robert Booth of Saco, Me., which was published in a small pamphlet by a western cousin who was an amateur printer.

It must be that a taste for this work had been inherited unsuspected, and that it had lain dormant, only needing a favorable opportunity for development. But be that as it may, what was intended as a single visit to the Lenox library in September of 1902 was soon followed by another and another, and in the course of a few days an interest had been awakened in the early history of New England, the lives of its pioneer settlers, their manners and customs, and the religious, social, political and commercial changes that have taken place there that will be of lifelong influence.

In the course of time such a mass of manuscript accumulated that it became desirable to print it, and a small edition has been published in the hope that the information to be found therein will be of interest to others who are also descendants of some of the families mentioned.

**Plan and Scope.** In the half dozen large historical collections in New York City there are several thousand genealogies, nearly all of which begin with some one emigrant ancestor, and trace his descendants of that surname down to the present day as fully as the compiler was able to do.

Among these volumes are a few—only a small fraction of one per cent.—where the compiler has pursued a different plan, and beginning with his own father and mother has endeavored to trace back and ascertain, as far as may be, the different emigrants of whom he can say that their blood flows in his veins.

It goes without saying that to do this research work well, one needs enthusiasm for it, abundance of time, great patience, habits of thoroughness, and the resources of the largest genealogical collections, so that comparatively few people know more than a small proportion of their emigrant ancestors, and in the very few genealogies which are made on that plan it is very rarely that over half the number possible are mentioned.

In the present work complete lines that would be satisfactory to the genealogists of the patriotic societies are given for over ninety families, and while this is not the full number possible it is thought that it comes more nearly to covering the ground than any volume of its kind that has thus far appeared in print. The different families, as shown in the captions of

the pages, begin with the emigrant settler, stating just when he came to this country, if known, or the first mention of him in the colonial records.

The writer's line of descent is then followed down for two, three or more generations by the name of the son, grandson, etc., in **full face type**, until it reaches a daughter whose marriage ends that family line by connecting it with the other family in which she becomes a new member.

The different lines thus all converge on the father's side in the Booths and on the mother's in the Abells, so that the pages fit into one another genealogically, and form substantially what we often see expressed graphically in the tree, the fan, or the pedigree sheet.

The original plan of publication included only the various marriages by which the writer claimed his own descent, but as it was soon seen that this course would leave the account very incomplete, it was decided to include the various matrimonial relations, as far as could be learned, of all the persons who are the writer's ancestors, differentiating those marriages not of personal interest to him by putting them in smaller type. For illustration, on page 34 the writer traces descent from Joseph Baldwin by his first wife Hannah—, which fact is indicated by her name being in the same type as the body of the text on that page. The account of Joseph Baldwin would be very unsatisfactory, however, if no mention of his other matrimonial ventures were made, for he afterwards married Isabel Ward and Elizabeth Gibbons, both of whom had been married twice before. In order to show, however, at a glance, that they do not come into the writer's line of descent, these two marriages of Joseph Baldwin's have been put in smaller type than the first marriage. A close adherence to the writer's original plan would also have restricted the mention of each generation of a family to one person, son or daughter as the case might be.

But here also it was seen that some mention of others might be desirable, for in a case like that of Dea. Samuel Wright, on page 116, there is no printed genealogy of his descendants although there is great interest in them, and while his daughter Margaret is the only one in which the writer is concerned, several of her brothers and sisters are so closely connected by marriage with others who are mentioned in different parts of the volume that they have been included, as were the marriages, for the sake of completeness, and they have been distinguished in the same way by the use of smaller type.

Usually in cases of this kind, only such ones have been mentioned as would be of interest in this work, but in a few families which are of special interest to the writer, and which have no published genealogies, like the Abell, Bates, Booth and Wood families, an attempt has been made to mention all of the children in each generation, in which case they are distinguished by Roman numerals before the baptismal names.

In the few genealogies made on the plan of the present one the families are not arranged alphabetically; there are mechanical as well as other difficulties making it impracticable. In fact, there is no reason for such an arrangement other than the convenience of the reader, and in the present work the same end has been sought by putting the pages where the most important articles are to be found in heavier type in the index.

As nearly all of the families mentioned lived in Massachusetts and



Connecticut, the names of well-known early settlements occur very frequently and it has not been thought necessary to always mention the state with the town for the context usually makes it clear, but in order to remove any possible doubt the reader will find in the General Index that all names of places have the state given also.

In colonial days, the families were large, for ten and twelve children were not at all unusual (see page 184), and as there were no middle names, it is sometimes very perplexing to decide which one of two or three of the same name is the one referred to in some entry in church or town records. This difficulty has been overcome to some extent by genealogical writers by putting a small superior figure at the right of the baptismal name, as explained in the caption of the Index of Persons, where they are called Roman figures (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6) because they are from the Roman font of type, although they are Arabic numerals.

**Patriotic Societies.** As much genealogical interest has its beginning, as did the writer's, in the desire to enter some one of the patriotic societies, the writer has kept this want constantly in mind. The requirements of these societies vary so much, even for the same society in different states, that it is only possible to cover the case in a rough way by saying that the Society of Colonial Wars and its companion, the Society of Colonial Dames, require the applicant for admission to prove descent from an ancestor who had legislative experience or military service before the Revolution. Many genealogies, especially the older ones, make very little mention of these matters, and for that reason wherever the writer has been able to establish such eligibility in his own lines it is indicated by a heavy-faced superior figure (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6,) referring to a note stating the authority.

The officers of the train band were chosen by the company but were subject to the confirmation of the General Court of the commissioned officers only.

For this reason the appointment of an Ensign, Lieutenant or Captain may be found in the Massachusetts and Connecticut General Court Records, as may the election of Deputies also.

But if a man was made a Corporal or Sergeant we have to ascertain the fact as best we can by finding, if possible, some reference to him in the town or church records where he is given that title, as, for instance, in the case of Sergeant Samuel Loomis, on page 211, he is given that title in the town record of his death. Sometimes only the inscription on a grave-stone can be found of service as a non-commissioned officer, but that is considered satisfactory evidence by genealogists, for titles were so highly valued that public opinion would not have allowed the use of them even there if it was not in accordance with the facts.

**New and Old Style.** The year is either astronomical or civil.

The former is the period of time in which the earth performs a revolution in its orbit about the sun, and consists of 365 days, 5 hours, 48 minutes and 46 seconds of mean solar time.

The civil year is that which is employed in chronology and varies among

different nations, both in respect of the season at which it commences and of its subdivisions. When regard is had to the sun's motion alone the regulation of the year and the distribution of the days into months may be effected without much trouble, but the difficulty is greatly increased when it is sought to reconcile solar and lunar periods, or to make the subdivisions of the year depend on the moon and at the same time to preserve the correspondence between the whole year and the seasons. In the arrangement of the civil year two objects are sought to be accomplished, first, the equable distribution of the days between the twelve months, and, secondly, the preservation of the beginning of the year at the same distance from the solstices or equinoxes. But as 365 and a fraction is not divisible by 12 it is impossible that the months can all be of the same length.

In various efforts that were made by the Romans—notably by Numa Pompilius—to meet this difficulty, one was the insertion of an additional or intercalary month at intervals, but it does not appear that the length of this intercalary month was regulated by any certain principle, for a discretionary power was left with the pontiffs, to whom the calendar was committed, to intercalate more or fewer days according as the year was found to differ more or less from the celestial motions. This power was soon abused to serve political ends, for by giving a greater or less number of days to the intercalary month the pontiffs were enabled to prolong a magistracy or hasten the annual elections, so that at the time of Julius Cæsar the calendar had been thrown into confusion and the civil equinox differed from the astronomical one by three months, so that the winter months were carried back into autumn and the autumn ones into summer. With a view to putting an end to this disorder Cæsar reformed the calendar by decreeing that as the mean length of the year was  $365\frac{1}{4}$  days, that every fourth year should have 366 days, and by the insertion of two extraordinary months in that year, making it 445 days in length, he restored the vernal equinox to the place it occupied in Numa's time, March 25th, it being then 46 B. C.

But there was still a slight error, which was cumulative, and at the Council of Nice, which was held in 325, the equinox fell on the 21st, and when Pope Gregory XIII. reformed the calendar again in 1582 it had retrograded to the 11th of March. In order to restore the equinox to its proper place he directed that ten days be suppressed in the calendar, and as the error of the Julian intercalation was now found to amount to three days in 400 years, he ordered the intercalation to be omitted on all centenary years except those which are multiples of 400.

This is the explanation why 1700, 1800 and 1900 were not leap years.

By the Roman calendar up to that time both the legal and the ecclesiastical year began on the 25th of March, which was the feast of the Annunciation to the Virgin Mary, commonly called Lady Day. Pope Gregory decreed that the year thereafter, for all purposes, should begin on January 1st.

Protestant Great Britain, owing to its Popish origin, refused to make the change, but a custom arose of adding the date of the historical to that of the legal and ecclesiastical year for any date between the 1st of January and the 25th of March.

In this double dating (as 1725-6) the first four figures denote the legal and ecclesiastical year beginning March 25, and the last figure denotes the historical year beginning January 1st.

It is occasionally written 1725/6, 1725 or 6, and 172 $\frac{5}{6}$  (see page 2).

As many of the names of the days of the week and of the months had their origin in paganism, the early New England settlers used the words first, second, third, etc., to denote the several successive days of the week, and like words up to the twelfth to designate the several months in the year, but in **writing** they more frequently made use of Arabic numerals to designate the months "because they would avoid all memory of heathenish and idol's names."

Bearing in mind that March was the first month, 18th, 12th, 1667, or 18: 12: 1667 would be February 18, 1668.

Want of careful attention to this matter of double dating and the difference between New and Old Style has occasioned many mistakes in genealogical work, for one writer may render the above date as December 18, 1667, and still another may think to carry forward the month but forget to change the year and put it down as February 18, 1667.

In 1751 Parliament passed an Act known as the statute of 24 George II. ch. 23, making the year 1752 begin on January 1st, and in order to correct the difference of eleven days that then existed it was directed that the day following Wednesday, September 2d, 1752, should be Thursday, September 14th.

This ended the practice of double dating which had been the custom in the colonies from their settlement.

Some careful genealogists in copying from records think it the best plan to give both dates, while others, including the writer, who wish to avoid the awkwardness of the double date, prefer to give but one, but take pains to always state the second or historical one wherever it is possible to ascertain it.

**Spelling and Abbreviations.** As the amateur genealogist looks through town histories he notices that not only is the spelling in early records, which may be quoted therein, diverse, but the capitalization and punctuation are quite as unsettled. He notices also some abbreviations that are unlike anything to be found in modern literature, and if he goes to the original records he is puzzled by the peculiar formation of some of the letters. Limitations of space prevent any extended explanation of the last two matters, but the reader is referred to Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page xiii, York Deeds, Vol. 1, pp. 14, 15; Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 1, pp. 133, 175; Conn. Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 4, page 392; New England Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 47, page 212, where they are treated with much detail.

In regard to the variation in spelling, the explanation is not far to seek in the growth of the language.

The English language at the time of the Norman Conquest was what is in modern times called the Anglo-Saxon.

The coming of the Normans into England brought two languages into close geographical connection. French was the speech of the higher classes; English, that of the great body of the people.

For two centuries these tongues existed side by side, without the latter borrowing words, to any extent, from the former.

It is not necessary to assume that this state of things was due to any hostility between the races, or to the disinclination on the part of the conquered people to use the language of their conquerors. They did not employ any new words because they did not need them; the existing stock of terms was amply sufficient to convey all the knowledge they sought to impart, or to express the few new ideas to which they gave birth. The court, the nobility, the landed gentry, the clergy, the army, were all Norman; even the instruction of the schools was in French alone.

The Anglo-Saxon language shared in the suffering and degradation of those who spoke it. Used only by the lower classes and regarded with contempt by the higher, shut out from the schools, from cultivated society, and, with few exceptions from works of literature, it was left without standards of correctness.

But the events of the thirteenth century gradually brought the two races together.

When the French possessions of the English crown were wrested from John, the political ties were severed which had long connected the Normans of England with their brethren across the channel.

Henceforth England, not France, was their country; the English people, not the French, were their countrymen. Social barriers now began to give way. Marriage ties were connecting the two races. Saxons were acquiring wealth, passing into the ranks of the aristocracy, or rising to high positions in the church.

Under such influences it was natural that the French-speaking aristocracy should begin to learn English. Prior to that time neither the Anglo-Saxon orthography nor the Norman-French was distinguished for its regularity.

But when the two were thrown together the result was a mass of confusion and anomaly, and although modern English is usually dated from the accession of Elizabeth in 1558, the orthography did not become fixed until more than a century after Shakespeare's time.

For a long period the orthography was phonetic, so that as the pronunciation varied in different parts of the country, the spelling necessarily varied with it. One of the results of the art of printing was to bring about uniformity on this point, but the result was very gradually reached. The seventeenth century showed a marked advance toward uniformity over the sixteenth; and still more decided was the advance of the latter part of the seventeenth century over the earlier part. At the beginning of the eighteenth century the present orthography was pretty nearly established, though in regard to numerous words there was still wide diversity of usage. It was not until after the publication of Johnson's dictionary in 1755, that the existing spelling can be said to have become universally received.

Surnames seem to have varied even more widely in their spelling than did the common words.

Shakespeare, as is well known, wrote his name in several different forms, and practically all of our surnames have different variants. Talcott has over

fifty, and Sir William Dugdale, Norroy King-at-Arms, found among the Mainwarings no less than 131 forms, ranging through all the variations of the Mainwayringe to Meinilwarin and Mensilwaren.

Possibly all the variants of the different surnames did not come by chance, for Mr. Lower, in his work on English Surnames, remarks: "I have little doubt that what we now regard as irregularities in the orthography of our ancestors were by them considered ornamental, a species of taste somewhat akin to the fastidiousness in modern composition which as studiously rejects the repetition of words and phrases."

**Errors and Omissions.** No genealogy is free from errors for baptismal, town and probate records, and inscriptions on gravestones do not always agree.

Members of the same family differ as to dates. The Enfield, Ct., town records, for instance, say (Allen's Enfield, page 1630) that Independence Booth (see page 141) was born July 4, 1776, but her father's diary contains this entry:—

"Independence Booth was Born Sunday July 14th about 4 o'clock in the Morning and in the year 1776 which was 10 Days after the united Colonies were Declared to be Independent Stats by the Continental Congress"

This is a good illustration of one of the difficulties under which a genealogist labors, and the writer can only hope that his book will compare favorably with the most careful and painstaking work of the kind. Certainly he will welcome any information that will enable him to correct errors or supply missing dates.

CHARLES EDWIN BOOTH,  
NATIONAL ARTS CLUB,  
New York.

March 25, 1910.



## ABBOT.

**George Abbot**<sup>1</sup> was b. in Eng.

d. in Rowley shortly before Aug. 30, 1647.

Nothing is known of his wife but she probably died in this country.

The settlement at Rowley was started in the spring of 1639, but no survey was made and no house lots were formally set off to their respective occupants until the "tenth of the eleventh Anno Dñi., 1643", (Jan. 10, 1644), when two acres on Holmes Street were granted to George Abbot; this is the only time his name appears in the town records. It is probable that he had been there for some time, and he may have been one of the original settlers.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**George**<sup>2</sup> **Abbot**, b. in Eng. about 1631.

d. March 22, 1689, in Andover.

m. Sarah Farnum, April 26, 1658, in Andover.

b. about 1638.

d. May 12, 1728, *Æt.* 90.

She m., second, Sergt. Henry Ingalls, Aug. 1, 1689.

George<sup>2</sup> Abbot went from Rowley to Andover in 1655. He was a tailor by trade, and also acted as sexton, living near the North meeting house. In 1658 he was a member of the Andover train band,<sup>2</sup> and also served in King Philip's war.<sup>3</sup>

He is usually spoken of in the town records as George Abbot, junior, or George Abbot of Rowley, to distinguish him from George Abbot of Andover who was called senior. They lived very near each other and were probably kinsmen although the exact relationship is not known. George Abbot, junior, was given the use of a part of the parsonage lands for his services in repairing the meeting house, he agreeing to "mend y<sup>e</sup> pulpit cushings, and to gett y<sup>e</sup> lock on y<sup>e</sup> meeting-house mended."<sup>4</sup>

3 Feb., 1672. "It is ordered that whatsoever doggs be in the meeting-house on the Sabbath-day, the owners thereof

## ABBOT.

shall pay sixpence for every time being there, and George Abbot, junior, is appointed to take notice thereof, and to have the pay for his services and to gather it up."

In 1675 he was to be paid "for sweeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting house and ringyuge y<sup>e</sup> bell, thirty shillings per annum."

To his Sunday duties were subsequently added nightly services as follows:—"At a meeting of the selectmen of Andover, y<sup>e</sup> 16 of y<sup>e</sup> 1 month, 167 <sup>$\frac{9}{8}$</sup> , we have agreed with Georg Abbot, drummer, to Ring y<sup>e</sup> bell at nine of the clock at night, as also to give notice by y<sup>e</sup> towling of the bell every night of y<sup>e</sup> day of the month, and his time of Ringing to begin the time of y<sup>e</sup> instant march, which he is to doe, and to be payd for his labour thirty shillings by the year."

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Lydia Abbot**, b. Sept. 29, 1675, in Andover.

d. March 11, 1749, *Æt.* about 74.

m. Ensign Henry Chandler, Nov. 28, 1695, in Andover.

They moved to Enfield, Ct., in 1723.

### REFERENCES.

Abbot Genealogy, by Rev. A. Abbot, 1847, page 147.

Abbott Genealogy, by Maj. L. A. Abbott, U.S.A., 1906, pp. 3, 13 to 16, 25, 26.

Abbot's Andover, pp., 13, 33, 34, 201.

Bailey's Andover, pp., 9, 11, 31, 32, 76, 107, 108, 109, 114, 115, 137, 152, 167, 168, 411, 412, 615.

Gage's Rowley, pp., 129, 130.

Rowley Records, pp., v., 6, 9, 12, 16, 235.

Chandler Genealogy, 1883 ed., pp., 11, 30.

Ingalls Genealogy, page 20.

Farnham Genealogy, 1889 ed., page 4.

Putnam's Hist. Magazine, new series, Vol. 4, pp. 41 to 43; Vol. 5, page 26; Vol. 7, pp. 33, 202.

Perkins' Norwich, page 407.

Mass. Records, Vol. 2, page 215.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 2; Vol. 2, pp. 141, 143.

Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 1, pp. 35, 103, 128; Vol. 3, page 160.

Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 4, page 236; Vol. 19, page 297.

N. E. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 379; Vol. 3, pp. 65, 68; Vol. 6, page 205.



# ABBOT. — ALVORD.

## NOTES.

- 1 Like many family names in early colonial times it is found spelled in various ways: Abbet, Abbett, Abbit, Abbitt, Abbot, Abbott, Abbut, Abbutt, Abet, Abett, Abit, Abitt, Abot, Abott, Abut, Abutt. See also Abbott Genealogy, page XIII.
- 2 Bailey's Andover, page 167.
- 3 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 100.
- 4 The article *ye* is really "the" and should be so pronounced. The *y* in this word represents the Anglo-Saxon character which was equivalent to the English "th." When the Old English black-letter type replaced the Anglo-Saxon letters in the printing of English words, from its close resemblance to the Anglo-Saxon character for "th" the Old English **ƿ** was substituted for it and continued to be used so long that people became accustomed to using the *y* for "th" in writing the article "the" and some other words.

---

## ALVORD.

**Joan Alvord** was b. in Eng. d. May 22, 1684, in Westfield.  
m. Ambrose Fowler, May 6, 1646, in Windsor.

They went to Westfield, Mass. with the earliest settlers about 1667.

Sergt. Benedict Alvord, who went from Windsor on the Pequot Expedition in 1637, and who married Joan Newton Nov. 26, 1640, was her brother, as was also Alexander Alvord, Windsor, 1646, who died at Northampton, Oct. 3, 1687. Sarah Alvord, who married Dea. James Warriner July 10, 1689, was a daughter of Alexander. Deborah<sup>3</sup> Stebbins (John<sup>2</sup>, Rowland<sup>1</sup>) married, first, Benjamin Alvord, a son of Alexander, and, second, Dea. Henry<sup>3</sup> Burt.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 46; Vol. 2, page 193.  
N. E. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 11, page 249.  
Burke-Alvord Memorial, pp. 89 *et seq.* 99, 170.  
Warriner Genealogy, page 20.  
Burt Genealogy, page 38.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 147 to 150, 179; Vol. 2, pp. 34, 35, 274.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, pp. 505, 547, 550.  
Westfield Jubilee, pp. 59, 123.  
Temple and Sheldon's Northfield, page 398.  
Walker's History of First Church in Hartford, page 236.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., page 32.  
Fowler Genealogy, Boston, 1857, page 7.

## FARNUM.

**Ralph Farnum<sup>1</sup>**, with his family, came from Southampton, Eng., on the brig James, landing at Boston June 3, 1635.

He was a barber-surgeon<sup>2</sup>.

He was b. in Eng. 1603. d. probably in Ipswich.  
m. Alice in Eng.  
b. in Eng. 1607. d.

**She m.**, second, Solomon Martin<sup>3</sup>, June 18, 1648.

**He was b.** about 1619.

d. after 1666.

Ralph Farnum was at Ipswich in 1639 and was appointed Town Crier the following year: "Ralph Varnham, for ringing the bell, keeping clean the meeting house and publishing such things as the town shall appoint shall have for his paynes, of every man for the year past whose estate is rated under £100, 6d; from 100 to £500, 12d; and upward 18d; the like for this year to come."

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Sarah Farnum**, b. about 1638. d. May 12, 1728, *Act.* 90.  
m. George<sup>2</sup> Abbot, April 26, 1658, in Andover.  
b. in Eng. about 1631. d. March 22, 1689, in Andover.

She m. second, Sergt. Henry Ingalls<sup>4</sup>, Aug 1, 1689.

He was b. 1627.

d. Feby. 8, 1719.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 2; Vol. 2, pp. 141, 143, 519; Vol. 3, pp. 163, 320, 438.

Abbot's Andover, pp. 33, 201.

Bailey's Andover, pp. 11, 15, 17, 20, 23, 32, 75, 76, 107, 109, 113, 114, 115,

121, 136, 137, 144, 151, 167, 168, 416, 423, 606, 620, 622, 623.

Dane Memorial Sermon, page 34.

Farnham Genealogy, 1889 ed., page 4.

Waters's Ipswich, pp. 21, 66, 107, 354, 493.

Babson's Gloucester, pp. 53, 115.

Newhall's Lynn, pp. 111, 604.

Ingalls' Genealogy, pp. 17 to 21.

Osgood Genealogy, pp. 1 to 11.

Hoyt's Salisbury, page 268.

N. E. Hist. & Gen. Register. Vol. 3, pp. 65, 67, 192; Vol. 6, page 344;

Vol. 7, page 84; Vol. 14, page 321, Vol. 50, page 72.

Hotten's Original Lists, pp. 107, 108.

# FARNUM.

## NOTES.

- 1 In the passenger list of the James the name is spelled Farman, while Farnham, Farnum, Varnham, Varnam, Varnum, ffarnum, etc., are also found in the early records.
- 2 The striping of a barber's pole is in imitation of the ribbon with which the arm of a person who has been bled is bound up, and originally indicated that the barber combined minor surgical operations with his other work.
- 3 Solomon Martin, then a youth of sixteen, came on the James with the Farnum family in 1635, and settled at Gloucester where he was a ship carpenter. He m. Mary Pindar March 21, 1643, who d. Feby. 9, 1648; he then m. Widow Alice Varnham June 18, 1648. After his second marriage he probably removed to Andover as he was made a freeman there May 26, 1652. Mary was the daughter of Henry Pindar who was at Ipswich 1641; he probably came as early as 1635.
- 4 EDMUND INGALLS came to Salem with Governor Endicott's company in 1628. With his brother Francis and four others he made the settlement at Lynn in 1629. He was b. at Skirbeck, Lincolnshire, Eng., about 1598. d. March, 1648.  
m. Anne  
b. d. after Sept. 16, 1648.  
He was drowned in the Saugus river owing to a defective bridge.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- SERGT. HENRY INGALLS was one of the first settlers in Andover. Husbandman.  
He was b. in Skirbeck 1627. d. Feb. 8, 1719.  
m. first, Mary Osgood, July 6, 1653, in Andover.  
b. about 1633. d. Dec. 1 1686.  
m. second, Sarah Farnum, widow of George<sup>2</sup> Abbot, Aug. 1, 1689.  
He was Sergeant of the Andover company 1666. Constable 1669.
- ELIZABETH INGALLS b. 1622. d. June 9, 1676, at Andover.  
m. Rev. Francis Dane before 1645.
- 

- JOHN OSGOOD came from Wherwell, Hampshire Co., Eng., in 1638.  
He lived in Ipswich, Newbury and Andover.  
He was b. July 23, 1595. d. Oct. 24, 1651.  
m. Sarah about 1627.  
b. d. April 8, 1667.  
He was a deputy in 1651, and very influential man.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- MARY OSGOOD b. about 1633. d. Dec. 16, 1686.  
m. Sergt. Henry Ingalls, July 6, 1653.

## BATES.

**Elder James Bates**<sup>1</sup> sailed from London on the Elizabeth, April 17, 1635, accompanied by his wife Alice, and children Lydia, Mary, Margaret, and James. He was from Lydd, Kent, Eng.,<sup>2</sup> where he left a son Richard, whom he mentions in his will. He settled in Dorchester, where he was a husbandman.

He was bap. Dec. 2, 1582, in Lydd, Eng.

d. soon after Nov. 26, 1655, in Dorchester.

m. Alice Glover, of Saltwood, Eng., Sept. 1603.

b. 1583.

d. Aug. 14, 1657, in Dorchester.

He was Ruling Elder of the Dorchester Church. In 1640 he was chosen Deputy<sup>3</sup> to the General Court, and was Selectman 1637, 1638, 1642, and 1651.

Children, all born in England:

- I. Lydia, bap. Oct. 22, 1615. d. ———. m. Roger Williams about 1649. He was of Dorchester, 1630, but went to Windsor 1636; his first wife died there in 1645, and he returned to Dorchester in 1647. He was Selectman 1635, and member of the A. & H. Artillery Co., 1647.
- II. Mary, bap. Nov. 21, 1619. d. Jany. 4, 1703. m. Capt. Hopestill Foster about 1639. b. in England about 1621. d. Oct. 15, 1676. He came over with his mother, Widow Patience Foster, on the same ship with the Bates family. He was a brewer, and very active and prominent man in town affairs. He was a Deputy in 1652, and Selectman for many years. Member A. & H. Artillery Co. in 1642, and its Sergeant in 1647.
- III. Margaret, bap. Sept. 16, 1621. d. ———. m. Christopher Gibson of Dorchester. b. in England. d. Oct. 3, 1674.
- IV. JAMES, bap. Dec. 19, 1624.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**James<sup>2</sup> Bates**, bap. Dec. 19, 1624, in Eng. d. before 1692.  
m. Ann Withington, before 1648.  
b. d.  
He went to Haddam, Ct., about 1662, where he was an original proprietor. He was also a short time in Saybrook. He was Deputy<sup>4</sup> for Haddam 1670 to 1674, 1684, 1685.

Children:

- I. SAMUEL, bap. June 19, 1648, at Dorchester.
- II. John, b. d.  
m. Hannah.  
b. d.  
He was of Haddam and sine of Hartford.
- III. Hannah, b. d.

## BATES.

- IV. Elizabeth, b. d.  
 m. Thomas Spencer (Jared<sup>1</sup>), of Haddam, about 1673.  
 b. d. Feb. 1699.  
 They moved to Westbrook before 1679.
- V. James, b. April 15, 1662. d.  
 m. Mary.  
 b. d.
- VI. Margaret, b. July 17, 1664, in Dorchester. d.  
 m. William Spencer.  
 b. d.
- VII. Mary, bap. March 11, 1666. d.  
 m. Samuel Hough, Aug. 18, 1685.  
 b. d. Mar. 14, 1714.
- Two more, Alice and Mary, are mentioned in their grandfather's will, but as nothing more is known of them they probably died young.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- Samuel<sup>3</sup> Bates**, of Saybrook, was bap. June 19, 1648, in Dorchester. d. Dec. 28, 1699, in Saybrook.  
 m. Mary Chapman, May 2, 1676, in Saybrook.  
 b. April 15, 1655, in Saybrook. d. between 1700 and 1717.
- Children, all born in Saybrook :
- I. Samuel, b. April 4, 1677. d. Dec. 4, 1677.
- II. Anna, b. Sept. 19, 1678. d.  
 m. Benjamin Pratt, Nov. 12, 1702.  
 b. June 14, 1681. d.
- III. Silence, b. July 27, 1680. d.  
 m. Jonathan Hough, April 19, 1707.  
 b. d.
- IV. Samuel, b. Nov. 8, 1682. d. 1715.  
 m. Hannah Jordan, April 15, 1705.  
 She m. second, John Stannard, Aug. 17, 1717.
- V. JAMES, b. Dec. 16, 1683.
- VI. Robert, b. Dec. 22, 1686. d.  
 m. first, Deborah Chalker, Dec. 10, 1712.  
 m. second, Mary———. She died a widow, May 26, 1761.
- VII. Stephen, b. June 1, 1689. d.  
 m. Patience Seward (Dr. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Lieut William<sup>1</sup>) Dec. 29, 1715.  
 b. April 18, 1694. d.
- VIII. Ephraim, b. May 29, 1692. d.  
 m.  
 b. d.
- IX. Daniel, b. Aug. 18, 1697. d.  
 m.  
 b. d.

## BATES.

He removed to Huntington, L. I., where he was living August 10, 1720. (See Saybrook Deeds, Vol. 3, page 426). He had Daniel, who was born in Huntington; also Vashti; Lemuel, who went to Simsbury, the section now the town of East Granby, Ct.; and Stephen, who went to West Springfield.

Albert C. Bates, the Librarian of the Connecticut Historical Society, is descended from Lemuel.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**James<sup>4</sup> Bates**, b. Dec. 16, 1683, in Saybrook. d. prior to 1745.

m. Hannah Bull, Sept. 18, 1707.

b. April 30, 1681.

d.

They lived in Haddam.

Children; probably born in Haddam.

I. Sarah, b. April 9, 1711.

d.

m.

b.

d.

II. Samuel, b. Dec. 20, 1712.

d. before June 20, 1750.

m. Abigail Parsons (Moses,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Cornet Joseph.<sup>1</sup>)

b. Feby. 10, 1714.

d. after 1764.

They had Samuel, b. April 17, 1743; Anna, b. Nov. 17, 1744; Abigail,

b. Oct. 17, 1747; and Moses, b. June 20, 1750. They lived in Haddam.

III. James, b. March 27, 1715.

d.

m. Dorothy.

b.

d.

They had Zachariah, b. June 27, 1742; Ephraim, b. May 13, 1744;

Dorothy, b. Aug. 10, 1746; Oliver, b. July 17, 1748; Sarah, b. July 8,

1750; and Rachel, b. June 30, 1754. They settled in Colchester.

IV. JOHN, b. March 3, 1717, in Haddam.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**Ensign John<sup>5</sup> Bates**, b. March 3, 1717, in Haddam.

d. March 31, 1782, in W. Granville, Mass.<sup>5</sup>

m. Edith Cornwall<sup>6</sup> about 1741.

b. October, 1717, in Middletown.

d. Feby. 25, 1785, in W. Granville.

He went from Durham, Ct. to Granville, Mass., with a number of others about 1757. He was a blacksmith. Con-

stable, 1758. He went on the Louisbourg Expedition<sup>7</sup> in

1745, and served in the French and Indian<sup>8</sup> War, 1755,

1758, 1759, 1762. In the entry on page 151 of the Granville

## BATES.

Town Records, where his cattle mark is registered, he is called "Ensign."

Children, all born in Durham, Ct.

- |  |                   |
|--|-------------------|
| I. Hannah, b. July 28, 1742, bap. Aug. 4.  | d.                |
| m. Smith.                                  |                   |
| b.   | d.                |
| II. John, bap. Nov. 20, 1743,              |                   |
| m.   |                   |
| b.   | d.                |
| III. Capt. Nathaniel, bap. March 24, 1745. | d. Nov. 18, 1825. |
| m. Hannah Church, Sept. 21, 1769.          |                   |
| b. Oct. 22, 1749.                          | d. Nov. 29, 1840. |

She was a daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (White) Church. A list of Nathaniel's children may be found on page 94 of the Granville Town Records. He served in the Revolutionary War, and later reached the rank of Captain. He was known to General Washington and enjoyed his confidence. Among other delicate and responsible commissions which he entrusted to him at one time, was the transportation of a considerable amount of money in coin when it was impossible to detail any soldiers for its protection.

He had three sons: Elijah, Nathaniel, and Chas. F. Bates. The eldest, Elijah, graduated from Yale college in 1794, studied law at Litchfield, and practiced at Westfield until 1825, when he devoted the rest of his life to agricultural pursuits. He was one of the foremost in the enterprise of opening a good highway from Westfield to Albany. This plan was successfully carried out, but like many other similar undertakings, it was disastrous to the projectors. The attention given by him to this subject, however, had a marked influence on the rest of his life, for he became an enthusiast on good roads, and was often seen with his men and teams laboring as an amateur to repair some defect, or to remove some obstruction in the public travel. He was born July 27, 1770, at Granville, and died in Westfield, Feb. 4, 1850. He married Mary, daughter of Dr. Israel and Mary (Gelston) Ashley, June 15, 1800.

She was born Aug. 21, 1778.

Elijah Bates was the father of Henry W. and William G. Bates. The latter was born Nov. 17, 1803, and died July 5, 1880. He married Jane Pelletreau Ashley, Oct. 20, 1830; b. Jan. 21, 1808. He was a member of the Mass. Senate in 1841, Representative 1868, member of the Governor's Council 1844 and 1845, District Attorney for the four western counties 1853, member of the State Board of Education 1839 to 1847, and for many years was called the "Father of the Hampden County Bar."

- |  |                                   |
|--|-----------------------------------|
| IV. Col. Jacob, bap. Nov. 2, 1746.   | d. Oct. 22, 1836, in Northampton. |
| m. Ruth Robinson (Phinehas, <sup>4</sup> David, <sup>3</sup> David, <sup>2</sup> Thomas, <sup>1</sup> of Guilford) |                                   |
| widow of Isaac Chapman, May 5, 1778. She was born in Durham, Ct.,  |                                   |

## BATES.

Aug. 10, 1755, and died Oct. 28, 1829, in Northampton. She married Isaac Chapman (Levi,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert,<sup>1</sup>) Jan. 1773. He was born May 9, 1747, and died of camp fever, Nov. 1776, near Ticonderoga, while serving in the Continental Army. By her first husband she had two daughters: Ruth, who died at the age of two years, and Content, born April 29, 1776, died April 29, 1860. She married May 14, 1797, Rev. Dr. Timothy Mather Cooley, who was for fifty-eight years pastor of the Granville Church. Col. Jacob Bates marched to Boston on the occasion of the Lexington alarm in April, 1775, and in the early part of the Revolutionary War, served for some time in the State Militia, but was commissioned as Lieutenant in the Continental Army in 1776. Later he became Colonel in the Mass. Militia; was also Selectman many years between 1783 and 1806.

He was a friend of General Washington and accompanied him in the expedition which crossed the Delaware river Christmas night 1776, and surprised the Hessian troops at Trenton, capturing 1,000 prisoners and many cannon and small arms.

Colonel Jacob Bates had two sons, Jacob and Isaac Chapman, and a daughter Edith. Hon. Isaac Chapman Bates was born in Granville Jan. 23, 1779, and died in Washington March 16, 1845. He married Martha Henshaw, Sept. 21, 1707, in Northampton, where his father had removed in 1818. She was born in Boston June 9, 1783, and died in Northampton Nov. 9, 1874. Hon. Isaac C. Bates was Representative at Boston, 1808, 1809, 1813; was also Senator and member of the Governor's Council. In 1827 he was elected to the House of Representatives at Washington, and served until 1835 when he resigned.

In 1841 he was elected to the U. S. Senate, where he was a colleague and close friend of Daniel Webster, also of his successor Rufus Choate, until his death. He was a leading member of the Mass. Bar.

His sister Edith married Daniel Gillett of South Hadley Falls, Nov. 20, 1805, who was the father of Hon. Edward B. Gillett of Westfield. He was born Aug. 24, 1817, at South Hadley Falls, and died Feb. 3, 1899, in Westfield.

He married Lucy Douglas Fowler, Nov. 1, 1848.

He was for many years District Attorney, Director of the Boston and Albany Railroad, and one of the most prominent members of the Bar in Western Massachusetts. Hon. Frederick H. Gillett, who has represented the Second Mass. District in Congress since 1891, and Prof. Arthur L. Gillett, of the Hartford Theological Seminary, are his sons.

V. CAPT. DAVID, bap. March 4, 1750.

VI. Elizabeth, bap. April 26, 1752.

d. before 1807.

m. Dr. Josiah Harvey, Nov. 4, 1768.

b. Oct. 19, 1745.

d. 1807.

Josiah Harvey was born in E. Haddam, Ct., but went to Granville when he was 21; soon after his marriage he studied medicine and practised with much success in W. Granville and surrounding towns



## BATES.

for the rest of his life. In 1775 he was made Captain of a Berkshire county company and rendered valuable aid to Oliver Phelps in buying supplies for the Commissary Department of the Continental Army. In 1778 he was appointed Surgeon of the 4th Mass. Regiment. Was Deputy in 1780, etc.

VII. Edith, bap. March 17, 1754.

### SIXTH GENERATION.

**Captain David**<sup>6</sup> **Bates**, bap. March 4, 1750, in Durham, Ct.

d. June 25, 1799, in W. Granville.

m. first, Ruth Ward,<sup>9</sup> of Middletown, Oct. 21, 1771.

b. about August, 1748.

d. July 14, 1783, in W. Granville.

He m. second, Abigail Burt, Jany. 29, 1784, in Granville.

b. Nov. 20, 1766, in Granville.

d. Sept. 28, 1854, in Hartland, Ct.

She m. second Capt. Timothy Coe, of Hartland, shortly before July 3, 1808.

Capt. David Bates served as Sergeant<sup>10</sup> in the Revolutionary War, and later became Captain in the Militia.

Widow Abigail Bates was admitted to the West Granville church June 30, 1799, and her eight children were all baptized on the following Sunday, July 7, 1799. She was dismissed from the West Granville church July 3, 1808, and admitted to the West Hartland church Aug. 21, 1808. Although she died in West Hartland her remains were interred in the Bates family lot in the West Granville cemetery, her grave stone bearing the inscription: "Abigail, relict of David Bates, died Sept. 28, 1854."

Children :

I. James Burt, b. Dec. 13, 1784.

d. June 18, 1821.

II. Ruth, b. Oct. 12, 1786.

d.

m. Nathan Booth, April 5, 1805.

b. May 3, 1782.

d.

They had Abigail and Leura.

III. ABIGAIL, b. October 10, 1788.

IV. Elizur, b. April 5, 1791.

d. Jan. 28, 1859.

m. Rachel.

b. about 1794.

d. Sept. 31, 1855, *Æt.* 61.

He was Master Armorer of the National Armory, Springfield, Mass. from Jany. 1, 1834, to August 15, 1837.

## BATES.

- V. Kilbourn, b. Jany. 12, 1793. d. Aug. 12, 1870.  
m. first, Rhoda Booth, May 4, 1814.  
b. Oct. 17, 1792. d. July 28, 1818.  
He m. second, Isabel Hall, of Blanford, Mass.
- VI. Leura, b. Jany. 13, 1795. d.
- VII. Betsey, b. Jany. 31, 1797. d.  
m. Henry Robinson, June 20, 1813.  
b. about 1795. d. in Hartford, May 13, 1874, *Æt.* 79.
- VIII. Samuel, b. March 9, 1799. d. Sept. 14, 1822.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

- Abigail<sup>r</sup> Bates**, b. Oct. 10, 1788, in Granville.  
d. Jany. 13, 1875, in Springfield.  
m. Captain Charles Abell, May 20, 1812, in West Hartland.  
She was admitted to the church in West Hartland, Jany. 7,  
1810.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. I, pp. 138, 139, 362; Vol. 2, pp. 187, 248, 469; Vol. 4, pp. 567,  
618.
- American Ancestry, Vol. 6, pp. 68, 195; Vol. 9, page 117.
- N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 31, pp. 141, 142.
- Edward Bates Genealogy, pp. 5, 6.
- History of Dorchester, pp. 92, 101, 106, 113, 118, 139, 144, 155, 158, 169, 170,  
181, 424.
- Dorchester Church Records, pp. 2, 3, 5.
- Dorchester B. M. and D., pp. 8, 9, 25.
- Pope's Pioneers of Mass., page 38.
- Hotten's Original Lists, page 68.
- Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 152 to 155.
- History of Hingham, Vol. 2, page 38.
- Clapp Memorial, page 92.
- Field's Haddam, pp. 5, 6, 45.
- Field's Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 65, 75, 115, 117.
- History of Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 270, 369, 372, 387, 573.
- Atwater's New Haven Colony, 1902 ed., pp. 698, a, and b.
- Bent Genealogy, pp. 15, 16.
- Chapman Genealogy, 45, 53, 255 to 258, 363, 395.
- Pratt Genealogy, by F. W. Chapman, page 169.
- Foster Genealogy, page 492.
- Roberts' A. and H. Artillery Co., Vol. 1, pp. 121, 162,
- Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 372.
- Harvey Genealogy, page 101.
- Cornwall Genealogy, page 21 (No. 111.)

## BATES.

- Early Conn. Marriages, Vol. 5, page 77.
- Fowler's Durham, pp. 21, 49, 139, 140, 209, 217, 218, 253, 281, 282, 284, 286, 290, 291, 294, 295, 341, 343, 350, 352, 360.
- Andrews' New Britain, pp. 218, 250.
- Copeland's Hampden County, Vol. 1, 314 to 322; Vol. 3, pp. 249 to 259.
- Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 2, pp. 353, 511; Vol. 3, page 112.
- Davis's Wallingford, page 802.
- Steiner's Guilford, page 535.
- Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in Revolutionary War, Vol. 1, pp. 785, 788, 796.
- Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 288.
- Strong Genealogy, pp. 1291, 1292.
- Stebbins Genealogy, page 61.
- Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, page 617.
- Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 2, pp. 65, 106; Vol. 3, page 215; Vol. 4, pp. 277, 322, 478; Vol. 5, page 465; Vol. 6, page 11; Vol. 8, page 146; Vol. 9, page 530; Vol. 10, page 22; Vol. 12, page 317; Vol. 14, pp. 68, 152, 175.
- Larned's History for Ready Reference, page 3239.
- Suffield Town Records, page 28.
- Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.
- Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 608.
- Sedgwick's Sharon, Ct., page 112.
- Spencer Family, by W. H. Spencer, 1907, page 20.
- Appleton's Cyclopedia of Biography, Vol. 4, page 752.
- Granville Town Records, pp. 19, 117, 151, 152.
- W. Granville Church Records, Vol. 1, pp. 4, 7, 28, 53, 56, 64, 74.
- Rollin H. Cooke's Copies of Town and Church Records in Berkshire Athenaeum, Pittsfield, Mass.
- Vol. 1. East Hartland Church Records, page 7.
- Vol. 4. West Granville Church Records, pp. 79, 80, 95, 98, 115, 121.
- Vol. 7. East Granville Church Records, page 209.
- Vol. 8. West Hartland Church Records, pp. 517, 526 to 533, 547, 553, 559, 560, 562.
- Springfield Registry of Deeds, Vol. 37, pp. 298, 341. Vol. 42, page 98.
- N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 251; Vol. 4, pp. 19, 20, 138, 277; Vol. 5, pp. 101, 297, 298, 300, 395; Vol. 9, page 139; Vol. 14, pp. 183, 285, 312; Vol. 16, page 77; Vol. 29, page 253; Vol. 38, pp. 40, 42, 61, 62; Vol. 41, pp. 83, 84, 85, 281, 413; Vol. 47, page 168; Vol. 52, pp. 194, 195, 324, 375; Vol. 56, page 59; Vol. 58, page 404.
- Hall Memoranda, page 211.
- Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2. pp. 289 to 292.
- Granville Jubilee, page 30.
- Westfield Jubilee, pp. 67, 169, 177.
- Ashley Genealogy, pp. 93, 130.

# BATES.—BARLOW.

## NOTES.

1. For some time after the arrival of the family in this country the name was spelled Bate, it being later changed to Bates. Bat, Batt, Bats, Batts, Batte, Battes, Bait, Baits, Baitts, Baites, and Baytes are also found in the records.
2. An interesting account of the English ancestry of the family may be found in the N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 51, page 268; also in Waters' Gleanings in England, Vol. 2, page 1301.
3. Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 288.
4. Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 2, pp. 136, 147, 169, 180, 184, 192, 204, 221; Vol. 3, pp. 139, 155, 181.
5. His will was filed in the Registry of Probate, Northampton, April 2, 1782. He mentioned John, Nathaniel, Jacob, David, Hannah Smith and Elizabeth Harvey.
6. The Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 31, page 142, states that he married Edith Ward, but the Middletown Land Records, Vol. 22, pp. 61, 191, prove conclusively that his wife was Edith Cornwall (Jacob,<sup>3</sup> Jacob,<sup>2</sup> William.<sup>1</sup>)
7. A list of the Connecticut men who went on this expedition is in the possession of the Connecticut Historical Society; see pages 7 and 9.
8. Collections of Conn. Hist. Society, Vol. 9, pp. 42; Vol. 10, pp. 35, 102, 304.
9. There were several children by the first wife, two by the name of Hannah and two named Samuel, all died under three years of age. The writer has the impression that two sons reached manhood and finally died in the South. The names of them all may be found on page 117 of the Granville Town Records.
10. Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in Revolutionary War, Vol. 1, page 785.

---

## BARLOW.

**John Barlow** was at Fairfield, Ct., as early as 1650.

He was b. d. soon after March 28, 1674.  
m. Ann  
b. d. shortly before Feby. 25, 1685.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Elizabeth Barlow**, b. d.  
m. Daniel Frost.

## REFERENCES.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 112, 190; 1852 ed., page 131.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 664 to 666.  
Schenck's Fairfield, Vol. 1, pp. 9, 10, 352, 368.  
Todd's Redding, 1880 ed., page 174; 1906 ed., page 224.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 27, page 63.  
Booth Genealogy, page 9.  
Savage, Vol. 1, page 117; Vol. 2, page 210.

## SEARLE.

**Joanna Searle** was b. in Eng.

d. Feby. 7, 1661.

m. William Warriner, July 31, 1639, in Springfield.

She was the sister of John Searle who came to Springfield in 1638.

He was b.

buried Sept. 6, 1641.

m. Sarah Baldwin, March 19, 1639.

born in Eng.

d.

she m. second, Alexander Edwards, April 28, 1642.

b. in Wales.

d. Sept. 4, 1690.

Sarah Baldwin is supposed to be a sister of Joseph<sup>1</sup> Baldwin.

In John Searle's Will<sup>1</sup> he leaves his gun to "my brother-in-law William Warriner." This seems to effectually dispose of the Searle-Scant controversy.

Alexander Edwards came to Springfield about 1642 and went to Northampton, 1655.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 2, page 102; Vol. 4, pp. 45, 428.

Warriner Genealogy, page 15.

Baldwin Genealogy, page 991.

Our Patronymics, by Elizabeth Edwards Gifford, pp. 3, 4.

Green's Springfield, pp. 45, 51.

New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 88.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 414, 591.

Burt's First Century, Vol. 1, pp. 41, 42, 468; Vol. 2, pp. 563, 633, 653.

## NOTES.

The petty matters that came before William and John Pynchon as magistrates from 1636 to 1702, and all the marriages performed by John Pynchon from 1665 to 1702, were recorded in a book which until 1898 was in the possession of Springfield parties, and known as the Pynchon Magistrate Book, and it is in this volume that the copy of John Searle's Will was found. This book was finally sold by its Springfield owner, and is now supposed to be in the private library of some collector near Boston.

## ABELL.

**Sergeant Caleb Abell**<sup>1</sup> is first mentioned in the Colonial records at Dedham<sup>2</sup> in 1665; in 1668 he appears at Norwich, where he married the following year and lived until his death. In the original purchase of land, when Norwich was settled, six acres, having 16 rods front, was assigned to Robert Wade; this he sold to Caleb Abell in 1677, and it was thereafter known as the Abell homestead. The location may be seen in a map on page 67 of Caulkins' Norwich. Caleb Abell was Selectman in 1682, and Constable 1684 and 1706. In 1701 he was Sergeant<sup>3</sup> of the Norwich train band.

He was b. about 1647. d. Aug. 17, 1731, in Norwich.

m. Margaret Post, July , 1669, in Norwich.

b. Feby. 21, 1653, in Saybrook. d. Nov., 1700, in Norwich.

m., second, Mary Miller<sup>4</sup>, widow of Stephen Loomer, June 25, 1701.

b. d. after Aug. 17, 1731.

Children of Caleb and Margaret, all born in Norwich :

- I. Daughter, b. and d. March, 1671.
- II. Dr. Samuel, b. Oct., 1672. d. Nov. 26, 1761, in Norwich.  
m. Elizabeth Sluman, Nov. 3, 1696.  
b. July 23, 1677, in Norwich. d. Nov. 3, 1741, in Norwich.
- III. Experience, b. Dec., 1674. d. Oct. 24, 1763.  
m. John Hyde (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), March 3, 1698.  
b. Dec., 1667. d. July 26, 1727.
- IV. Caleb, b. April, 1677. d. after 1735.  
m. Abigail Sluman, Feby. 20, 1705.  
March 14, 1680, in Norwich. Nov. 11, 1748, in Lebanon.
- V. JOHN, b. Dec., 1678.
- VI. Theophilus, b. Nov., 1680. d. Aug. 31, 1724.  
m. Anne Calkins (Hugh<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Hugh<sup>1</sup>), June 27, 1716.  
b. Oct. 10, 1692. d.
- VII. Joanna, b. Nov., 1683. d. Nov. 25, 1759.  
m. Zachariah Loomis (John<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>), 1707.  
b. Nov., 1681. d. April 6, 1751, in Lebanon.
- VIII. Mary, b. about 1685. d. Jany. 17, 1751.  
m. Capt Joseph Tracy (John<sup>2</sup>, Lieut. Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 31, 1705.  
b. April 20, 1682 in Norwich. d. April 10, 1765.
- IX. Benjamin, b. about 1687. d.  
m. Lydia Hazen (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), March 17, 1714.  
b. in Topsfield, Mass., Sept. 1, 1694. d.  
They settled in Franklin.

## ABELL.

- X. Abigail, b. March 16, 1690. d. June 2, 1730.  
m. first, Barnabas Lathrop, Jany. 12, 1710.  
b. Feby. 4, 1686. d. May 25, 1710.  
m. second, Christopher Huntington, Feby. 4, 1718,  
b. Sept. 12, 1686, in Norwich. d. Feby., 11, 1759.  
She was the first of his four wives.
- XI. Hannah, b. Oct. 12, 1692. d.

**Benjamin Abell<sup>5</sup>** was at Norwich, 1670.

- b. d. 1699, in Norwich.  
m. Hannah probably about 1680.  
b. d. after Nov., 1712.  
She m., second, Caulkins, before 1712.  
He was b. d.

Children of Benjamin and Hannah :

- I. Lydia, b. about 1683. d. Oct. 2, 1731, *Æt.* 48.  
m. Daniel Williams (Augustine, of Killingworth), June 19, 1711.  
b. Sept. 9, 1683. d. Dec. 2, 1737.  
He married, second, Martha, 1734.
- II. Benjamin, b. about Nov. 1691 ; was living 1712.
- III. EXPERIENCE, b.
- IV. Daughter.
- V. Daughter.
- VI. Daughter.
- VII. Daughter.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain John Abell (Caleb<sup>1</sup>),**

- b. Dec. 1678, in Norwich. d. after October, 1769.  
m. Rebecca Sluman, June 2, 1703, in Norwich.  
b. Oct. 3, 1682, in Norwich. d. May 28, 1738, in Lebanon.

They lived in Goshen society, Lebanon. He was Ensign of the Norwich company 1755, Lieutenant 1758, and Captain<sup>6</sup> October, 1769 ; was Constable 1708 to 1713. In 1758 he deeded his homestead farm to his son Solomon.

Children, all born in Lebanon :

- I. John, b. and d. March 10, 1704.
- II. Sarah, b. March 2, 1705. d.  
m. Benjamin Metcalf (Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>), Oct. 26, 1726.  
b. March 12, 1705, in Norwich. d.  
They settled in Lebanon.

## ABELL.

- III. SOLOMON, b. Jany. 7, 1708.  
IV. Rebecca, b. Jany. 18, 1711. d.  
m. John West (John<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 16, 1738.  
b. March 12, 1715. d. Jany. 31, 1766.  
V. Hannah, b. Sept. 26, 1716. d.  
m. Marshall Hackley, Oct. 3, 1739.  
b. d.  
VI. Bethiah, b. Oct. 18, 1718. d.  
VII. David, b. April 7, 1722. d.  
m. Alice Roberts, of Colchester, July 12, 1742.  
b. d.  
They settled in Lebanon.
- 

- Experience Abell (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>)**, b. d.  
m. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Wood, Jany. 26, 1720, in Franklin.  
b. Nov. 28, 1691. d. about 1764.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- Solomon<sup>3</sup> Abell (John<sup>2</sup>)**, b. Jany. 7, 1708, in Lebanon.  
d. after October, 1774.  
m. Mary Northam, March 9, 1748, in Colchester.  
b. Nov. 28, 1723, in Colchester. d.  
They lived in Exeter society, Lebanon.  
The homestead farm which Solomon<sup>3</sup> received from his father in 1758, he deeded to his son Solomon<sup>4</sup> in 1782.

Children :

- I. SOLOMON, b. Jany. 5, 1749.  
II. Hannah, b. May 25, 1751.  
III. Ann, b. Nov. 6, 1753.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

- Solomon<sup>4</sup> Abell**, b. Jany. 5, 1749, in Lebanon.  
d. Nov. 18, 1822, in Lebanon.  
m. Asenath Wood, Dec. 29, 1774, in Goshen society,  
Lebanon, now Bozrahville.  
b. Sept. 8, 1754. d. Jany. 6, 1842.  
They lived in Lebanon, and he was buried in the old  
Exeter burying ground.







## ABELL.

Children :

- I. CHARLES, b. March 14, 1780.  
II. Solomon<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1782. d. May 12, 1848.  
m. Mary Williams,  
b. Aug. 19, 1786. d. May 15, 1848.  
They lived in Hebron or Columbia.
- III. John, b. d.  
m.  
b. d.  
He lived in Exeter parish, Lebanon, but went to Rockville after his marriage, and died there.
- IV. Ruby, b. d.  
m. Earle Marsh, about 1806.  
b. about 1782, in Colchester.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**Captain Charles Abell**, of Exeter parish, Lebanon.

He was b. March 14, 1780. d. Feby. 4, 1835, in Springfield.  
m. Abigail Bates, May 20, 1812, in West Hartland, Ct.  
b. Oct. 10, 1788, in Granville.  
d. Jany. 13, 1875, in Springfield.

He served as Captain in the War of 1812, from Aug. 23, 1814, to Oct. 26, 1814, and was stationed at Groton, Ct. He was Constable 1809, 1810, 1811; Selectman, 1814, 1815, 1817, 1818; and Representative to the General Assembly at Hartford, 1818 and 1819.

Children :

- I. Charles Denison, b. in Lebanon. d. in Southwick, Mass.  
m. Hannah Davis, Oct. 20, 1842, in Springfield.  
b. d. in Southwick.
- II. Cornelia K., b. Sept. 6, 1813, in Lebanon. d. May 29, 1839, in Springfield.  
m. Ransley Hall. Intentions published Sept. 16, 1837, in Springfield.  
He m., second,  
b. d.
- III. FANNY WOODBURY, b. Aug. 1, 1825.

### SIXTH GENERATION.

**Fanny Woodbury Abell**, b. Aug. 1, 1825, in Lebanon.

d. Jany. 5, 1905, in Springfield.  
m. Alfred Booth, Oct. 20, 1847, in Albany.

# ABELL.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 6, 7, 103, 349, 485; Vol. 2, pp. 221, 367, 368; Vol. 3, pp. 111, 202, 465, 620; Vol. 4, pp. 127, 321.
- Hyde Genealogy, pp. 4, 5, 6, 12, 20, 25, 58 to 62, 209, 210, 1178.
- Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 12; 1852 ed., page 16.
- Bliss Genealogy, pp. 665 to 674.
- Tracy Genealogy, by M. O. Abbey, pp. 37, 94 to 99.
- Caulkins' Norwich, pp. 66, 83, 84, 101, 102, 157, 161, 162, 168, 171, 172, 174, 188, 191, 195, 199, 200, 205, 209, 210, 236, 251, 429, 438, 606, 634.
- Perkins' Norwich, pp. 3, 4, 137, 351, 452, 489, 506, 507, 515, 562, 570.
- Caulkins' New London, pp. 158, 159, 265, 323, 327, 340, 361.
- Hine's Early Lebanon, pp. 118, 128, 132, 133, 135, 175.
- Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, pp. 156, 164; Vol. 3, page 320.
- Dedham Records, B., M., & D., page 19; Vol. 4, pp. 277, 278.
- Colchester Epitaphs, page 19.
- History of Middlesex County, Ct., page 198.
- History of New London County, pp. 162, 248, 259, 265, 508, 509, 513, 516, 526.
- Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 549.
- Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 80, 297, 366.
- Norwich Jubilee, page 102.
- Perley's Boxford, page 78.
- Tuttle Genealogy, page 657.
- Higley Genealogy, pp. 32, 76, 135.
- Descendants of Nehemiah Smith, pp. 48, 71.
- Sedgwick's Sharon, page 110.
- Barrus's Goshen, Mass. pp. 133, 255.
- Pope's Pioneers of Mass., pp. 9, 10.
- Ieffingwell Genealogy, pp. 43, 44.
- Baldwin Genealogy, page 270.
- Whipple-Hill Genealogy, page 90.
- Wallbridge Genealogy, pp. 37, 291, 300.
- Huntington Genealogy, page 79.
- Lathrop Genealogy, pp. 58, 60, 61, 81.
- Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, pp. 169, 262, 434, 650.
- Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 694.
- Marsh Genealogy (John of Hartford), page 119.
- Loomis Genealogy, 1870 ed., page 24.
- Booth Genealogy, page 46.
- Hart Genealogy, Stephen of Farmington, page 44.
- Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 659, 660.
- Bliss's Rehoboth, pp. 45, 47.
- Arnold's Rehoboth Vital Records, pp. 3, 789, 910, 914, 917.
- Norwich Vital Records, Vol. 1, page 95; Vol. 2, page 176.
- Bozrahville Church records.
- Early Conn. Marriages, Vol. 3, page 100; Vol. 4, page 77; Vol. 5, pp. 42, 44.
- Wood Genealogy, by Josiah Wood, page 10.

## ABELL.

- Tracy Genealogy, Albany, 1898, pp. 20 to 28.  
History of Franklin, Ct., pp. 38, 49, 56, 62, 63, 72, 73.  
Record of Conn. Militia in War of 1812, page 3.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 14, page 369.  
Goodwin's Notes, pp. 157 to 159.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 193; Vol. 6 pp. 96, 173, 174;  
Vol. 8, page 348; Vol. 9, page 171; Vol. 15, pp. 120, 219; Vol. 23,  
page 398; Vol. 31, page 294; Vol. 33, page 231; Vol. 44, page 215;  
Vol. 49, page 344; Vol. 60, pp. 150, 370.  
General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1902 ed., page 545.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed.,  
page 283.  
Rollin H. Cooke's Copy of West Hartland Church records, Vol. 8, in  
Berkshire Athenæum, Pittsfield, Mass., pp. 517, 547.  
Boston Transcript, genealogical notes, Oct. 12, 1904, C. E. B. A. C.; Oct.  
31, 1904, C. D. P.; Oct. 29, 1906, Satsuma; Nov. 28 and Dec. 26,  
1906, A. A. A.; Jany. 30, 1907, Satsuma; March 18, 1907, W. B. H. S.

## NOTES.

- 1 Many of the family in the earlier, as well as the later, generations drop the final l, spelling the name Abel.
- 2 The first mention of a member of the Abell family, of which we have any record, is Robert Abell, of Weymouth, who probably came in the fleet with Winthrop in 1630. He removed to Rehoboth in 1643, and died there June 20, 1663, leaving a widow, Joanna, and seven children; Mary, who was born April 11, 1642, was one of them, and Lieut. Preserved Abell, of Rehoboth, was doubtless another. It seems to the writer reasonable to suppose that Caleb Abell, who appears at Norwich in 1668, was also a son of Robert's. The petition addressed to the General Court, which was drawn up at Dedham in 1665, shows that Caleb's name was fourth among about seventy signers, and as social rank and precedence were as closely observed in early colonial days as they had been in England, it is very unlikely that a youth who was only eighteen would be allowed to put his signature so near the head of the list unless he was the son of a man who was well-known and highly esteemed in the community. In the Hyde Genealogy it is stated that nothing is known of William Hyde's wife, but that she probably died in Hartford or Saybrook, and there is no mention of a second one, but on page 3 of Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth, under the heading Marriages and Intentions, we find the following entry, "Joanna Abell and William Hyde, of New Norwich, June 4, 1667," which seems to show that William Hyde married Robert Abell's widow as his second wife. When Caleb Abell appears at Norwich in 1668, he was barely of age, but he was at once made welcome and received into the families of the original proprietors, (Caulkins' Norwich, page 209), and permitted to marry into one of them within a year. In view of the manners and customs of those days it is difficult to explain this, unless we accept the theory that his mother was already there as the wife of one who was prominent among the original proprietors. After the father had died, it would be quite natural for the three unmarried sons, Caleb, Benjamin and Joshua, and the daughter Experience, to follow their mother as they seem to have done. Preserved Abell had received the house and land as his share of his father's estate, and had married Martha Redaway, in Rehoboth, Sept. 27, 1667, thus establishing home ties which would keep him in Rehoboth. The writer, in his efforts to establish this supposed relationship between Robert and Caleb Abell, has had the aid of Mr. George S. Porter, of Norwich, and Mr. James N. Arnold, of Providence, both of whom are authorities in their respective fields, but neither one was able to

## ABELL.

find anything in the Norwich or Rehoboth records which would throw any light upon the subject. In both places the records are very imperfect, and in Rehoboth the Church records, previous to 1720, are lost. In view of the fact, however, that Robert was the only emigrant settler of that name of which we have any knowledge, added to the fact that there is no evidence against the theory, the probability that Caleb, Benjamin and Joshua were sons of Robert seems very strong. Experience Abell<sup>8</sup>, who married Dea. John<sup>9</sup> Baldwin, was also, probably, his daughter. The Register of Probate in Plymouth, in answer to my inquiry regarding the settlement of Robert Abell's estate, wrote me as follows: "His widow, Joanna Abell, administered on the estate and gave bond as such administratrix in 1664. An interesting seal with a coat of arms is attached to the bond at the right of her name, but whether it belonged to her family or not, I cannot say."

- 3 Caulkins' Norwich, pp. 168, 209. Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, page 164.
- 4 GEORGE MILLER was at Groton, Ct., in 1679, and died 1690. His daughter Mary married, first, Stephen Loomer, and second, Sergeant Caleb Abell, whom she survived. Stephen Loomer was at New London, 1687, and died 1701.
- 5 Mr. George S. Porter, previously referred to in Note 2, was engaged to examine the Norwich records to determine, if possible, the parentage of Experience (Wood) Abell, and reported as follows: "I have given the ancestry of Experience Abell, wife of Thomas Wood, a great deal of time and attention, and while it is impossible to give you record proof I am convinced that she was the daughter of Benjamin Abell. He was in Norwich as early as 1670, but there is no record of his marriage, death, the name of his wife, or the names of his children. As the Norwich probate records do not begin until 1748, I went to New London and examined the probate records there where Norwich Estates were previously settled, but could find no trace of Benjamin's name nor of his wife and children. I then searched the records of the old New London county court, which, before the establishment of probate courts, appears to have done a miscellaneous business of civil, criminal, and probate. These records are all in manuscript, are much faded and torn, and are written in the most difficult handwriting to decipher that I think I have ever seen. The volumes are unindexed and the pages are unnumbered. I found that in a court held in New London, June 6, 1699, the inventory of the estate of Benjamin Abell, of Norwich, deceased, was exhibited, was proved, accepted and ordered to be recorded. The court granted administration to the widow, and also distributed to the widow one-third part of the movable estate for ever, and one-third part of the real estate during her natural life; to son Benjamin a double portion at twenty-one, and to six daughters at eighteen or days of marriage. By request of the widow, Joshua Abell and John Baldwin were appointed overseers. In this court record the name of the widow does not appear, nor do those of the six daughters. The records appear to be first rough drafts of what was to appear in more detailed form in other books, although, in some cases, they are given at some length. Where these supplemental books are to-day, if they ever existed, is unknown. We think ourselves fortunate that even so much remains. I regret exceedingly that I can find no record proof of Mrs. Experience (Abell) Wood's parentage, but it does not exist in any known record to-day. Personally, with the evidence adduced, I am satisfied that she was a daughter of Benjamin Abell by his unknown wife." As the foregoing report makes no mention of any examination of deeds or wills, Mr. Porter was engaged a little later by another descendant of the Abells to see what could be found among them, and the result was published by W. B. H. S. in the Boston Transcript of March 18, 1907, : "It does not solve the difficulties about the parentage of Experience and Lydia Abell, but it makes some other things certain heretofore in doubt. First, that Benjamin and Caleb Abell were brothers. Benjamin, son of Benjamin, refers to his Uncle Caleb in a deed bearing the date Dec. 8, 1709. Again it appears that the lands of Joshua, Caleb, and Benjamin adjoined. Second, the inventory of Benjamin, Sr.'s estate was recorded June 6, 1699. Benjamin, Jr., was allowed a double portion to be set out to him at the age of twenty-

## ABELL.

one. The widow was appointed administratrix. Mr. Porter now finds that the administratrix in November, 1712, caused his share to be recorded to him, thus making him born about 1691, and he finds that as administratrix the widow signed herself Hannah Caulkins. Thus we have her Christian name of Hannah. With Mr. Porter I feel certain that Lydia (Abell) Williams and Experience (Abell) Wood were children of Benjamin and Hannah Abell."

6 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 10, page 414 ; Vol. 11, page 210 ; Vol. 13, page 244.

- 7 JOSHUA ABELL was b. about 1647. d. March 17, 1724.  
 m. Mehitable Smith, Nov. 1, 1677.  
 b. July 4, 1655. d. March 14, 1685,  
 m., second, Bethiah Gager, Nov. 1685.  
 b. about 1658. d. March 31, 1723.  
 He was Constable, 1682, and frequently Selectman. In some accounts the name of his first wife is given as Experience. She was the daughter of Nehemiah Smith, of Stratford, New Haven, New London, and Norwich.

### Children :

- I. Son, b. Jan. 1, 1678. d. Jan. 6, 1678.  
 II. Nehemiah, b. Jan. 15, 1679. d. Jan. 27, 1679.  
 III. Hannah, b. Jan. 15, 1679. d. June 17, 1723.  
 m. Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Metcalf (Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Michael<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>), April 28, 1702.  
 b. Feby. 14, 1680, in Dedham. d. Nov. 15, 1755.  
 They lived in Norwich and Lebanon.  
 IV. Ann, b. April 2, 1681. d. July 3, 1728.  
 m. Capt. Nathaniel Fitch, Dec. 10, 1701.  
 b. 1679. d. May 4, 1759.  
 He m., second, Mindwell Higley (Captain John<sup>1</sup>) widow of Jonathan Hutchinson and James Tisdale, Sept. 17, 1729.  
 b. about 1689. d,  
 They settled in Lebanon.  
 V. Martha, b. Feby. 13, 1682. d.  
 m. Capt. Obadiah Smith (Edward<sup>1</sup>) Feby. 8, 1700.  
 b. Feby. 5, 1677. d. May 1, 1727.  
 She m., second, Ens. William Buell, April 23, 1730.  
 VI. Lydia, b. 1688, d. March 22, 1752.  
 m. Thomas Lathrop, Feby. 24, 1709.  
 b. Aug. 25, 1681. d. 1774.  
 VII. Sarah, b. Feby. 1691. d. May 9, 1730.  
 m. Capt. John Leffingwell, Dec. 26, 1710.  
 b. Feby. 2, 1688. d. Aug. 16, 1773.  
 He m., second, Mary Hart (Capt. John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Stephen<sup>1</sup>), of Farmington, Nov. 17, 1730.  
 b. d.  
 VIII. Elizabeth, b. 1695. d. after 1752.  
 m. John Lathrop, April 7, 1715.  
 b. Oct. 2, 1690. d. 1752.  
 There were also three others, Mehitable, Phoebe, and Bethiah, one of whom, according to the father's will, was then (1724) the wife of Hugh Calkins.

- 8 DEA. JOHN<sup>2</sup> BALDWIN (JOHN<sup>1</sup>), b. Dec. 5, 1654, at Guilford, Ct. d. in Lebanon, Jan. 5, 17 5.  
 m. Experience Abell, 1680.  
 b. d,  
 He went to Lebanon with his father in 1660.

## BURT.

**Henry Burt** was b. in Eng. d. April 30, 1662, in Springfield.  
m. Eulalia Marche, Dec. 23, 1619, in Eng.  
b. in Eng. d. Aug. 19, 1690, in Springfield.  
He was of Harberton, and she of Deane Prior, Devonshire,  
Eng.

It appears from the early records of Roxbury, Mass., that he probably came to America in the ship James in 1635. There is no other mention of him until at a session of the General Court in November, 1639, the Treasurer was ordered to allow £8 to Roxbury for Henry Burt's loss of his house by fire. Prior to this he had become interested in the efforts of his fellow townsman, Mr. William Pynchon, to establish a settlement at Agawam (Springfield) on the Connecticut river, and soon after his misfortune (1640) he moved with all his family to the new settlement, where he lived until his death. His house lot was between what are now Wilcox and William streets. On the east side of the Main street there was a wet meadow which was allotted to each inhabitant in the same width and just opposite to his home lot, and running forty rods to the foot of the hill. Adjoining this wet meadow on its eastern end was also given a wood lot, eighty rods in length and eight rods in width, to each settler, extending to a line as far east as the present Myrtle street. Henry Burt sold his wet meadow lot, on the east side of the street, containing three acres, to John Harmon, his next neighbor on the south. Henry Burt was Town Clerk 1649 to 1662, and Selectman many years. He was also a member of the first military company in Springfield, and Clerk<sup>1</sup> of the company in 1657.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Dea. Jonathan Burt**, b. in Eng. about 1632.  
d. Oct. 19, 1715, in Springfield.  
m. first, Elizabeth Lobdell, Oct. 20, 1651, in Boston.  
b. 1632. d. Nov. 11, 1684, in Springfield.  
m. second, Deliverance Langton, widow of Dea. Thomas Hanchett,  
Dec. 14, 1686.  
b. Sept. 22, 1647? d. June 10, 1718.



## BURT.

Jonathan Burt was the eldest of Henry's sons, and the only one who continued a resident of Springfield until his death. His homestead was a short distance to the south of his father's near the present location of Broad street. Like his father he also took an active part in the civil affairs of the town. He was Selectman many years between 1657 and 1697; Town Clerk 1675, 1697 to 1700; and was often chosen to fill various minor public offices. He helped defend the town of Springfield when attacked by the Indians, Oct. 5, 1675; see his account of it in Life of Henry Burt, page 149.

---

Abigail Burt, b. about 1623. d. June 2, 1707.  
m. first, Francis Ball<sup>2</sup>, Oct. 3, 1644.  
m. second, Benjamin Munn<sup>3</sup>, April 2, 1649.  
m. third, Lieut. Thomas Stebbins<sup>4</sup>, Dec. 14, 1676.

---

Elizabeth Burt, b. 1630. d. Feby. 17, 1691.  
m. Sergt. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Wright, Nov. 24, 1653.  
b. about 1629. killed by the Indians, Sept. 2, 1675.  
She m. second, Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Dickinson, Sept. 26, 1684.

---

Mary Burt, b. 1634. d. Aug. 30, 1689.  
m. William Brooks<sup>5</sup>, Oct. 18, 1654.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Ensign Henry<sup>3</sup> Burt**, b. Dec. 11, 1663, in Springfield.  
d. Dec. 11, 1748, in Springfield.  
m. first, Elizabeth Warriner, June 16, 1689.  
b. Aug. 1, 1670. d. Nov. 19, 1711, in Springfield.  
m. second, Deborah<sup>3</sup> Stebbins (John<sup>2</sup>), widow of Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Alvord,  
April 4, 1716, in Northampton.  
b. March 5, 1672, in Northampton. d.

Henry Burt served against the Indians<sup>6</sup>, 1698; was made Ensign 1718. Deacon First Cong. Church.

---

Sarah Burt, b. Sept. 4, 1656. d. Nov. 9, 1746.  
m. Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Dorchester, April 22, 1675.  
b. Oct. 9, 1651. d. May 24, 1676.  
She married, second, Capt. Luke<sup>2</sup> Hitchcock, Feby. 14, 1677.  
b. June 5, 1655. d. Jany. 27, 1727.

# BURT.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

**Dea. James<sup>4</sup> Burt**, b. Oct. 7, 1703, in Springfield.  
d. Oct. 25, 1782, in W. Granville, Mass.  
m. first, Mercy Sexton, of Westfield; intentions published  
Nov. 6, 1725.  
b. Dec. 26, 1695, in Westfield.

d. June 22, 1746, in Springfield.  
m. second, Margaret Bliss (William<sup>3</sup> Lawrence<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Springfield, July 30, 1747.  
b. June 3, 1715. d. June 18, 1790, in W. Granville.

He went to Granville about 1757. He served against the  
Indians<sup>7</sup>, 1748, also in the French and Indian<sup>8</sup> War, 1755.

Children of James and Mercy :

I. Mercy, b. Sept. 18, 1726. d. Aug. 15, 1751.

m. Stephen Warriner, May 23, 1750.

b. March 17, 1726. d. Feby. 3, 1760.

He m. second, Hepzibah Chandler, Oct. 5, 1754.  
b. Aug. 11, 1730. d. Oct. 11, 1803.

She m. second, Stephen Chandler, 1761.  
b. Feby. 2, 1731. d. Sept. 10, 1804.

II. Phoebe, b. Aug. 4, 1728. d. Aug. 21, 1803.

m. Capt. Thomas Stebbins, Nov. 16, 1749.  
b. Oct. 1, 1727. d. Jany. 20, 1804.

III. Katherine Burt, b. March 2, 1731. d. March 28, 1807.

m. Stephen Bliss, June 10, 1756.  
b. Feby. 26, 1732. d. Feby. 13, 1806.

IV. JAMES, b. June 11, 1733.

V. Asa, b. June 3, 1737. d. Jany. 28, 1774.

m. Ruth Hubbard, about 1764.  
b. d.

Children of James and Margaret :

VI. Margaret, b. July 28, 1748. d. about 1832.

m. Capt. Solomon Deming, 1770.  
b. Dec. 31, 1736. d. Jany. 11, 1832.

VII. Sibbel (Sybil) b. Oct. 13, 1750. d.

m. Nathan Spelman.  
bap. June 8, 1746, in Durham, Ct. d.

VIII. Caleb Burt, b. July 18, 1754. d.

m.

IX. Mercy, b. July 18, 1754. d.

m. William Cornwall.  
bap. Nov. 3, 1751. d. before 1793.

She m. second, Oliver Spelman, Nov. 14, 1797.

X. Jonathan Burt, b. April 22, 1756. d.

## BURT.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**James<sup>5</sup> Burt**, b. June 11, 1733.

d. Sept. 9, 1781, in W. Granville.

m. Catherine Loomis<sup>9</sup> about 1765.

b. Feby. 14, 1736.

d. after 1803.

She m. second, Cornelius Merry<sup>10</sup> about 1786.

James<sup>5</sup> Burt served in the French and Indian<sup>11</sup> War, 1756, also in the Revolution<sup>12</sup>.

Children of James and Catherine :

I. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 20, 1766.

II. Catherine, b. Oct. 28, 1771.

d.

m. Horace Cadwell, before 1797.

b.

d.

They were living in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N.Y., June 16, 1802.

III. Mercy, b. Dec. 19, 1778.

d.

She was living in Granville, unmarried, June 7, 1802.

Catherine and Mercy were both baptized in the West Granville church, Aug. 3, 1788.

### SIXTH GENERATION.

**Abigail Burt**, b. Nov. 20, 1766, in Granville.

d. Sept. 28, 1854, in Hartland, Ct.

m. first, Capt. David Bates, Jany. 29, 1784.

bap. in Durham, Ct., March 4, 1750.

d. June 25, 1799, in West Granville.

She m. second, Capt. Timothy Coe, of Hartland, shortly before July 3, 1808.

b. about 1761.

d. Feby. 26, 1841, *Æt.* 80.

Capt. Timothy Coe m. first, Mary. She was born about 1764, and died May 17, 1806, *Æt.* 42. They had Anna, bap. May 30, 1784; Diantha, bap. July 16, 1786; Caty, bap. May 28, 1790; Benson, bap. May 26, 1793; Mary, bap. Feby. 14, 1796.

### REFERENCES.

Life of Henry Burt, pp. 85, 119, 143 to 149, 588, 589.

Burt Genealogy, pp. 17, 31 to 34, 38, 46, 47, 63.

Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, pp. 40 to 45; Vol. 2, pp. 516, 524, 526, 532, 535, 536, 538, 539, 547, 548, 559, 589, 596, 597, 605, 611, 612, 614, 615, 638, 639, 653, 659.

Stebbins Genealogy, pp. 51, 53, 60, 61, 70, 71, 74, 75, 84, 93, 100, 128, 137, 144, 151, 199.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 42, 106, 107, 132, 263, 280, 313, 314; Vol. 2, pp. 39, 238, 295, 296; Vol. 3, pp. 47, 254; Vol. 4, pp. 131, 175, 176, 177, 659, 661.

## BURT.

- Graves Genealogy, pp. 1 to 7, 11, 12.  
Bliss Genealogy, pp. 29, 30, 31, 36, 37, 41, 59.  
Warriner Genealogy, pp. 25, 61, 62.  
Chapin Genealogy, page 10.  
Loomis Genealogy, 1875 ed., page 91.  
Green's Springfield, page 110.  
Sears Genealogy, page 228.  
Fowler's Durham, pp. 286, 290, 350, 352.  
Sheldon's Suffield, page 47.  
Boyd's Winchester, page 41.  
Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, pp. 24, 27, 70, 94, 105.  
Hyde's Brimfield, pp. 273, 462.  
Temple's Palmer, pp. 11, 32, 59, 132.  
Hitchcock Genealogy, pp. 212 to 218, 407, 408.  
Papers and Proceedings Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 2, page 182.  
Burke-Alvord Memorial, page 103.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 146, 150, 167, 171.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 647.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 229, 231, 252.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 66, 619, 620; Vol. 2, page 689.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 130, 251, 253.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 639, 643.  
Strong Genealogy, pp. 765, 766, 1302.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 278; Vol. 5, page 411.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, pp. 5, 34, 59, 123.  
Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, pp. 90, 96.  
Temple and Sheldon's Northfield, pp. 261, 497.  
Ellis' Roxbury, page 123.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church, Hartford, page 179.  
Hotten's Original Lists, page 279.  
Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, pp. 157, 165.  
N. E. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 3, page 176; Vol. 4, page 355; Vol. 5, pp. 71, 352; Vol. 9, pp. 87, 171; Vol. 32, page 302; Vol. 35, page 74; Vol. 40, page 280; Vol. 47, page 213; Vol. 54, page 356; Vol. 60, pp. 392 to 396.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, pp. 295, 358.  
Westfield B. M. & D., Vol. 1, pp. 26, 133.  
Granville Town Records, pp. 17, 60, 89, 103.  
West Granville Church Records, Vol. 1, pp. 5, 7, 28, 53, 62.  
Rollin H. Cooke's Copies of Town and Church Records in Berkshire Athenæum, Pittsfield, Mass.  
Vol. 1, East Hartland Church Records, pp. 2, 4, 6, 7, 17, 20, 22.  
Vol. 4, Sandisfield Church Records, page 301.  
Vol. 4, West Granville Church Records, pp. 12, 64, 77, 78, 79, 96, 98, 113, 120.  
Vol. 8, West Hartland Church Records, pp. 511, 517, 521, 525 to 533, 549, 553, 559, 560.

# BURT.

- Marriage Licenses of the Diocese of Exeter, from Bishops' Registers, by Lieut. Col. J. L. Vivian, page 66.
- Springfield Republican, March 6, 1905, letter from Frank H. Burt
- Boston Transcript, Dec. 27, 1904, genealogical notes, letter from A. F. R.
- Northampton Registry of Probate, Vol. 13, pp. 446, 585; Vol. 14, pp. 21, 34, 146, 155 to 158, 172; Vol. 15, pp. 66, 67; Vol. 17, pp. 136, 137.
- Springfield Registry of Deeds, Vol. 37, pp. 298, 341; Vol. 42, page 98.
- Warren's Digest of Springfield records, unpublished.
- Deming Genealogy, page 52.
- Cornwall Genealogy, page 78.
- Chandler Genealogy, pp. 77, 78, 173, 174.
- Morton Memoranda, pp. 86, 102.
- Merrick Genealogy, page 269.

## NOTES.

- 1 Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 1, page 314.
- 2 FRANCIS BALL came from Dorchester to Springfield, 1643.  
He was drowned in the Connecticut river, Oct. 3, 1648.  
m. Abigail<sup>2</sup> Burt, Oct. 3, 1644.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- SAMUEL BALL, b. March 16, 1648. d. Sept. 13, 1689.  
m. Mary Graves, Jan. 15, 1671.  
He was Constable, Selectman, etc.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- MARY BALL, b. June 12, 1673. d. Oct. 14, 1760.  
m. Ens. John<sup>3</sup> Hitchcock (Luke<sup>1</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>), Sept. 24, 1691.
- ABIGAIL BALL, b. July 18, 1682. d. Dec. 4, 1760, in Durham, Ct.  
m. Moses<sup>3</sup> Parsons, Jan. 20, 1710.  
b. Jan. 15, 1688, in Northampton. d. Sept. 26, 1754, in Durham, Ct.  
They went to Durham soon after their marriage.
- 3 BENJAMIN MUNN was at Hartford, 1637; was in the Pequot War; came to Springfield, 1649, where he died, Nov. 1675. He married Abigail Burt, widow of Francis Ball, April 2, 1649.
- 4 ROWLAND STEBBINS came from Ipswich, Suffolk county, Eng., in the Francis, 1634.  
He was probably a short time in Roxbury, but came to Springfield 1639; finally went to Northampton 1656 and died there.  
He was b. in England, 1594. d. Dec. 14, 1671.  
m. Sarah  
b. in Eng., 1591. d. Oct. 4, 1649, in Springfield.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- LIEUT. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> STEBBINS, b. in Eng., 1620. d. Sept. 15, 1683, in Springfield.  
m. first, Hannah Wright, Nov. 14, 1645.  
b. d. Oct. 16, 1660.  
m. second, Abigail<sup>2</sup> Burt (Henry<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 14, 1676.  
b. about 1623. d. June 2, 1707.  
Hannah Wright is supposed to be a daughter of Dea. Samuel Wright, but may have been his sister.  
Abigail<sup>2</sup> Burt was the widow of Francis Ball and Benjamin Munn.  
Lieut. Thomas Stebbins was in the Falls fight, 1676. He was a tailor and lived in Springfield. Selectman.

# BURT.

- JOHN<sup>2</sup> STEBBINS, b. in Eng., 1626. d. March 7, 1679.  
 m. first, Ann Munson, widow of Abraham Munden, March 14, 1646.  
 b. d. 1656 in Springfield  
 m. second, Abigail Bartlett (Robert<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 17, 1657.  
 b. d. July 15, 1689.  
 She m. second, Jedediah<sup>2</sup> Strong (Elder John<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 19, 1681.  
 b. May 7, 1637. d. May 22, 1733, at Coventry, Ct.  
 John<sup>2</sup> Stebbins went to Northampton, 1656.  
 He served in King Philip's War.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- LIEUT. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> STEBBINS (Thomas<sup>2</sup>) b. Oct. 24, 1652, in Springfield. d. Oct. 15, 1728, in Springfield.  
 m. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Dorchester (Anthony<sup>1</sup>) Nov. 27, 1673.  
 b. Oct. 12, 1653. d. Aug. 18, 1746.  
 Lieut. Joseph Stebbins lived in Springfield.  
 BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> STEBBINS (Thomas<sup>2</sup>) b. April 11, 1658. d. Oct. 12, 1698.  
 m. Abigail<sup>2</sup> Denton (Daniel<sup>1</sup>) Oct. 9, 1682.  
 b. probably at Jamaica, L. I. d. Aug. 24, 1689.  
 m. second, Mary<sup>3</sup> Graves (John<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) March 11, 1690.  
 b. about 1654. d. May 21, 1727.  
 Mary Graves was the widow of Samuel<sup>2</sup> Ball.  
 she m. third, Dea. James<sup>2</sup> Warriner Dec. 29, 1704.  
 Benjamin Stebbins lived in Springfield.  
 SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> STEBBINS (Thomas<sup>2</sup>) b. Sept. 19, 1646. d. July 13, 1708.  
 m. first Joanna<sup>3</sup> Lamb, July 22, 1679.  
 b. Sept. 20, 1657. d. Aug. 8, 1683.  
 m. second, Abigail<sup>2</sup> Brooks (William<sup>1</sup>) Dec. 10, 1685.  
 b. Jan. 25, 1665, in Springfield. d. Nov. 24, 1746.  
 Samuel Stebbins was in the Falls fight 1676.  
 DEBORAH<sup>3</sup> STEBBINS (John<sup>2</sup>) b. March 5, 1672, in Northampton. d. in Springfield.  
 m. Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Alvord about 1690, in Northampton.  
 b. Feby. 11, 1658, in Windsor. d. 1715 in Northampton.  
 she m. second, Dea. Henry<sup>3</sup> Burt, April 4, 1716, in Northampton.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

- JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> STEBBINS (Joseph<sup>3</sup>) b. Oct. 4, 1674. drowned Sept. 29, 1722.  
 m. Rebecca<sup>3</sup> Colton (Isaac<sup>2</sup>, George<sup>1</sup>) Feby. 29, 1700.  
 b. June 20, 1681. d. July 14, 1747.  
 she m. second, Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Merrick (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Jan. 14, 1725.  
 SARAH<sup>4</sup> STEBBINS (Joseph<sup>3</sup>) b. June 8, 1688. d. Feby. 6, 1726.  
 m. David<sup>3</sup> Chapin (Dea Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Japhet<sup>2</sup>) Nov. 21, 1705.  
 b. Nov. 16, 1682. d. July 8, 1772.  
 HANNAH<sup>4</sup> STEBBINS (Joseph<sup>3</sup>) b. Nov. 9, 1692. d.  
 m. Micah Towsley, March 11, 1712.  
 b. d.  
 ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> STEBBINS (Samuel<sup>3</sup>) b. Nov. 30, 1695. d. Nov. 19, 1783.  
 m. John<sup>4</sup> Hitchcock (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Luke<sup>1</sup>) Aug. 1, 1717.  
 b. Dec. 14, 1692. d. Aug. 25, 1777.

---

ABRAHAM MUNDEN came to Springfield, 1644; m. Ann Munson, May 16, 1644. He was drowned at Enfield Falls, Oct. 29, 1645.

---

ROBERT BARTLETT was at Cambridge, 1632; was original proprietor Hartford, 1636; went to Northampton, 1655, and was killed by the Indians March 14, 1676.

# BURT.

DANIEL DENTON was at Jamaica, L. I., 1656; he probably returned to England, but came back and located at Springfield, 1675, where he married Hannah Leonard April 24, 1676. She was born Feby. 19, 1659, and was his second or third wife. He was at Westfield, 1684, and at Jamaica again in 1686. He was a physician and probably a schoolmaster; Town Clerk, Selectman 1681. Abigail was his daughter by a former wife.

THOMAS GRAVES, b. in Eng. before 1585. d. Nov. 1662, in Hatfield.  
m. Sarah,  
b. in Eng. d. Dec. 17, 1666.  
He was at Hartford in 1645; went to Hatfield Sept. 1661.

## SECOND GENERATION.

JOHN GRAVES, b. in Eng. Killed by the Indians, Sept. 19, 1677.  
m. first, Mary<sup>2</sup> Smith (Lieut. Samuel<sup>1</sup>),  
b. about 1630. d. Dec. 16, 1668.  
m. second, Mary Bronson (John<sup>1</sup>), widow of John Wyatt of Farmington, July 20, 1671.  
she m. third, Lieut. William Allis, June 25, 1678.  
b. d. Sept. 6, 1678.  
she m. fourth, Capt. Samuel Gaylord, March 16, 1682.  
b. d. Sept. 1689.  
John Graves settled in Wethersfield, but went to Hatfield with his father Sept. 1661.

## THIRD GENERATION.

MARY GRAVES, b. in Wethersfield about 1654. d. May 21, 1727.  
m. first, Samuel<sup>2</sup> Ball Jany. 15, 1671.  
m. second, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Stebbins March 11, 1690.  
m. third, Dea. James<sup>2</sup> Warriner Dec. 29, 1704.

JOHN LAMB (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), came to Springfield from Roxbury in 1651.  
b. d. Sept. 28, 1690.  
m. first, Joanna. d. Sept. 8, 1683.  
b. d. Feby. 13, 1699.  
m. second, Lydia<sup>2</sup> Wright (Dea. Samuel<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 27, 1688.  
b. she was the widow of Lawrence Bliss and John Norton.  
she m. fourth, Quartermaster George Colton, March 1, 1692.  
b. d. Dec. 17, 1699.

## THIRD GENERATION.

JOANNA<sup>3</sup> LAMB, b. Sept. 20, 1657. d. Aug. 8, 1683.  
m. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Stebbins, July 22, 1679.

6 WILLIAM BROOKS sailed from London to Virginia in 1635. He was in Springfield 1649, but moved to Deerfield 1686, and died there. He may have been the William Brooks who was in Milford, Ct., 1640.  
He was b. 1610. d. Dec. 30, 1688.  
m. Mary<sup>2</sup> Burt, Oct. 18, 1654.

## SECOND GENERATION.

ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup> BROOKS b. Jany. 25, 1665. d. Nov. 24, 1746.  
m. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Stebbins, Dec. 10, 1685.

6 Burt Genealogy, page 38.

Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 405, 412, 413,

7 Temple's Northfield, page 261.

Griffin's Keene, N. H., page 88.

Burt Genealogy, page 47.

## BURT.

- 8 Mass. Archives; Muster rolls, Vol. 94, page 85.  
9 Registry of Probate, Pittsfield, docket 1156, will of Samuel<sup>5</sup> Loomis.  
Springfield Registry of Deeds, Vol. 37, pages 298, 341; Vol. 42, page 98.
- 

10 CORNELIUS MERRY of Hartford bought land in Winchester, Ct., 1762, but was one of the earliest settlers in East Hartland. He was an original member of the East Hartland Church on its organization May 4, 1768. Susanna, his wife, was admitted Oct. 2, 1768.

He was b.

d. after 1803.

m. first, Susanna.

b.

d. Sept. 8, 1785, in Hartland.

They had Norman, b. Oct. 1, 1769; Anna, b. May 17, 1772; Truman, bap. June 19, 1774; Susanna, bap. May 11, 1777; Festus, b. June 27, 1779; Horace, bap. May 26, 1782.

He m. second, Catherine, widow of James<sup>5</sup> Burt.

about 1786.

Cornelius Merry was admitted to the West Granville Church by letter, Jan. 7, 1787, and Mrs. Catherine Merry was admitted May 4, 1788. Dea. Cornelius Merry and wife were dismissed from the West Granville Church, March 1803, and recommended to the church in Sandisfield, but all trace of them here disappears. The Sandisfield church records have no admissions or dismissions between 1802 and 1814, and no deaths before 1823.

11 Mass. Archives; Muster rolls. Vol. 95, page 19.

12 Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in Revolutionary War Vol. 2. page 916.  
Life of Henry Burt, page 583.



## LANGTON.

**George Langton** was at Springfield 1646.

He was b. d. Dec. 29, 1676, in Northampton.  
m. first,

b. d.  
m. second, Hannah, widow of Edmund Haynes, June 29, 1648.

b. d. after 1683.

George Langton had formerly been at Wethersfield, where, or in England, he had several children, including Deliverance, by his first wife. He went to Northampton, 1658. His house lot may be seen on the map accompanying Trumbull's Northampton.

Edmund Haynes died in Springfield, 1646, and his widow married George Langton.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Deliverance Langton** b. Sept. 22, 1647 ?

d. June 10, 1718.

m. first, Dea. Thomas Hanchett, before June 18, 1661.

b. d. June 11, 1686, in Suffield, Ct.

she m. second, Dea. Jonathan Burt, Dec. 14, 1686.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 352, 388; Vol. 3, page 56.

Burt Genealogy, pp. 33, 34.

New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 89.

Green's Springfield, pp. 102, 106, 579.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 328.

Chapin Genealogy, pp. 312, 313.

Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, pp. 43, 191; Vol. 2, page 589.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 412.

Sketches of Southington, genealogy, page 147.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 36, 59, 78, 107, 145, 571.

## BALDWIN.

**Joseph Baldwin** is first mentioned in Milford, Ct., Nov. 1639.

The location of his house lot in 1646 may be seen in a diagram on page 155 of Atwater's New Haven Colony. He went to Hadley, Mass., in 1663, where he probably remained until his death. He was a Selectman 1680.

The situation of his homestead there is given on page 24 of Judd's Hadley, reprint of 1905. He was a brother of Nathaniel and Timothy, all sons of Richard of Cholesbury, Buckinghamshire, Eng. There is reason for supposing that the Widow Baldwin of Herefordshire Quarter, New Haven, was their mother.

Joseph Baldwin was b. in Eng. about 1610.

d. Nov. 2, 1684, in Hadley.

m. first, Hannah

b.

d. after Nov. 6, 1653.

he m. second, Isabel (Ward?), widow of John Catlin and James Northam,

after Feby. 27, 1661.

b.

d. Dec. 8, 1676.

Isabel is supposed to be a sister of Lawrence Ward of New Haven and Branford, who finally went to Newark, N. J., where he died about 1671.

she m. first, John Catlin.

b.

d. shortly before July 17, 1644, in Hartford.

she m. second, James Northam.

b.

d. shortly before Feby. 27, 1661, in Wethersfield.

he m. third, Elizabeth Gibbons, Sept. 17, 1678.

b. probably in Eng.

d. April 25, 1696, in Springfield.

She was the sister of William Gibbons of Hartford, and the widow of Luke<sup>1</sup> Hitchcock and William Warriner.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Elizabeth Baldwin**, bap. March 1645, in Milford.

d. April 24, 1687.

m. Dea. James Warriner, March 31, 1664, in Hadley.

b. Jany. 21, 1641.

d. May 14, 1727.

he m. second, Sarah Alvord (Alexander<sup>1</sup>) July 10, 1689.

b. June 24, 1660, in Windsor.

d. May 16, 1704, in Springfield.

he m. third, Mary Graves, widow of Samuel<sup>2</sup> Ball and Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Stebbins, Dec. 29, 1704.

b. about 1654, in Wethersfield.

d. May 21, 1727.

## BALDWIN.

### REFERENCES.

- Baldwin Genealogy and Supplement, pp. 23, 479, 480, 481, 991, 1099.  
Milford Founders' Memorial, page 14.  
Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 103, 348; Vol. 2, page 428; Vol. 3, page 289; Vol. 4, page 410.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 113, 116, 509.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, 1902 ed., pp. 110, 137, 155, 229, 616, 617, 639, 641.  
Caulkins' New London, page 304.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 239.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, pp. 204, 391, 426.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 4, 139.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 526, 589, 639, 653.  
Warriner Genealogy, pp. 15, 20, 25.  
Hitchcock Genealogy, pp. 203 to 207.  
Stebbins Genealogy, pp. 60, 61.  
Graves Genealogy, page 12.  
Burke-Alvord Memorial, page 99.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 608, 609.  
Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, pp. 55, 104, 397.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint 1905, pp. 24, 26, 27, 76, 82, 185, 201, 203, 447, genealogy, pp. 7, 8.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 25, page 153; Vol. 26, page 295; Vol. 27, page 149; Vol. 38, pp. 160, 289, 372.  
Fowler Genealogy, William the Magistrate, by W. C. Fowler, page 14.

## WARRINER.

**William Warriner** was at Springfield 1639.

- He was born in Eng. d. June 2, 1676.  
m. first, Joanna Searle, July 31, 1639, in Springfield.  
b. in Eng. d. Feby. 7, 1661.  
m. second, Elizabeth Gibbons, widow of Luke<sup>1</sup> Hitchcock, <sup>1</sup>Oct. 2, 1661.  
b. probably in Eng. d. April 25, 1696, in Springfield.  
she m. third, Joseph Baldwin, Sept. 17, 1678.

William Warriner was Constable 1656, Selectman 1658; he served on many important committees concerning town affairs. His house lot occupied the present site of Court street and the northern part of Court Square. He had but three children, all by the first wife.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Dea. James Warriner**, b. Jany. 21, 1641.

- d. May 14, 1727.  
m. first, Elizabeth Baldwin (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) March 31, 1664, in Hadley.  
bap. March 1645, in Milford, Ct. d. April 24, 1687.  
m. second, Sarah Alvord, July 10, 1689.  
b. June 24, 1660. d. May 16, 1704, in Springfield.  
m. third, Mary Graves, widow of Samuel Ball and Benjamin Stebbius, Dec. 29, 1704.  
b. about 1654 d. May 21, 1727.

James Warriner was a Deacon in the First Cong. Church, Springfield. Constable 1685 to 1694, Selectman 1682 and afterwards. He was twice a member of expeditions<sup>2</sup> which were sent out from Springfield, by Col. Pynchon, for the protection of the settlers at Quabang (Brookfield) from threatened attacks of the Indians, the first, Sept. 21, 1688, and the second in 1694; he probably rendered service during King Philip's War<sup>3</sup> also.

**Hannah Warriner** b. Aug. 17, 1643, in Springfield.

- d. before May 12, 1721.  
m. Thomas Noble, Nov. 1, 1660.  
b. about 1632. d. Jany. 20, 1704, in Westfield.  
she m. second, Dea. Medad Pomeroy,<sup>4</sup> Jany. 24, 1705.  
he m. first, Experience Woodward, Nov. 21, 1661.  
he m. second, Widow Abigail (Strong) Chauncey, Sept. 8, 1686.  
he m. third, Widow Hannah (Warriner) Noble, Jany. 24, 1705.

## WARRINER.

- Joseph Warriner, b. Feby. 6, 1645. d. Aug. 21, 1697, in Enfield.  
m. first, Mary Montague<sup>5</sup> (Richard<sup>1</sup>) Nov. 25, 1668, in Hadley.  
b. about 1642, probably in Wells, Me. d. July 22, 1689, in Enfield, Ct.  
m. second, Sarah Tibbals, (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) widow of Daniel Collins, July  
15, 1691.  
b. Nov. 29, 1654. d.  
she m. third, Obadiah Abbe, after 1697.  
b. d. 1752.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- Elizabeth Warriner** (James<sup>2</sup>) b. Aug. 1, 1670.  
d. Nov. 19, 1711.  
m. Dea. Henry<sup>3</sup> Burt, June 16, 1689.  

---

Mary Warriner (Joseph<sup>2</sup>) b. Nov. 17, 1669.  
d. April 12, 1692.  
m. Sergt. Zachariah Booth, July 15, 1691.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 6, 46, 313, 434; Vol. 2, page 428; Vol. 3, pp. 364, 450;  
Vol. 4, pp. 298, 428, 644.  
Warriner Genealogy, pp. 9, 15, 20, 21, 25 to 29.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, pp. 19, 38, 66, 83, 116.  
Green's Springfield, page 64.  
Burke-Alvord Memorial, page 99.  
Stebbins Genealogy, pp. 60, 61.  
Hitchcock Genealogy, pp. 203 to 218.  
Chapin Genealogy, pp. 2, 3.  
Montague Genealogy, pp. 43 to 61.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 553, 556, 614, 627, 769.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 50, 239.  
Strong Genealogy, pp. 765 to 771, 1280.  
Milford Founders' Memorial, page 8.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 639, 641, 654.  
Temple & Sheldon's Northfield, page 517.  
Booth Genealogy, pp. 13, 14.  
Life of Henry Burt, pp. 75, 77, 79, 87, 88, 89, 122, 136, 144, 234.  
Burt Genealogy, pp. 33, 34, 38.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, pp. 41, 472; Vol. 2, pp. 526,  
539, 540, 545, 589, 590, 653, 654, 706.  
Noble Genealogy, pp. 19, 26, 27.  
Baldwin Genealogy, pp. 480, 481.  
Graves Genealogy, page 12.

# WARRINER.

- Bronson's Waterbury, page 551.  
Orcutt's Stratford, page 1322.  
History of Dorchester, pp. 141, 669, 672.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, pp. 35, 551.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 426.  
Temple's North Brookfield, pp. 140 to 153.  
N. E. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 263; Vol. 9, page 87; Vol. 40,  
page 307; Vol. 53, pp. 88, 91; Vol. 57, page 208.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, pp. 7, 59, 95, 150.  
One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of East Hampton (Ct.) Cong.  
Church, pp. 22, 32 to 41.

## NOTES.

- 1 LUKE HITCHCOCK**, b. in Eng. d. Nov. 1, 1659.  
m. Elizabeth Gibbons.  
b. probably in Eng. d. April 25, 1696, in Springfield.  
she m. second, William Warriner, Oct. 2, 1661.  
b. in Eng. d. June 2, 1676.  
she m. third, Joseph Baldwin, Sept. 17, 1678.  
b. about 1610, d. Nov. 2, 1684.  
Luke Hitchcock was in New Haven, July 1, 1644, and in Wethersfield 1646.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- DEA. JOHN<sup>1</sup> HITCHCOCK**, b. 1647. d. Feby. 9, 1712.  
m. Hannah Chapin (Dea. Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Sept. 27, 1666.  
b. Dec. 2, 1644. d.  
Dea. John<sup>2</sup> Hitchcock was wounded in the Falls Fight, May 19, 1676, was Deputy,  
Constable 1672, Deacon of the First Cong. Church, Springfield.  
**CAPT. LUKE<sup>2</sup> HITCHCOCK**, b. June 5, 1655. d. Jany. 27, 1727.  
m. Sarah Burt, widow of Benjamin Dorchester, Feby. 14, 1677.  
b. Sept. 4, 1656. d. Nov. 9, 1746.  
He was Deputy, Selectman, etc.  
Capt. Luke<sup>2</sup> Hitchcock's grave stone in the Pine Street Cemetery, Springfield, gives  
the date of his death, Jany. 27, and not Jany. 24 as stated on page 408 of the Hitch-  
cock Genealogy.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- ENSIGN JOHN<sup>3</sup> HITCHCOCK** (John<sup>2</sup>) b. April 13, 1670. d. July 4, 1751.  
m. Mary Ball (Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>) Sept. 24, 1691.  
b. June 12, 1673. d. Oct. 14, 1760.  
**LUKE<sup>3</sup> HITCHCOCK** (John<sup>2</sup>) b. March 23, 1675. d. April 1, 1752.  
m. Elizabeth Walker (Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>) of Stratford, Nov. 3, 1699, in Springfield.  
b. July 2, 1676. d. Oct. 21, 1765.  
He was one of the parties who purchased the Sheffield lands; see Holland's Western  
Massachusetts, Vol. 1, page 163; Vol. 2, page 581; also Wright's Indian Deeds of  
Hampden County, page 116.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

- JOHN<sup>4</sup> HITCHCOCK** (John<sup>3</sup>) b. Dec. 14, 1692. d. Aug. 25, 1777.  
m. Abigail Stebbins (Samuel<sup>3</sup>) Aug. 1, 1717.  
b. Nov. 30, 1695. d. Nov. 19, 1783.  
**EUNICE<sup>4</sup> HITCHCOCK** (Luke<sup>3</sup>) b. March 2, 1713. d. May 27, 1796, in East Hampton, Ct.  
m. Rev. John<sup>4</sup> Norton, Aug. 28, 1738.  
b. Nov. 16, 1715. d. March 24, 1778, in East Hampton, Ct.

## WARRINER.

2 Temple's North Brookfield, pp. 140, 153. While in Quabaug during the first expedition he helped build a fortification afterwards known as Gilbert's Fort, because Dea. Henry Gilbert had a house lot adjoining it on the west. It appears to have been a fort of considerable size, with barracks for soldiers and for families who might be driven in for safety, the whole surrounded by a strong stockade. Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 368.

3 Warriner Genealogy, page 21.

4 ELTWEED POMEROY, b. in Eng. about 1595.

d. March, 1673, in Northampton.

m. first, Mary

b.

d. July 5, 1655, in Windsor.

m. second, Lydia Brown, widow of Thomas Parsons, Nov. 30, 1661.

Eltweed Pomeroy came to Dorchester 1630, on the Mary and John. He went to Windsor 1637 and to Northampton 1671. He was an armorer and gunmaker.

### SECOND GENERATION.

DEA. MEDAD POMEROY, bap. Aug. 19, 1638, in Windsor. d. Dec. 30, 1716.

m. first, Experience Woodward (Henry<sup>1</sup>) Nov. 21, 1661.

b.

d. June 8, 1686.

m. second, Abigail Strong (Elder John<sup>1</sup>) widow of Rev. Nathaniel Chauncey, Sept. 8, 1686.

b. about 1645,

d. April 15, 1704.

m. third, Hannah Warriner, widow of Thomas Noble, Jan. 24, 1705.

Dea. Medad Pomeroy went to Northampton 1659. He was an armorer and blacksmith. Served in King Philip's War; was Town Clerk, Town Treasurer, Deputy, Selectman, etc.

THOMAS PARSONS, Windsor,

d. Sept. 23, 1661.

m. Lydia Brown, June 28, 1641.

she m. second, Eltweed Pomeroy.

Thomas Parsons was in the Pequot War.

HENRY WOODWARD came over in 1635.

b.

d. April 7, 1685.

m. Elizabeth

b.

d. about Aug. 13, 1690.

He was at Dorchester 1639; went to Northampton 1659.

### SECOND GENERATION.

EXPERIENCE WOODWARD, b. in Dorchester

d. June 8, 1686.

m. Dea. Medad Pomeroy, Nov. 21, 1661.

FREEDOM WOODWARD, bap. 1642, in Dorchester.

d. May 17, 1681.

m. Jedediah<sup>2</sup> Strong, Nov. 18, 1662.

5 RICHARD MONTAGUE moved from Wells, Me. to Boston, 1646; was also, probably, at Salem. He went to Wethersfield in 1651, and to Hadley, 1659.

He was b. in Eng. about 1614.

d. Dec. 14, 1681, in Hadley.

m. Abigail Downing, probably about 1637, in Salem.

b. in Eng. about 1614.

d. Nov. 8, 1694, in Hadley.

Richard Montague was Town Clerk, Selectman, etc.

### SECOND GENERATION.

MARY MONTAGUE, b. about 1642, probably in Wells, Me.

d. July 22, 1689, in Enfield, Ct.

m. Joseph<sup>2</sup> Warriner, Nov. 25, 1668.

## SEXTON.

**George Sexton**<sup>1</sup> is first mentioned at Windsor, Ct.; he is supposed to be a brother of Richard who came on the Blessing in 1635.

He was b. in Eng. about 1618.

d. before Oct. 30, 1690, in Westfield<sup>2</sup>.

m. Catherine

b.

d. Sept. 19, 1689, in Westfield.

He bought land at Woronoco, June 10, 1663, and was one of the first three permanent settlers there.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**James Sexton**, of Windsor and Westfield.

He was b. about 1660.

d. Dec. 12, 1741, in Westfield.

m. first, Hannah Fowler, April 29, 1680.

b. Dec. 20, 1654, in Windsor.

d. March 10, 1701, in Westfield.

m. second, Anna Bancroft, widow of Thomas<sup>2</sup> Gilbert, Jany. 22, 1702, in Springfield.

b. May 5, 1663.

d. March 16, 1733.

m. third, Mary Burbank<sup>3</sup>, widow of Lazarus Miller<sup>4</sup> and William Mackranney<sup>5</sup>, Feby. 11, 1734.

bap. June 24, 1666.

d. Dec. 16, 1740.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Mercy Sexton**<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 26, 1695.

d. June 22, 1746.

m. James<sup>4</sup> Burt; intentions published Nov. 6, 1725.

b. Oct. 7, 1703.

d. Oct. 25, 1782.

---

Hannah Sexton, b. Oct. 29, 1683.

d. Dec. 25, 1757.

m. John<sup>3</sup> Harmon, June 22, 1710.

b. March 2, 1678.

d. Oct. 12, 1742.

**Catherine Sexton**<sup>7</sup> b. after 1702.

d.

m. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Loomis, May 8, 1735.

b. Aug. 19, 1707.

d. 1782.

They moved to Sheffield 1745.

---

James Sexton b. Nov. 9, 1702.

d. Oct. 31, 1756, in Sheffield.

m. Abilenah.

b.

d.

They went to Sheffield about 1743.



# SEXTON.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 300; Vol. 3, pp. 141, 199, 210, 542; Vol. 4, pp. 31, 32, 36.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, page 165; Vol. 2, page 677.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 72.  
Burt Genealogy, page 46.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, page 44; Vol. 2, pp. 526, 582, 587, 600, 601, 605, 606, 691, 694, 699.  
Papers and Proceedings of Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 2, pp. 179, 180.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 543.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 6, page 268; Vol. 11, page 249; Vol. 29, page 283; Vol. 61, pp. 139, 307, 308.  
Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, page 279.  
Westfield Jubilee, pp. 49, 123, 129, 132.  
Loomis Genealogy, 1875 ed., page 54.  
Westfield Town Records, B. M. & D. Vol. 1, pp. 26, 27, 93, 133, 178.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Sheldon's Suffield, pp. 27, 30, 37, 97, 335.  
Rollin H. Cooke's Copies of Town and Church Records;  
Vol. 6, Great Barrington Church Records, pp. 128, 190.

## NOTES.

- 1 This name was often written Saxton in the early records, and many descendants of the family prefer, and have adopted that spelling.
- 2 Hampden County Probate Records and Registry of Deeds, Book A, page 8, at back end, Inventory of the Estate of George Sexton, taken Jany. 19, 1691. *L.* 49-10-0.
- 3 JOHN BURBANK, b. d. after 1681.  
m. first, Ann d. after May 18, 1641.  
b. d. after May 16, 1655.  
m. second, Jemima about 1643.  
b. He lived in Newbury, Haverhill and Rowley; was made Freeman in Boston, May 13, 1640.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- JOHN<sup>2</sup> BURBANK, b. about 1640. d. June 1, 1709, about 70.  
m. first, Susanna Merrill (Nathaniel) October 15, 1663, in Newbury.  
b. d. Oct. 10, 1690, in Suffield.  
m. second, Sarah Hart (Elisha<sup>1</sup>), widow of John Scone of Westfield, July 15, 1692, in Springfield. d. Aug. 19, 1692.  
m. third, widow Mehitable Saunders of Windsor, Jany. 9, 1694, in Springfield. d. Feby. 24, 1728.  
b.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- MARY BURBANK, bap. June 24, 1666, in Rowley. d. Dec. 16, 1740, in Westfield.  
m. first, Lazarus Miller, Dec. 2, 1685.  
b. d. Aug. 4, 1597.  
m. second, William Mackranney, April 20, 1702.  
b. d. Oct. 25, 1725.  
m. third, James Sexton, Feby. 11, 1734.

## SEXTON.

- 4 OBADIAH MILLER was at Springfield, 1654; he was a brother of Thomas.  
b. d. after March 9, 1682.  
m. Joanna  
b. d. Nov. 1695.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- LAZARUS MILLER, b. Sept. 23, 1655. d. Aug. 4. 1697.  
m. Mary Burbank, Dec. 2, 1685.  
bap. June 24, 1666. d. Dec. 16, 1740.  
she m. second, William Mackranney, April 20, 1702.  
b. d. Oct. 25, 1725.  
she m. third, James Sexton, Feby. 11, 1734.

- 
- 5 WILLIAM MACKRANNEY, b. d. Oct. 25, 1725.  
m. first, Margaret Riley, July 8, 1685.  
b. Feby. 8, 1661. d.  
m. second, Mary Burbank, widow of Lazarus Miller, April 20, 1702.  
she m. third, James Sexton, Feby. 11, 1734.

- 
- JOHN RILEY was at Springfield, 1656. d. Oct. 24, 1684.  
m. Margaret O'Dea, 1660, in Springfield.  
b. d. Aug. 22, 1689.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- MARGARET RILEY, b. Feby. 8, 1661. d.  
m. William Mackranney, July 8, 1685.

- 
- 6 Mercy Sexton is also called Mary in the records, these two names in Colonial days frequently being used interchangeably.
- 7 There is no mention in the Westfield or Springfield records of the birth of any children by James<sup>2</sup> Sexton's second wife, with the exception of James<sup>3</sup> Sexton who was born Nov. 9, 1702. The distribution of the estate of John<sup>4</sup> Harmon (John<sup>3</sup>) who died April 11, 1769, at the age of 53, unmarried, however, shows that Catherine<sup>3</sup> must have been the daughter of James<sup>2</sup>, and in all probability by his second wife, Anna Bancroft. The property was divided between John's aunt Catherine, who married Samuel Loomis, and his uncle James Sexton, both then of Sheffield; see Northampton Probate Records, Estate of John<sup>4</sup> Harmon, and Springfield Registry of Deeds, Vol. 11, page 569, and Vol. 16, page 316.

## BIRD.

**Thomas Bird** was living in Wethersfield Lane, Hartford, as early as 1645, and seems to have resided in Windsor, also. He is supposed to have come from Dorchester and may have been related to the Thomas Bird there.

He was b. d. shortly before Aug. 10, 1662.

m. Mary

b. d. after March 3, 1664.

They had two sons, James and Joseph, and two daughters, Mary and Haannah. Mary married John North, and Haannah married Edmund Scott.<sup>1</sup> The two sons also married, and all four families moved to Farmington.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Mary Bird**, b. d. after 1664.

m. John North.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 182.

Bird Genealogy, by Isaac Bird, 1855, page 5.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 223, 224.

Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 62.

Gay's Old Houses of Farmington, page 5.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 6, 14.

Woodruff's Litchfield, page 29.

Conn. Col Records, Vol. 5, page 438; Vol. 6, page 173.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 12, pp. 35 to 37; Vol. 13, page 342;

Vol. 16, page 161; Vol. 25, pp. 21, 203.

## NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 97.

## BANCROFT.

**John Bancroft** was probably born at Swarkeston, Derbyshire, Eng. He was the son of Thomas and Rebecca, and the brother of Thomas, the poet.<sup>1</sup> He came on the James from London, in April, 1632, arriving June 12. He went to Lynn, where he died in 1637. His wife Jane survived him, and the Lynn records the following year mention a grant of "100 acres to Widow Bancroft."

She probably accompanied the colony that went from Lynn and vicinity to the east end of Long Island, as we find mention on the records of Southampton that Jonathan Stratton and Thomas Talmage petitioned the authorities Nov. 19, 1644, that they might peacefully enjoy between them the lot formerly assigned to Widow Bancroft. She probably went from there to Windsor, Ct., where she married (second) Thomas Barber, Oct. 7, 1640. They lived at Windsor and Simsbury.

She died Sept. 10, 1662, and he died on the following day.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Sergeant Thomas Bancroft** was at Springfield, "lower wharf," now Thompsonville, Dec. 8, 1653.

He was b. d. Dec. 14, 1684.

m. Margaret Wright (Dea. Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Dec. 8, 1653.

b. 1633. d. 1672.

m. second, Hannah (Gardner?) at Westfield.

b. d. Dec. 12, 1711.

she m. second, John Barber<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), May 1, 1689.

bap. in Windsor, July 24, 1642, d. Jan. 27, 1712.

John Bancroft was Sergeant in the Springfield train band.<sup>3</sup>

He was at Westfield, 1668, but returned to Enfield in 1681, where he died. Selectman in Westfield. Farmer.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Anna Bancroft**, b. May 5, 1663, probably at Enfield.

d. March 16, 1733, at Westfield.

m. first, Thomas<sup>3</sup> Gilbert,<sup>4</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) April 9, 1690.

b. March 15, 1659. d. May 14, 1698.

m. second, James Sexton, Jany. 22, 1702.

# BANCROFT.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 113; Vol. 3, pp. 159, 160.  
Newhall's Lynn, pp. 118, 171, 184, 576.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. 6, pp. 77, 78.  
Bancroft Genealogy, by J. M. Bancroft, unpublished.  
Morton Memoranda, page 144.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 69, 151; Vol. 2, pp. 40, 50, 472.  
Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 2, page 94.  
Chapin Genealogy, pp. 2, 6, 312.  
Bliss Genealogy, page 36.  
Sheldon's Suffield, pp. 23, 27, 30, 97.  
Westfield Jubilee, pp. 66, 124.  
Hall Ancestry, pp. 129, 193.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 126, 526, 527, 531, 532, 545, 582, 583, 601, 602, 628, 659.  
Phelps' Simsbury, Granby and Canton, pp. 13, 168.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 6, page 266; Vol. 12, page 176;  
Vol. 14, page 300; Vol. 24, pp. 425, 426; Vol. 56, page 197.  
Northampton Registry of Probate, Vol. 1, pp. 249, 250; Vol. 3, page 110.  
Allen's Enfield, Vol. 1, pp. 23, 67; Vol. 3, pp. 2216 to 2218.  
Papers and Proceedings Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 2, pp. 182 to 184.

## NOTES.

- 1 The English ancestry of the family may be found in the New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 56, page 197; see also Stephen's Dictionary of National Biography, Vol. 3, page 112.
- 2 SERGEANT THOMAS BARBER came over on the Christian, 1635. He was at Dorchester, Windsor and Simsbury.  
He was b. about 1614. d. Sept. 11, 1662.  
m. Joan Oct. 7, 1640. d. Sept. 10, 1662.  
b. d. Sept. 10, 1662.  
He came to Windsor with Saltonstall's party under Francis Stiles. Carpenter.  
He served in the Pequot War.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- DEA. JOHN BARBER, bap. July 24, 1642, in Windsor. d. Jany. 27, 1712.  
m. first, Bathsheba Coggin, Dec. 2, 1663.  
b. d. 1688.  
m. second, Hannah, widow of Thomas Bancroft, May 1, 1689.  
b. d. Dec. 12, 1711.  
He was at Springfield 1663, but went to Suffield, 1684, where he was Deacon and Selectman.
- 3 Springfield Town Records, Vol. 3, page 88;  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, page 126;  
Allen's Enfield, Vol. 1, page 67.
  - 4 THOMAS GILBERT, b. d. June 5, 1662.  
m. Catherine Chapin (Dea. Samuel<sup>1</sup>), widow of Nathaniel Bliss, June 30, 1655.  
b. d. Feby. 4, 1712.  
she m. third, Samuel Marshfield, Dec. 28, 1664.  
b. in England. d. May 8, 1692.

# BANCROFT.

## SECOND GENERATION.

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> GILBERT, b. March 15, 1659. d. May 14, 1698.  
m. Abilene Marshfield, Aug. 4, 1680.  
b. April 2, 1664. d. Nov. 26, 1689.  
he m. second, Anna Bancroft, April 9, 1690.  
b. May 5, 1663. d. March 16, 1733.  
she m. second, James Sexton, Jan. 22, 1702.

---

THOMAS MARSHFIELD was b. in Exeter, Eng. d. 1642?  
m. Sarah  
b. in Eng. d. after 1648, probably in Springfield.  
He was at Dorchester 1630, at Windsor 1639, and is supposed to have been killed by the Indians or to have returned to England, as he disappeared about 1642; see Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 76, 594.

## SECOND GENERATION.

SAMUEL MARSHFIELD, b. in Eng. about 1626. d. May 8, 1692.  
m. Hester Wright (Dea. Samuel!) Feb. 13, 1652,  
b. d. April 3, 1664.  
m. second, Catherine Chapin, widow of Nathaniel Bliss and Thomas Gilbert, Dec. 28, 1664.  
b. d. Feby. 4, 1712.  
He moved from Windsor to Springfield, about 1648; his mother came also, and lived with him until her death. He was Selectman, Sheriff, Deputy 1680, 1683, 1684.

## THIRD GENERATION.

ABILENE MARSHFIELD, b. April 2, 1664. d. Nov. 26, 1689.  
m. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Gilbert, Aug. 4, 1680.  
b. March 15, 1659. d. May 14, 1698.  
he m. second, Anna Bancroft, April 9, 1690.  
she m. second, James Sexton, Jan. 22, 1702.

## GRAVES.

**Rear Admiral Thomas Graves**, was b. at Ratcliffe, near London, June 6 ; bap. June 16, 1605, at Stepney. d. July 31, 1653. m. Katharine Gray, before 1635, in Eng.

b. about 1604. d. Feb. 21, 1682, in Charlestown. He was for many years master of a ship constantly employed between London and Boston, and in 1642 he had the first vessel ever built at Boston for the foreign trade. His first voyage to this country was probably made as early as 1629 ; he brought his family over and settled in Charlestown 1638, becoming a Freeman, May 13, 1640. Both he and his wife were admitted to the church Oct. 7, 1639.

He entered the English naval service when war was declared against the Dutch in 1652, and was made a Rear Admiral by Parliament for his bravery in capturing a Dutch privateer under great disadvantages. He was killed in a naval battle between the English and Dutch fleets in the English channel, July 31, 1653, and was buried in England.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Rebecca Graves**, b. d. Oct. 8, 1664.  
m. Capt. Samuel Adams.

---

Susanna, b. July 8, 1643. d. July 23, 1681.  
m. Rev. Zachariah<sup>2</sup> Symmes, Nov. 18, 1669.  
b. Jany. 9, 1638. d. March 22, 1708.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 2, page 297.  
Adams Genealogy, pp. 6, 253.  
Frothingham's Charlestown, pp. 86, 88, 112.  
Budington's History of First Church in Charlestown, pp. 168, 258.  
Notes on the Ancestry and Connections of Rear Admiral Thomas Graves of Charlestown, by Eben Putnam, pp. 3, 8.  
Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 4, 432, 927, 928.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 317.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 31, pp. 166 to 181.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, page 187 ; Vol. 8, page 138 ; Vol. 23, page 279 ; Vol. 34, page 253.  
Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, Longman & Co., London, 1652-3, pp. 179, 530 ; 1653-4, pp. 67, 68 ; 1654, page 485.

## HARMON.

**John Harmon** came to Springfield 1644, probably from Maine.  
His home lot was the next one south of Henry Burt's.  
He was b. 1617. d. March 7, 1661.  
m. Elizabeth 1640.  
b. about 1607. d. May 16, 1699. *Æt.* 92.  
she m. second, Anthony Dorchester after 1662.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**John<sup>2</sup> Harmon**, b. 1641. d. Feby. 7, 1712.  
m. Mary Dorchester, Jany. 7, 1669.  
b. about 1645. d. Feby. 13, 1712.  
He served in King Philip's War<sup>1</sup>.

---

Mary<sup>2</sup> Harmon, b. Nov. 12, 1651. d.  
m. John Dorchester, April 20, 1671.  
b. Nov. 5, 1644. d. Oct. 5, 1705.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Mary<sup>3</sup> Harmon**, b. Oct. 23, 1671. d.  
m. Sergt. Zachariah Booth, May 26, 1696.

---

John<sup>3</sup> Harmon, b. March 2, 1678. d. Oct. 12, 1742.  
m. Hannah Sexton<sup>2</sup>, June 22, 1710.  
b. Oct. 29, 1683. d. Dec. 25, 1757.

### REFERENCES.

- Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, pp. 42, 45, 459; Vol. 2, pp. 559, 587.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 12, page 147.  
Booth Genealogy, pp. 13, 14.  
Savage, Vol. 1, page 213; Vol. 2, pp. 60, 357.  
Green's Springfield, page 110.  
Chapin Genealogy, pp. 312, 313.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Allen's Enfield, Vol. 2, page 1765.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 99, 183.  
Harmon Genealogy, by Judge G. W. Harmon, unpublished, in Town Clerk's Office, Suffield, Ct., pp. 1, 2.  
Sheldon's Suffield, page 33.  
Suffield Bi-centennial Anniversary, 1870, pp. 34, 35.  
Suffield, One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Decease of Rev. Benjamin Ruggles, 1858, pp. 33, 60.



## HARMON.—HOPKINS.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, page 351; Vol. 5, page 84; Vol. 9, page 87; Vol. 18, page 142; Vol. 19, pp. 62, 250; Vol. 30, page 448; Vol. 37, page 312.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 319.

### NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 424.

<sup>2</sup> JOHN<sup>2</sup> HARMON, b. Aug. 2, 1716, died April 11, 1769, unmarried; see Note 7, under Sexton.

---

## HOPKINS.

**William Hopkins** was at Stratford, Ct., 1640.

Assistant<sup>1</sup> 1641, 1642.

He was b. in Eng. d. about 1644.

m. Mary

b. d. after 1670.

she m. second, Richard Whitehead of Windsor, probably early in 1645.

b. d. shortly before June 26, 1645.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Mary Hopkins**, b. d. before Dec. 22, 1671.

m. Captain William<sup>2</sup> Lewis, about 1644.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 2, page 462; Vol. 3, page 89; Vol. 4, page 516.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 32.

Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 215.

Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, page 88.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 55, 64, 71.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 169, 170.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 8, page 48; Vol. 44, pp. 386 to 388.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 325.

### NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> The Upper House of the General Court of Connecticut was termed the House of Magistrates and the members were called Magistrates; in 1662 the term Assistant was substituted by the Royal Charter for that of Magistrate, and later (1819), the name Assistant was changed to Senator.

## DORCHESTER.

- Anthony Dorchester**, after living several years in Windsor, came to Springfield in 1649; perhaps was originally from Hingham. He was Selectman in Springfield 1672, 1676.  
He was b. d. Aug. 28, 1682, in Springfield.  
m. first, Sarah  
b. d. Nov. 9, 1649, in Springfield.  
m. second, Martha, widow of Samuel Kitcherell,<sup>1</sup> Jan. 2, 1651, in Hartford.  
b. d. Dec. 17, 1662.  
m. third, Elizabeth, widow of John<sup>1</sup> Harmon, after 1662.  
b. about 1607. d. May 16, 1699, *Æt.* 92.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- Mary Dorchester**, born about 1645, probably in Windsor.  
d. Feby. 13, 1712, in Springfield.  
m. John<sup>2</sup> Harmon, Jany. 7, 1669.

- 
- John Dorchester, b. Nov. 5, 1644, in Windsor. d. Oct. 5, 1705.  
m. Mary<sup>2</sup> Harmon (John<sup>1</sup>), April 20, 1671.  
b. Nov. 12, 1651.

- 
- James Dorchester, b. d. Nov. 10, 1732.  
m. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Parsons (Benjamin), March 1, 1677.  
b. Aug. 13, 1656. d. June 27, 1740.

- 
- Benjamin Dorchester, b. Oct. 9, 1651. d. May 24, 1676.  
m. Sarah<sup>3</sup> Burt, April 22, 1675.  
b. Sept. 4, 1656. d. Nov. 9, 1746.  
she m. second, Capt. Luke<sup>2</sup> Hitchcock, Feby. 14, 1677.  
The Springfield Church Record gives the death of Sarah Burt as Nov. 8, but her grave stone in the Pine Street Cemetery reads Nov. 9, 1746.

- 
- Sarah Dorchester, b. Oct. 12, 1653. d. Aug. 18, 1746.  
m. Lieut. Joseph<sup>3</sup> Stebbins, Nov. 27, 1673.  
b. Oct. 24, 1652. d. Oct. 15, 1728.

### REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 314; Vol. 2, pp. 60, 357, 429; Vol. 3, pp. 33, 361; Vol. 4, page 177.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 259.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 289.  
Stebbins Genealogy, Vol. 1, page 93.  
Hitchcock Genealogy, page 407.

## DORCHESTER.

- Judd's Hadley, genealogy, page 143.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, pp. 28, 43, 45, 396, 412, 414, 456,  
459; Vol. 2, pp. 559, 587, 589, 597, 614, 615, 681.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Green's Springfield, pp. 110, 579.  
Chapin Genealogy, page 312.  
Sheldon's Suffield, page 47.  
Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, pp. 63, 89, 93.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 154, 179; Vol. 2, pp. 176, 774.  
Historical Catalogue of the First Church, Hartford, page 236.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 274; Vol. 2, pp. 385, 549.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 269; Vol. 5, page 83; Vol. 9,  
pp. 87, 171; Vol. 13, page 141; Vol. 18, pp. 142, 144; Vol. 19, pp.  
251, 252; Vol. 32, page 302; Vol. 35, page 75; Vol. 38, pp. 157, 158;  
Vol. 40, page 307.

### NOTES.

- 1 SAMUEL KITCHERELL was at Hartford, 1644.  
b. d. 1650.  
m. Martha  
b. d. Dec. 17, 1662.  
2 BENJAMIN PARSONS was b. in England. d. Aug. 24, 1689.  
m. Sarah Vore (Richard<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 6, 1653.  
b. d. Jany. 1, 1676.  
he m. second, Sarah Heith or Heald, widow of John Leonard, Feby. 21, 1677.  
b. d. Nov. 23, 1711.  
she m. third, Peter Tilton of Hadley, Nov. 3, 1690.  
d. July 11, 1696.  
Benjamin was a brother of Cornet Joseph Parsons. He was Deacon, Selectman, etc.

### SECOND GENERATION

- SARAH PARSONS. b. Aug. 13, 1656. d. June 27, 1740.  
m. James Dorchester, March 1, 1677.

## DICKINSON.

**Nathaniel Dickinson** was at Watertown 1634, at Wethersfield 1636, went to Hadley 1659, and was also at Hatfield and Northampton. He came from Ely, Cambridge, Eng. He was b. in Eng. 1600. d. June 16, 1676, in Hadley. m. Anna, widow of William Gull of East Bergholat, Suffolk, Eng. Jany. 16, 1630.

b. d.

He was Town Clerk 1640 to 1659, also the first one at Hadley. Selectman 1646, 1647 in Wethersfield, and in Hadley 1660, 1666. Deputy<sup>1</sup> for Wethersfield 1642 to 1656. He was a member of the Hampshire Troop of Horsemen<sup>2</sup>, under the command of Capt. John Pynchon, on its organization in 1663. Deacon at Wethersfield and Hadley.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Sergeant John Dickinson**, b. in Eng. 1630

killed in Falls Fight, May 19, 1676.

m. Frances Foote 1648.

b. about 1629. d.

she m. second, Francis Barnard of Hartford and Hadley, about Aug. 21, 1677.

b. about 1617. d. Feby. 3, 1698. *Æt.* 81.

John Dickinson was Sergeant<sup>3</sup> at Wethersfield 1657; went to Hadley 1659. He was Selectman in Hadley 1664, 1669, 1673, 1676, and Sergeant 1663.

---

Thomas<sup>2</sup> Dickinson, b. 1634. d. Jany 17, 1713, in Wethersfield.

m. Hannah Crow (John<sup>1</sup>) March 7, 1668, in Hadley.

b. July 13, 1649.

d. after March 7, 1720.

He went to Hadley 1659, but returned to Wethersfield twenty years later.

---

Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Dickinson, of Hatfield.

b. Aug. 1643.

d. Oct. 11, 1710.

m. Hannah 1662.

b.

d. Feby. 23, 1679.

m. second, Elizabeth Hawkes (John<sup>1</sup>) widow of Joseph Gillett, Dec. 16, 1680.

bap. Jany. 10, 1647.

d. before April, 1682.

m. third, Elizabeth Burt, widow of Sergt. Samuel Wright, Sept. 26, 1684.

# DICKINSON.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- Mary<sup>3</sup> Dickinson** (John<sup>2</sup>) b. 1650. d.  
m. Samuel Northam 1674.
- 
- Esther<sup>3</sup> Dickinson** (Thomas<sup>2</sup>) b. Jany. 22, 1674. d. after Nov. 7, 1721.  
m. Nathaniel Smith (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Hartford, July 9, 1696.  
b. Oct. 1664. d. about Dec. 1711.  
she m. second, Hezekiah Porter 1712.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 118, 479; Vol. 2, pp. 48, 180, 256; Vol. 3, page 289;  
Vol. 4, pp. 124, 127.
- Thomas Dickinson Genealogy, 1897, pp. 13 to 21, 55, 56, 64, 84, 85, 89.
- Foote Genealogy, by Nathaniel Goodwin, pp. xxvi, 47, 270, 271.
- Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 22, 129.
- Judd's Hadley, pp. 11, 12, 15, 16, 20, 24, 26, 31, 42, 47, 49, 60, 68, 69, 70, 76,  
77, 82, 83, 163, 165, 180, 185, 190, 203, 204, 218, 219, 419, 446, 452,  
479, 480, genealogy, pp. 33, 34, 35, 67, 177.
- Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, pp. 144, 145, 173.
- Temple and Sheldon's Northfield, page 429.
- Sketches of Southington, genealogy, page lxxxii.
- Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 43, 174.
- Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 290.
- Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 235, 236; Vol. 2, pp. 437, 461 to  
465.
- Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 186, 327.
- Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 2, pp. 189, 190, 298,  
299.
- Wright's Deeds of Hampden County, page 77.
- New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 90.
- Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 30, 40, 93, 149, 163, 164, 203, 209, 220, 222,  
266, 637; Vol. 2, pp. 284, 286, 327, 876, 897, 898.
- Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 76 to 281, 299.
- Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 306.
- Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 608.
- Morton Memoranda, pp. 132 to 139.
- Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 245, 247, 251.
- Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., page 101.
- Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 195.

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 76 to 281.
- 2 Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 219.
- 3 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 299.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 245, 247, 251.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, pp. 163, 165, 218.

## FOOTE.

**Nathaniel Foote** was in Watertown 1634 ; went to Wethersfield in 1636, where he became the richest landholder of his day.

He was b. in Eng. 1593. d. shortly before Nov. 20, 1644.

m. Elizabeth Deming (sister of John), 1615.

b. 1595. d. July 28, 1683.

she m. second, Governor Thomas Welles, about 1646.

Nathaniel Foote<sup>1</sup> was Deputy 1641, 1643, 1644. When the Pequot War<sup>2</sup> was determined upon his name was mentioned in the Colonial records as one from whom supplies were to be purchased for the commissary service.

“Nathaniel Foote, belongs, not to that class of men who fill a large place in the world’s history because called by some great emergency into positions of power and influence,—but to that more meritorious class of pious and excellent persons, who walk meekly along the paths of common life, perform every duty, public or private, love and help their fellowmen, and act always as if in their great Task Master’s eye. It is to such men that society owes at once its peace, stability and progress,—yet history takes no note of such, and hence, ‘The world knows nothing of its greatest men.’ ”—*Nathaniel Goodwin in the Foote Genealogy.*

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Frances Foote**, b. about 1629. d.

m. Sergeant John<sup>2</sup> Dickinson 1648.

b. 1630. d. May 19, 1676.

she m. second, Francis Barnard of Hartford and Hadley, about Aug. 21, 1677.

b. about 1617. d. Feby. 3, 1698, *Æt.* 81.

Francis Barnard m. first, Hannah (Merrill?) Aug. 15, 1644.

---

**Elizabeth Foote**, b. about 1616. d. Sept. 8, 1700, *Æt.* 84.

m. Josiah Churchill 1638.

---

Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Foote<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1620. d. 1655.

m. Elizabeth Smith<sup>4</sup> (Lieut. Samuel<sup>1</sup>), 1646.

b. 1627. d. after 1701.

she m. second, William Gull, after 1655.

William Gull was probably a son of Mrs. Nathaniel Dickinson by her first husband ; he died in 1701.

## FOOTE.

- Rebecca Foote**, b. about 1634, at Watertown. d. April 6, 1701.  
m. Lieut. Philip Smith (Lieut. Samuel<sup>1</sup>) about 1657.  
b. about 1633. d. Jany. 10, 1685.  
she m. second, Major Aaron Cooke, Oct. 2, 1688.  
b. 1610. d. Sept. 6, 1690.
- 
- Mary Foote, b. about 1623. d. after Aug. 1685.  
m. first, Sergt. John Stoddard of Wethersfield, 1642.  
b. about 1620. d. Dec. 1664, at Wethersfield.  
m. second, John Goodrich (brother of Ensign William), April 1674.  
b. in Eng. d. April 1680.  
she was his second wife.  
she m. third, Lieut. Thomas Tracy 1683, at Norwich.  
b. d. Nov. 7, 1685.  
she was his third wife.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 118; Vol. 2, pp. 48, 180, 322; Vol. 4, pp. 128, 131, 200.  
Talcott's New York and New England Families, pp. 504, 724.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 26, 77, 133.  
Foote Genealogy, by Nathaniel Goodwin, pp. v to xxxvii, 47, 48, 268 to 271, 276, 360.  
Bond's Watertown, pp. 225, 765.  
Goodwin's Notes, page 250.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 44, 160, 174, 194.  
John Stoddard Genealogy, page 13.  
Goodrich Genealogy, page 33.  
Tracy Genealogy, Albany 1898, pp. 20 to 23.  
Churchill Genealogy, page 324.  
Graves Genealogy, page 11.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, pp. 52, 123.  
Thomas Dickinson Genealogy, 1897, pp. 64, 84.  
Welles Genealogy, pp. 102 to 107, 120.  
Caulkins' Norwich, page 201.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 21, 26, 53, 117, 149, 164, 190, 193, 209, 270, 274, 621, 622, 684; Vol. 2, pp. 327, 328, 369, 370, 405, 646, 647, 684, 888, 891, 897, 898.  
English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, page 112.  
Taintor's Colchester, pp. 7, 8.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 369.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 720.  
Bliss Genealogy, page 36.  
Deming Genealogy, page 4.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 250, 253.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 179, 229; Vol. 2, pp. 436, 437.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 94; Vol. 9, page 272.

# FOOTE.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 12, 113, 241,  
379.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 10, 67, 69, 87, 93, 103, 110, 461.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 312.

Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., page 101.

## NOTES.

1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 67, 69, 87, 103, 110.

2 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 10.

3 Quartermaster Nathaniel<sup>1</sup> Foot (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>)

b. Jany. 10, 1647.

d. Jany. 12, 1703, in Wethersfield.

m. Margaret Bliss, May 2, 1672.

b. Nov. 12, 1649.

d. April 3, 1745, in Colchester.

He obtained his title of Quartermaster from his service in that capacity during King Philip's War; was in the Falls Fight. He lived in Wethersfield, Hatfield, Springfield, Stratford and Branford, finally returning to Wethersfield where he died.

4 LIEUT. SAMUEL SMITH, b. 1602.

d. about Dec. 1680.

m. Elizabeth

b. 1602.

d. March 16, 1686.

He came in the Elizabeth from Ipswich, Eng., to Watertown 1634; soon after he went to Wethersfield, and in 1659 to Hadley. He was Deputy many terms from 1641 to 1653, and Lieutenant from 1663 to 1678.

## SECOND GENERATION.

ELIZABETH SMITH, b. 1627.

d. after 1701.

m. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Foote 1646.

b. about 1620.

d. 1655.

she m. second, William Gull, of Wethersfield, after 1655.

b.

d. 1701.

MARY SMITH, b. about 1630.

d. Dec. 16, 1668.

m. John Graves.

b. in Eng.

d. Sept. 19, 1677.

LIEUT. PHILIP SMITH, b. about 1633.

d. Jany. 10, 1685.

m. Rebecca Foote about 1657.

b. about 1634.

d. April 6, 1701.

They removed from Wethersfield to Hadley about 1660. He was Selectman, Deacon, Lieutenant, Deputy, etc.

she m. second, Major Aaron Cooke, of Windsor and Northampton, Oct. 2, 1688.

b. 1610.

d. Sept. 6, 1690.

she was his fourth wife.



## HANCHETT.

**Dea. Thomas Hanchett**<sup>1</sup>, b.            d. June 11, 1686, in Suffield, Ct.  
m. Deliverance Langton, before June 18, 1661.  
b. Sept. 22, 1647?            d. June 10, 1718.  
she m. second, Jonathan Burt, Dec. 14, 1686.

Dea. Thomas Hanchett was at Wethersfield 1642; removed to New London in 1651, and was there three years; was also at Saybrook. He went to Northampton 1660 and was Deacon there in 1668; he afterwards went to Westfield and finally to Suffield, where he was granted 60 acres in 1679.

“A modest retiring man of blameless life, he was well worthy the distinction of having been elected second Deacon of the new church, to which position he was chosen in 1668. His home lot was the most southerly on Hawley Street, and was a portion of the lot granted to George Langton, whose daughter he married.”—*Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 119.*

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Hanchett**, b.            d. after March 28, 1712.  
m. Sergeant Samuel<sup>3</sup> Loomis, April 4, 1678.

### REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 2, page 352; Vol. 3, pp. 56, 114.  
Burt Genealogy, pp. 33, 34.  
Sheldon's Suffield, pp. 27, 35, 97.  
Suffield Bi-centennial Anniversary, page 35.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 434.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 40, 276; Vol. 2, page 412.  
Caulkins' New London, pp. 74, 75.  
Loomis Genealogy, 1875 ed., page 30.  
Sketches of Southington, genealogy, page cxlvii.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 439.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 36, 99, 105 to 109, 119, 146, 571.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Dewey's Ancient Westfield, unpublished.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 5, page 78; Vol. 6, page 267; Vol. 9, page 89.  
Westfield Town Records, Vol. 1, B. M. & D., page 83.

### NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> The early records show several variations in the spelling of this name; Hanchet, Hanset, Hansett, Handsett, Hanshut, Hanshet, Hantchat, Hanshett, etc.

## WITHINGTON.

**Elder Henry Withington** probably came over about 1636, and settled in Dorchester. It was a critical period in the history of that settlement for a large number of the first inhabitants, including their pastor, Rev. John Warham, had recently left to found a new settlement at Windsor.

In the reorganization of the church which became necessary, Henry Withington was one of six who signed the covenant with the new pastor, Rev. Richard Mather, Aug. 23, 1636, and in 1637 he was chosen Ruling Elder<sup>1</sup>, which office he held for thirty years.

Selectman 1636.

He was b. in Eng. about 1587.

d. Feby. 2, 1667, in Dorchester, *Æt.* 79.

m. first, Elizabeth

b. in Eng.

d. Feby. 16, 1661.

m. second, Margaret Turner, widow of Richard Paul<sup>2</sup>, 1662.

b.

d. May 20, 1676.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Ann Withington**, b. in Eng. d.

m. James<sup>2</sup> Bates, before 1648.

---

Dea. Richard Withington, b. about 1618. d. Dec. 22, 1701. *Æt.* 83.

m. Elizabeth Eliot (Philip<sup>1</sup>), about 1649.

hap. April 8, 1627.

d. April 18, 1714.

Richard Withington was made Ruling Elder 1651 and Deacon in 1669; Selectman 1675 to 1677; member of the A. & H. Artillery Co. 1646.

Capt. John Withington (1649 to 1690) was his son.

---

Faith Withington, b. 1620.

d. Feby. 3, 1689.

m. Richard Baker, about 1639.

b.

d. Oct. 25, 1689.

He was a member of the A. & H. Artillery Co. 1658; Selectman 1653; Constable 1663.

---

Mary Withington, b. 1622.

d. March 26, 1697.

m. Deputy Governor Thomas Danforth, Feby. 23, 1644.

b. about Nov. 1623.

d. Nov. 5, 1699.

Thomas Danforth was Treasurer of Harvard College from 1650 to 1669, and its Steward from the latter date to 1682; Deputy 1657, 1658; Assistant 1659 to 1679; Deputy Governor 1679, 1689 to 1692; Recorder of Deeds for Middlesex County 1652 to 1686; one of the Judges of the Supreme Court, etc.

# WITHINGTON.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 98; Vol. 2, pp. 8, 111; Vol. 3, page 372; Vol. 4, pp. 618, 619,  
American Ancestry, Vol. 6, page 69.  
History of Dorchester, pp. 139, 148, 150, 200, 203, 424.  
Orcutt's Dorchester, pp. 230, 248, 496.  
Records of the First Church at Dorchester, pp. 2 to 9.  
Danforth Genealogy, pp. 18, 19.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 268.  
Whitman's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, page 155.  
Roberts' Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, pp. 161, 185.  
Emery's Taunton, pp. 29, 65.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, pp. 36, 259; Vol. 5, pp. 262, 468; Vol. 7, page 316; Vol. 16, pp. 52, 157; Vol. 20, page 254; Vol. 23, page 24; Vol. 30, page 235; Vol. 31, page 142; Vol. 34, page 166; Vol. 38, page 265; Vol. 41, pp. 83, 281, 413; Vol. 43, page 279; Vol. 49, page 455; Vol. 50, page 376; Vol. 51, page 298; Vol. 53, pp. 181, 185, 373; Vol. 54, pp. 93, 219; Vol. 58, page 404.  
General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 817.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 288.  
Paul Family, sheet 1.  
Eliot Genealogy, 1854 ed., pp. 33, 34; 1905 ed., page 5.  
Withington Genealogy, by Chas. S. Withington, unpublished.

## NOTES.

- 1 The office of Ruling Elder was one of much dignity and honor in the first New England churches. He represented that part of the executive power that did not fall specifically within the province of the pastor. His business was to keep strict watch over all the brethren and sisters, and see that they demeaned themselves in an orderly and godly manner. It was his duty to warn the careless, admonish the wayward, and to present the incorrigible before the proper tribunal for discipline. He was also to go from house to house, like a ministering angel, and visit the sick and the afflicted and pray with them. In the absence of the Pastor and Teacher he was also to pray with the congregation on the Sabbath and other stated days of worship, and expound the Scriptures to them. These duties were at times of no little difficulty, for they were liable to traverse at one extreme the duties and rights of the pastorate, and at the other to come in conflict with the rights and responsibilities of the brotherhood. This liability became at times an annoying reality, so that within fifty years of the New England settlement, the office fell into neglect, and was soon generally abandoned.
- 2 RICHARD PAUL, b. in Eng. d. before May 17, 1654, in Taunton.  
m. Margarie Turner of Cohannet, Nov. 8, 1638.  
she m. second, Elder Henry Withington 1662.  
Richard Paul was one of the forty-six original proprietors of Cohannet (Taunton); was there in 1638.

## WELLES.

**Governor Thomas Welles** is supposed to have come over in 1636 and to have made a short stay in Cambridge, also in Saybrook, before he settled in Hartford, early in 1637.

He was b. in Essex County, Eng , 1598.

d. Jany. 14, 1660.

m. Elizabeth Hunt, in Eng.

1618.

b. in Eng.

d. about 1640, in Hartford.

m. second, Elizabeth Deming, widow of Nathaniel Foote, about 1646.

b. 1595.

d. July 28, 1683.

He was made a member of the Court of Magistrates very soon after his arrival in Hartford, and continued to hold the office of Magistrate or Assistant until 1654. As a member of this body he voted with the others at the session on May 1, 1637, to declare war against the Pequots. The historic Fundamental Orders of Connecticut, or Constitution, was issued by this Assembly in 1639, and the original copy in the State archives is in the handwriting of Thomas Welles. He was considered one of the best writers in the Colony, and it is said that most of the early laws and papers were drafted by him. He seems to have been one of the most estimable and exemplary men in the community, and to have had to an unlimited extent the confidence of the people. He was deeply interested in the welfare of the Colony and promoted it to the best of his ability. He was Secretary of the Conn. Colony from 1640 to 1648; its Treasurer 1639, 1641, 1643 to 1645, 1647 to 1652; Deputy Governor 1654, 1656, 1657, 1659; and Governor 1655 and 1658.

He was Acting Governor also during the absences of Gov. Hopkins and Gov. Winthrop in England, and was frequently associated on important committees with Haynes, Ludlow, Mason and the other foremost men of the Colony. He also rendered conspicuous service as a Commissioner of the United Colonies 1649 and 1659. During his first term of service as Commissioner there were several delicate and difficult matters to be considered, and it was largely due to his wise counsel, tact and good judgment, that an Indian outbreak was prevented in Connecticut, and war was averted with the Dutch. He moved from Hartford to Wethersfield in 1643 and lived there for the remainder of his life.

## WELLES.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Ann Welles**, b. about 1619. d. 1680.  
m. Thomas Thompson, April 14, 1646.  
b. about 1617. d. April 25, 1655, in Farmington.  
she m. second, Anthony Hawkins<sup>2</sup>, July 16, 1656.  
b. d. Feby. 28, 1674.

---

Capt. Samuel Welles<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1630. d. July 15, 1675.  
m. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Hollister (Lieut. John<sup>1</sup>) about 1659.  
b. in Wethersfield. d.  
he m. second, Hannah<sup>2</sup> Lamberton (George<sup>1</sup>).  
b. d.  
she m. second, Lieut. Col. John Allyn of Hartford, Nov. 6, 1696.  
Capt. Samuel Welles lived in Hartford until 1649, when he went to Wethersfield where he spent the rest of his life; he is supposed to have been killed by the Indians or to have been drowned in the Connecticut river. He was a Deputy 1660, 1661, 1675; Captain<sup>4</sup> of the Wethersfield Company 1670.

### REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 2, page 382; Vol. 3, page 48; Vol. 4, pp. 288, 478.  
Talcott's New York and New England Families, pp. 724, 725.  
Goodwin's Notes, pp. 250, 258, 259, 262.  
Welles Genealogy, pp. 98 to 113, 120.  
Foote Genealogy, by Nathaniel Goodwin, page 47.  
Andrews' New Britain, page 9.  
Camp's New Britain, page 23.  
Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 7, page 64; Vol. 8, page 550.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 242, 267; Vol. 2, pp. 166, 208, 219, 439, 462, 463.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 93.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 47, 61, 160, 164, 166, 203.  
Paige's Cambridge, page 36.  
Hall Ancestry, page 171.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 468.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, page 158; Vol. 2, page 369.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 8 to 346; Vol. 2, page 4.  
Hollister Genealogy, pp. 25, 31.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 161, 208, 324, 379.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 11, 33, 182.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church Hartford. pp. 10, 235.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., pp. 321, 361, 369.

## WELLES.—WHITE.

Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 335.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 133, 157.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 149, 185, 186, 311; Vol. 2, pp. 405, 760,  
761, 775.

History of the First Church in Hartford, page 419.

Larned's History for Ready Reference, Vol. 1, page 497.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 61, pp. 177, 178.

### NOTES.

1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 8 to 346 (over 150 references).

2 ANTHONY HAWKINS, of Windsor.

b. d. Feby. 28, 1674.

m. first, Isabel Brown.

b. d. July 12, 1655.

he removed to Farmington 1656, and m. second, Ann Welles, widow of Thomas Thompson, July 16, 1656.

Anthony Hawkins was one of the Corporators named in the Royal Charter of Charles II in 1662; he was Deputy many years, and Assistant 1668 to 1670.

3 MARY<sup>3</sup> WELLES (Samuel<sup>2</sup>), b. Nov. 23, 1666. d. Feby. 18, 1715.

m. Lieut. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Hale (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) 1695.

b. Feby. 12, 1645. d. Nov. 18, 1711.

she was his second wife.

4 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 346, 347, 365, 369, 371, 372; Vol. 2, pp. 17, 132, 249, 260.

---

## WHITE.

**John White**, of Wenham and Lancaster, was at Salem 1638,  
and probably came from the west of England.

He was b. in Eng. d. between March 10 and 29, 1673.

m. Joane

b. d. May 18, 1654, in Lancaster.

He is first mentioned in Lancaster 1653.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Joanna White**, b. 1630, in Eng. d. between 1673 and 1695.

m. Capt. Thomas Fiske, about 1650.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 4, page 510.

Fiske Genealogy, page 64.

Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 2, page 125.

White Genealogy, John of Wenham and Lancaster, pp. 9 to 17.

Marvin's Lancaster, pp. 46, 64, 72, 81, 92, 98, 760, 761.

## NOBLE.

**Thomas Noble** was at Boston 1652; came to Springfield 1656, and went to Westfield about 1669.

He was b. in Eng. about 1632.

d. Jany. 20, 1704, in Westfield.

m. Hannah Warriner, Nov. 1, 1660.

b. Aug. 17, 1643.

d. before May 12, 1721.

she m. second, Dea. Medad Pomeroy, Jany. 24, 1705.

Thomas Noble was Freeman, Oct. 12, 1681; was admitted to the Westfield church, Feby. 20, 1681. He was a Constable in 1674, and Deputy<sup>1</sup> 1692.

“Agriculture, necessarily the main pursuit of every one in the early history of a country, was his principal employment, although while at Springfield, during the winter, he worked a portion of the time as a tailor.”—*L. M. Boltwood in the Noble Genealogy, page 23.*

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Rebecca Noble**, b. Jany. 4, 1683, in Westfield.

d. after Dec. 19, 1720.

m. Samuel<sup>4</sup> Loomis, Feby. 3, 1703.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 3, page 286.

Noble Genealogy, pp. 19 to 27.

Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, pp. 44, 465; Vol. 2, pp. 613, 653, 696.

Loomis Genealogy, 1875 ed., page 38.

Westfield Jubilee, pp. 55, 66, 76, 124.

Dewey's Ancient Westfield, unpublished.

Temple and Shelton's Northfield, page 517.

Warriner Genealogy, page 20.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 87; Vol. 43, page 40; Vol. 57, page 209.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 554, 556, 614.

Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, pp. 69, 83.

Westfield Town Records, Vol. 1, B. M. & D., page 93.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 340.

## NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> Acts and Resolves of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, Vol. 7, page 8.

## CHANDLER.

**William Chandler** settled in Roxbury in 1637, with his wife, Annis, and four children.

He was b. in Eng.

d. Jany. 26, 1642, in Roxbury.

m. Annis (Agnes), in Eng.

b. in Eng.

d. March 17, 1683.

she m. second, John Dane<sup>1</sup>, July 2, 1643.

she m. third, John Parmenter<sup>2</sup>, Aug. 9, 1660.

The Church records say: "1683, m 1 d 17, died Old Mother Parmitter a blessed saint."

William Chandler was made a Freeman, May 13, 1640. He was rated as a housekeeper, and a census which was taken between 1638 and 1640, shows that he had twenty-two acres of land, also one goat and one kid. Rev. John Eliot's record says of him: "William Chandler came to New England about 1637. He brought four small children, Thomas, Hanna, John, William. Sarah was born here. He lived a very religious and godly life among us and fell into a consumption to which he had been long inclined. He lay neare a yeare sick, in all which time his faith, patience and godlynesse, and contention so shined that God was much glorified in him. He dyed Jan. 26, 1641-2, and left a sweet memory and savor behind him "

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain Thomas Chandler**, b. in Eng. 1630.

d. Jany. 15, 1703.

m. Hannah Brewer,

1650<sup>3</sup>.

b. about 1630.

d. Oct. 25, 1717. *Æt.* 87.

He was one of the original proprietors of Andover, probably going there about 1644. He was a blacksmith, carrying on a considerable iron works, and becoming a rich and very influential man. He reached the rank of Ensign in the Andover Company in 1661, Lieutenant in 1683, and Captain<sup>4</sup> 1688, and was Deputy<sup>5</sup> 1678, 1680, 1681, 1690, 1694, and 1695.

His brother William kept an inn on the Ipswich road to Billerica; both were military men of considerable local fame in the Indian wars, Capt. Thomas Chandler doing some service in scouting. Andover suffered severely during King Philip's War, and the inhabitants were in constant



## CHANDLER.

fear of Indian depredations for a long time afterwards. Early in 1690 active measures were taken by the Government for the defence of the frontier towns, and forty troopers were detached from the companies of the Essex regiment and put under Capt. Thomas Chandler's command at Andover. On May 28, 1690, he was appointed "to command the company that are to be impressed for the defence of the frontier towns from Dunstable eastwards as far as Bradford, downwards, which company is to consist of forty troopers and thirty foot-soldiers."

---

Hannah Chandler, b. about 1629. d. June 11, 1711. *Æt.* 82.  
m. first, George Abbot, senior<sup>6</sup>, Dec. 12, 1646.  
m. second, Rev. Francis Dane 1690.

---

Dea. John Chandler, b. about 1635. d. April 15, 1703, *Æt.* about 68.  
m. Elizabeth Douglas<sup>7</sup>, Feby. 16, 1659.  
b. Aug. 26, 1641, in Ipswich. d. Sept. 23, 1705, in New London.  
He was one of the original settlers at New Roxbury, now Woodstock, Ct.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Ensign Henry Chandler**, b. May 28, 1667, in Andover.  
d. Aug. 27, 1737, in Enfield.

m. Lydia Abbot, Nov. 28, 1695.  
b. Sept. 29, 1675. d. March 11, 1749. *Æt.*<sup>8</sup> 74.  
He was Ensign<sup>9</sup> of the Andover Company 1718. He and his brother, Capt. Joseph Chandler, were granted by the town of Andover in 1695, "the privilege to set up a Saw mill on the Cochickewick river, two or three rods above the lower fordway." In January 1723, he purchased 1,700 acres of land for £700 in the northwestern part of Enfield, and moved there the following spring.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

**Sarah Chandler**, b. July 9, 1707, in Andover.  
d. April 16, 1777, in Enfield.  
m. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Booth, Jany. 29, 1736.

---

Lydia Chandler, b. Nov. 27, 1699, in Andover. d. Feby. 4, 1780.  
m. John<sup>4</sup> Booth, Dec. 6, 1727.

# CHANDLER.

## REFERENCES.

- Abbot Genealogy, pp. iv, 1, 147.  
Abbott Genealogy, 1906 ed., pp. 23 to 31.  
Chandler Genealogy, 1883 ed., pp. 1 to 11, 16 to 22, 30, 31, 78, 82, 83.  
Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 2, 3, 357 to 359; Vol. 2, pp. 6, 63; Vol. 3, page 360.  
Allen's Enfield, Vol. 2, pp. 1771, 1871, 1875.  
Booth Genealogy, pp. 16, 19.  
Drake's Roxbury, pp. 49, 50, 368, 369.  
Ellis' Roxbury, pp. 16, 18, 19, 90 to 94.  
Abbot's Andover, pp. 13, 28, 32, 51, 153, 201 to 204.  
Bailey's Andover. pp. 11, 13, 30, 32, 46, 47, 49, 69, 70, 72, 74, 75, 82, 84, 85,  
86, 96, 97, 107, 112, 120, 136, 137, 140, 151, 152, 167, 168, 179, 196, 199,  
211, 218, 221, 224, 228, 232, 233, 235, 421 to 424, 444, 501, 517.  
Dane Memorial Sermon, pp. 33, 34.  
Ancestry of N. D. Dodge, page 9.  
Douglas Genealogy, pp. 49 to 63.  
Goodhue Genealogy, pp. 12, 13, 297.  
Hudson's Sudbury, pp. 40, 114.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 1, page 8.  
Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 1, pp. 35, 128, 141; Vol. 2, page 100.  
Davis-Bancroft Genealogy, pp. 66, 67.  
Caulkins' New London, pp. 300, 301.  
Larned's Windham County, Vol. 1, pp. 22, 579.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 377; Vol. 3, page 177; Vol. 4, part 2, pp. 65,  
283, 326, 327, 340; Vol. 5, pp. 184, 260, 302, 346, 419.  
Essex County Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 137.  
N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, pp. 52, 53, 104, 378, 379; Vol. 3, page  
68; Vol. 4, page 11; Vol. 5, page 334; Vol. 6, pp. 246, 250; Vol. 8,  
page 148; Vol. 9, page 37; Vol. 11, page 220; Vol. 15, page 339;  
Vol. 32, page 176; Vol. 33, pp. 68, 381, Vol. 60, page 358.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 169; 1852 ed., page 530.

## NOTES.

- 1 JOHN DANE came from Essex Co. Eng. 1636; was first at Ipswich, but went to Roxbury about 1642.  
He was b. about 1587. d. Sept. 14, 1658, in Roxbury.  
m. first, in Eng. b. in Eng. d. about 1642, in Roxbury.  
m. second, Annis, widow of William Chandler, July 2, 1643.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- REV. FRANCIS DANE was at Ipswich in 1648, but went to Andover that year where he was for the rest of his life their second minister.  
He was b. in Eng. about 1616. d. Feby. 17, 1697. *Æt.* 81.  
m. first, Elizabeth Ingalls, before 1645.  
b. 1622. d. June 9, 1676.  
m. second, widow Mary Thomas, Nov. 22, 1677.  
b. d. Feby. 18, 1689.  
m. third, Hannah Chandler, widow of George Abbot, senior, 1690.

# CHANDLER.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- HANNAH DANE, b.** d. after Oct. 12, 1712.  
m. Capt. William<sup>2</sup> Goodhue (William<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 14, 1666.
- 2 JOHN PARMENTER**, of Sudbury, was at Watertown 1638, but went to Sudbury the following year where he was an original proprietor.  
He was b. in Eng. about 1588. d. May 1, 1671. *Æt.* 83.  
m. first, Bridget in Eng.  
b. in Eng. d. April 6, 1660.  
He removed to Roxbury after the death of his first wife and  
m. second, Annis, widow of William Chandler and John Dane, Aug. 9, 1660. He was  
deacon, selectman, etc. In his Will he leaves his wife Annisce, "the use of my  
warming pan so long as she remains my widow."
- 3 Porter Genealogy**, John of Windsor, page 576.
- 4 Mass. Records**, Vol. 5, pp. 184, 419.  
Bailey's Andover, pp. 96, 136 to 140, 168.
- 5 Mass. Records**, Vol. 5, pp. 184, 260, 302, 419.  
Bailey's Andover, pp. 136 to 140.  
Acts and Resolves of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, Vol. 7, page 45.
- 6 GEORGE ABBOT, senior**, came from Yorkshire, Eng. about 1640; after living several  
years in Roxbury he went to Andover 1643.  
He was b. about 1615. d. Dec. 24, 1681. *Æt.* 66.  
m. Hannah Chandler, Dec. 12, 1646.  
The Will of George Abbot is noticeable for its tribute to the fidelity and virtues  
of his wife; "Considering the great love & affection I beare unto my loving wife,  
Hannah Abbot, and also considering her tender love and respect she hath had to me  
and also considering her care and diligence in helping to gett and save what God  
hath blessed us withall, and also her prudence in management of the same, I  
doe therefore leave my whole estate to her & for her use during the time of her  
naturall life, and at her death my will is that with the advice of my overseers  
she shall dispose of my estate that her necessity doth not enforce to spend amongst  
my children."
- 7 DEA. WILLIAM DOUGLAS** came from England 1640; was at Gloucester and Ipswich,  
but lived the greater part of the time at Boston until he went to New London in 1660.  
He was b. about 1610 in Scotland. d. July 26, 1682.  
m. Ann Mattle in Eng. about 1636.  
b. about 1610. d. 1685, in New London.  
He was Deputy 1672.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- ELIZABETH DOUGLAS**,  
b. Aug. 26, 1641, in Ipswich. d. Sept. 23, 1705, in New London.  
m. Dea. John Chandler, Feby. 16, 1659.
- 8 Allen's Enfield**, Vol. 2, page 1871.
- 9 Bailey's Andover**, page 30.  
Chandler Genealogy, page 30.

## LEWIS.

**Sergeant William Lewis** came on the Lion<sup>1</sup> in 1632, and was made a Freeman Nov. 6, of that year. He may have been of the Braintree party for a short time, but very soon located in Cambridge where he lived until he accompanied the Hartford settlers in 1636, where he was an original proprietor.

He was b. in Eng.

d. between Aug. 30 and Dec. 3, 1683, in Farmington.

m. Felix in Eng.

b. d. April 17, 1671, in Hadley.

After several years' residence in Hartford, he was one of the earliest settlers in Farmington, where he was Selectman 1640, 1645, and Sergeant<sup>2</sup> of the train band in 1649.

He was also Deputy<sup>3</sup> for Farmington 1641, 1644 to 1646, 1648. He was one of the parties to the Hadley agreement in 1659, but returned to Farmington about 1675. He served as Deputy<sup>4</sup> in 1662 and 1663 for Hadley, and for Northampton in 1664. When the first Cavalry<sup>5</sup> company was organized, under the command of Capt. John Pynchon, in 1663, William Lewis and Nathaniel Dickinson were two of the ten members from Hadley. He was Selectman in Hadley 1660, 1669.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain William<sup>2</sup> Lewis**, b. in Eng.

d. Aug. 18, 1690, in Farmington.

m. first, Mary Hopkins, 1644.

m. second, Mary Cheever<sup>6</sup>, Nov. 22, 1671.

bap. Nov. 29, 1640.

d. Jan. 10, 1728.

He was the first Recorder or Town Clerk at Farmington; Deputy<sup>7</sup> 1680 to 1690, with the exception of 1688, when no elections were held owing to the usurpation of the Government by Sir Edmund Andros; Lieutenant 1651, and Captain<sup>8</sup> 1674, of the Farmington company. He was also, probably, in King Philip's War<sup>9</sup>.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Mary Lewis**, b. May 6, 1645. d. 1692.

m. Benjamin Judd, 1667.

# LEWIS.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 371 ; Vol. 2, page 462 ; Vol. 3, page 89.  
Hotten's Original Lists, page 150.  
Orcutt's Wolcott, Ct., page 513.  
Sketches of Southington, page clvi.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 19, page 142.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 468.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 284.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 169, 170.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. xvi, 11, 599.  
Cambridge Registry Book, page 14.  
Judd Genealogy, page 60.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 98, 155.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 47.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 723.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 214, 215.  
History of the First Church in Hartford, pp. 58, 419.  
Hist. Catalogue of the First Church in Hartford, pp. 11 to 16, 155.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 177, 204, 205.  
Andrews' New Britain, page 140.  
Camp's New Britain, page 22.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 232, 248 ; Vol. 2, pp. 164, 166, 197.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 215, 331, 480.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 250.  
Supplement to the General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed.,  
page 332.  
Lewis Genealogy, by Rollin H. Cooke, unpublished.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 8, page 47 ; Vol. 9, page 90 ; Vol.  
12, pp. 35, 36 ; Vol. 33, pp. 164 to 192 ; Vol. 36, page 305 ; Vol. 38,  
page 172 ; Vol. 41, page 65.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, pp. 6, 11, 12, 15, 16, 24, 26, 42, 63, 69, 72, 76, 81, 89,  
185, 205, 445, 446 ; genealogy, pp. 88, 188.  
Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, pp. 44, 45.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 2, page 521.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 367.

## NOTES.

- 1 The passenger list of the *Lion* contained a number of names of men who made their mark in subsequent Colonial history, such as William Wadsworth, John Talcott, Robert Bartlett, Daniel Brewer, Isaac Morrill, Elder William Goodwin, Edward Elmer, Elder John White, James Olmstead, Wiliam Lewis, etc.
- 2 Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 47.  
Paige's Cambridge, page 599.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 187.
- 3 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 66, 111, 135, 141, 162, 165.
- 4 Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 2, pp. 41, 72, 100.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 445.

## LEWIS.—LOBDELL.

5 Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 219.

6 EZEKIEL CHEEVER, the famous master of the Boston Latin School, was b. in London, Jany. 25, 1614.

d. Aug. 21, 1708, in Boston.

m. first, about 1638, in New Haven.

b. d. Jany. 20, 1649.

m. second, Ellen Lathrop, (sister of Capt. Thomas Lathrop of Beverly), Nov. 18, 1652.

b. d. Sept. 10, 1706, in Boston.

He came to Boston in June 1637, went the following spring to New Haven and there taught school. He was Deputy at New Haven 1646. In Dec. 1650, he removed to Ipswich, Mass., to Charlestown, Nov. 1661, and to Boston Jany. 6, 1671.

### SECOND GENERATION.

MARY CHEEVER, bap. Nov. 29, 1640, in New Haven.

d. Jany. 10, 1728.

m. first, Capt. William<sup>9</sup> Lewis, Nov. 22, 1671.

m. second, Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Bull, Jany. 3, 1692.

b. 1646. d. May 13, 1708.

7 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 3, pp. 48, 86, 106, 115, 139, 155, 181, 194, 207, 211, 214, 223, 227, 230, 236, 239, 248, 251, 254; Vol. 4, pp. 9, 23.

8 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 227, 300, 414; Vol. 2, pp. 238, 521; Vol. 3, page 42.

9 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 468.

---

## LOBDELL.

**Elizabeth Lobdell** was b. 1632. d. Nov. 11, 1684.

m. Dea. Jonathan Burt, Oct. 20, 1651, in Boston.

She is supposed to be a sister of Simon Lobdell, who was of Milford, Ct., Hartford, 1655, and Springfield from 1666 to 1674; he then returned to Milford.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 314; Vol. 3, page 102.

New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 87; Vol. 32, page 302.

Life of Henry Burt. pp. 119, 143.

Burt Genealogy, pp. 31, 33.

Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, page 462; Vol. 2, page 599.

Sheldon's Suffield, page 20.

Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 7, page 99.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 297, 360, 361.

Mass. Records, Vol. 5, page 359.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 49.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 179.

## SMITH.

**Joseph Smith** was at Hartford 1655.

Freeman, May 21, 1657.

He was b. d. Jany. 1690.

m. Lydia Hewitt, April 20, 1656.

b. d. shortly before March 3, 1712.

He was one of the twenty-four persons who petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts, in May 1653, for liberty to "plant, possess and inhabit Nonotucke." As all but one of the petitioners were living under the jurisdiction of Connecticut it was supplemented by another petition signed by Dea. Samuel Chapin, John Pynchon and Elizur Holyoke of Springfield.

These petitions were acted upon favorably and Nonotucke (Northampton), was bought from the Indians the following September. Joseph Smith, however, did not remove to Northampton, but his brother Christopher was one of the early settlers there.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Lydia Smith**, b. Feby. 14, 1666. d. after Nov. 4, 1718.

m. Lamrock Flower 1686.

b. about 1660, in Eng. d. June 19, 1716.

---

Nathaniel Smith, b. October 1664. d. about Dec. 1711.

m. Esther Dickinson (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), July 9, 1696.

b. Jany. 22, 1674. d. after Nov. 7, 1721.

she m. second, Hezekiah Porter (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), 1712.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 4, pp. 124 to 127.

Thomas Dickinson Genealogy, pp. 85, 89.

Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 17, 18.

Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, page 34.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 286.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 232; Vol. 12, page 36.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 6.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 273, 276.

Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 288, 289.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 507; Vol. 2, pp. 298, 386.

Hist. Catalogue of the First Church in Hartford, pp. 160, 236.

Conn. Col. Records. Vol. 1, page 298.

## GILBERT.

**Josiah Gilbert** was at Wethersfield 1651. Constable.

He was b. about 1628. d. Sept. 1688.

m. first, Elizabeth

b. about 1632. d. Oct. 17, 1682. *Æt.* 50.

m. second, Mary Harris (William<sup>2</sup>), widow of John Ward, Jany. 1688.

b. July 1, 1645, in Rowley.

d. between May 17, 1714 and Aug. 3, 1722.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Elizabeth Gilbert**, b. March 28, 1654. d. Sept. 8, 1714.

m. Jonathan<sup>2</sup> Deming (John<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 25, 1673.

## REFERENCES.

Gilbert Family of New England, page 3.

Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 251, 365; Vol. 4, page 409.

Deming Genealogy, pp. 10, 11.

Hall Ancestry, page 227.

Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 617, 689.

Talcott's New York and New England Families, page 513.

Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. 21, page 106.

Goodwin's Notes, page 237.

Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 73, 74.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 42, 112, 189, 272, 741; Vol. 2, pp. 353 to  
355, 726, 913.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol 2, page 520; Vol. 4, page 62.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 219; Vol. 4, pp. 223, 339;  
Vol. 42, page 280.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 373, 448, 549;  
Vol. 2, pp. 397, 398.



## PORTER.

**John Porter** was at Windsor 1637.

He was from Felsted, Essex County, Eng.

He was b. 1600. d. April 21, 1648, in Windsor.  
m. Anna White, of Messing, Eng. Oct. 18, 1620.

bap. July 13, 1600. d. July 1647, in Windsor.

He was Constable 1639, Town Clerk 1640, and Deputy<sup>1</sup>  
1639, 1646, 1647. His home lot was situated near the junction of what is now the Farmington river with the Connecticut, between the houses of George Phelps and Joseph Loomis, and nearly opposite those of Henry Wolcott and Matthew Allyn.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**John<sup>2</sup> Porter**, bap. in Eng. Feby. 9, 1622.

d. Aug. 2, 1688, in Windsor.

m. Mary Stanley (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) 1650.

b. in Eng. d. Sept. 18, 1688, in Windsor.

He was a Trooper<sup>2</sup> in the first Cavalry Company formed in Connecticut in 1658, and he also served in King Philip's War. He lived in Windsor.

---

**Samuel<sup>2</sup> Porter**, bap. in Eng. May 26, 1632.

d. Sept. 6, 1689, in Hadley.

m. Hannah Stanley (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), 1659.

b. in Eng. d. Dec. 18, 1708.

He was a merchant in Hadley, where he went in 1659.

During King Philip's War Hadley was an important place, and Samuel Porter took care of most of the wounded soldiers who were brought there and did much for their provision and comfort.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Joseph<sup>3</sup> Porter** (John<sup>2</sup>), b. Feby. 7, 1675.

d. Sept. 29, 1741.

m. Hannah Buell (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 5, 1699, in Killingworth.

b. May 4, 1674, in Killingworth. d. 1761, in Windsor.

They lived in Windsor, and he was buried in the East Windsor Cemetery.

## PORTER.

**Hezekiah<sup>3</sup> Porter** (Samuel<sup>2</sup>), b. Jany. 7, 1665, in Hadley.  
d. Jany. 3, 1752, in East Hartford.  
m. first, **Hannah Cowles<sup>3</sup>** (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), May 20, 1686.  
b. Dec. 10, 1664. d. Sept. 5, 1701.  
m. second, **Hannah Merryfield<sup>4</sup>** (John<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>), 1703.  
b. Dec. 6, 1670. d. Dec. 18, 1708.  
m. third, **Esther Dickinson** (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), widow of Nathaniel  
Smith (Joseph<sup>1</sup>), 1712.  
b. Jany. 22, 1674. d. after Nov. 7, 1721.  
He left Hadley in 1707, and settled in East Hartford  
(Hockanum), where he lived for the rest of his life.  
Selectman 1707. He was a carpenter.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Captain Joseph<sup>4</sup> Porter** (Joseph<sup>3</sup>), b. Jany. 20, 1702, in Windsor.  
d. March 24, 1759.  
m. **Joanna Dodd** 1733.  
b. Feby. 10, 1706. d. May 27, 1757.  
They lived in Wintonbury where he was Lieutenant in the  
Wintonbury Company in 1750, and Captain<sup>5</sup> a year later.

**Timothy<sup>4</sup> Porter** (Hezekiah<sup>3</sup>), b. April 11, 1689.  
d. March 5, 1764.  
m. first, **Mary Pitkin<sup>6</sup>** (Capt. Roger<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), June 14, 1716.  
b. Dec. 30, 1689. d. July 1725.  
m. second, **Hannah Goodwin**, 1726.  
bap. April 17, 1698. d. prior to May 1749.  
m. third, **Elizabeth**  
b. d.  
They lived in East Hartford.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**Hannah<sup>5</sup> Porter<sup>7</sup>** (Joseph<sup>4</sup>), b. Feby. 1, 1739.  
d. March 23, 1825, in Berlin.  
m. **Sergeant William Henry**  
b. d. July 19, 1777.  
William Henry was a Sergeant in the Revolutionary war,  
and died from a wound received in the service.  
she m. second, **Asahel Cowles<sup>8</sup>** Oct. 18, 1798.  
b. July 18, 1728. d. 1807.  
This was Asahel Cowles' third marriage.

## PORTER.

**Captain Aaron<sup>5</sup> Porter** (Timothy<sup>4</sup>), b. 1729.  
d. Nov. 14, 1820.

m. Rhoda Sage 1752.

b. 1734. d. March 25, 1807.

He was Deacon of the Church in Berlin where they lived.

He was Ensign of the Berlin Company 1773, Lieutenant 1776, and Captain<sup>9</sup> of the 8th Company, 6th Regiment, in 1777. He lived in Beckley Quarter.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

**Abijah<sup>6</sup> Porter** (Aaron<sup>5</sup>) b. Jany. 8, 1757.

d. April 13, 1845, in Berlin.

m. first, Hannah<sup>5</sup> Deming<sup>10</sup> (Moses<sup>4</sup>), Oct. 6, 1779.

b. Dec. 13, 1759. d. Sept. 20, 1829.

bap. Jan. 6, 1760.

m. second, widow Sarah Hurlbut, Oct. 29, 1833.

b. d.

They lived in Worthington parish, Berlin. He was a fifer in the Revolutionary War<sup>11</sup>.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**Sarah<sup>7</sup> Maria Porter** (Abijah<sup>6</sup>), b. Aug. 26, 1798, in Berlin.

d. Aug. 13, 1857, in Springfield.

m. Edwin Booth, Oct. 29, 1821, in Berlin.

## REFERENCES.

Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 11, 17, 18, 50, 74, 75, 144, 214, 215, 389, 390, 817, 818.

Stanley Genealogy, pp. 225 to 231, 234, 235, 245, 285 to 291.

Cole Genealogy, page 102.

Buell Genealogy, pp. 28, 34, 35, 55.

Booth Genealogy, Robert of Saco, pp. 25, 26, 31, 36, 37.

Goodwin Genealogy, pp. 572, 573, 713.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 164, 177, 178, 221; Vol. 2, pp. 620 to 622.

Goodwin's Notes, page 170.

American Ancestry, Vol. 12, page 130.

Savage, Vol. 3, page 201.

Deming Genealogy, page 49.

Pitkin Genealogy, pp. 1, 2, 3, 9.

Cowles Genealogy, by Col. Calvin D. Cowles, U. S. A., unpublished.

Sage Genealogy, page 18.

## PORTER.

- Thomas Dickinson Genealogy, 1897, pp. 85, 89.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 463, 790; Vol. 2, page 533.  
Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, pp. 155, 162.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, pp. 184, 494; genealogy, pp. 111, 112.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 264.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 65, 209, 225.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 5, page 116.  
Sketches of Southington, genealogy, pp. xxvi, lxiv, lxxv.  
Kimball-Weston Memorial, page 27.  
Dorchester Church Records, page 264.  
History of Dorchester, pp. 146, 184, 221, 239, 668.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 29, 498; Vol. 3, page 445.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 98; Vol. 2, page 86.  
Wethersfield Inscriptions, pp. 300, 301.  
Early Conn. Marriages, Vol. 4, page 7.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 9, pp. 54, 91; Vol. 16, page 154; Vol. 55, pp. 11, 22 *et seq.*  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 29, 70, 83, 88, 93, 114, 136, 145 to 149, 155, 158, 191, 309, 475; Vol. 4, page 543; Vol. 9, page 525; Vol. 10, pp. 62, 516; Vol. 14, page 168; Vol. 15, page 341.  
Conn. Men in War of Revolution, pp. 13, 383, 388, 498, 626, 652, 659.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 178; Vol. 2, pp. 90, 101, 506.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 467, 468.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 133, 151.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 345.

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 29, 145, 146, 149, 155.
- 2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 309.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 177, 221.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 178.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 466 to 468.
- 3 The statement in the Porter genealogy, page 17, that she was the daughter of John<sup>2</sup> Cowles, is probably incorrect; see Cole Genealogy, pp. 101, 102; Stanley Genealogy, page 231; and Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, page 112.
- 4 HENRY MERRYFIELD, at Dorchester 1641.
  - b. d.
  - m. Margaret.

## SECOND GENERATION.

JOHN MERRYFIELD, bap. April 15, 1649. d. before middle age.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- HANNAH MERRYFIELD, b. Dec. 6, 1670. d. Dec. 18, 1708.  
m. Hezekiah Porter, 1703.
- 5 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 9, page 525; Vol. 10, page 62.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, pp. 621, 622.

## PORTER.

- 6 WILLIAM PITKIN came from London 1659.  
He was b. in Eng. 1635. d. Dec. 16, 1694.  
m. Hannah Goodwin (Ozias<sup>1</sup>), 1661.  
b. about 1639. d. Feby. 12, 1724.  
He was a lawyer ; was Attorney for the Colony, Treasurer, Assistant.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- CAPT. ROGER PITKIN, b. 1662. d. Nov. 24, 1748.  
m. Hannah Stanley (Capt. Caleb<sup>2</sup>, Timothy<sup>1</sup>), 1683.  
b. Oct. 13, 1666. d. Nov. 1, 1703.  
Capt. 1698. Farmer. Selectman.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- MARY PITKIN, b. Dec. 30, 1689. d. July, 1725.  
m. Timothy Porter, June 14, 1716.  
b. April 11, 1689.
- 7 The statement in the Porter Genealogy, page 144, that Hannah Porter, daughter of Joseph<sup>4</sup>, married George Stanley, is incorrect ; see Stanley Genealogy, page 244, and Booth Genealogy, page 31.
- 8 Asahel Cowles (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), b. July 18, 1728. d. 1807.  
m. first, Esther Hooker (Samuel), of Kensington.  
b. 1731. d. Oct. 2, 1757.  
m. second, Rachel Bell (John, of Southington), Feby, 5, 1761.  
b. March 2, 1736. d. June 27, 1797.  
m. third, Hannah Porter, widow of William Henry, Oct. 18, 1798.  
They lived in Kensington parish, Berlin. Asahel Cowles had two sons by his first marriage, four daughters by the second, and no children by his third wife.
- 9 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 14, page 168 ; Vol. 15, page 341.  
Conn. Men in War of Revolution, pp. 88, 626.
- 10 The statement on page 390 of the Porter Genealogy that this Hannah Deming was the daughter of Stephen is incorrect, Stephen had no child named Hannah, and only one married daughter, Abigail, wife of Timothy Hubbard. Moses Deming in his will names " my daughter Hannah, wife of Abijah Porter," and both Hannah and Abijah Porter join with the other heirs of Moses, in conveying part of the inherited land ; see Deming Genealogy, pp. 49, 67, 68.
- 11 Conn. Men in War of Revolution, pp. 383, 498, 652, 659.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. I, page 463.

## HAZEN.

**Edward Hazen** was b. buried July 22, 1683, in Rowley.  
m. first, Elizabeth  
b. buried Sept. 18, 1649.  
m. second, Hannah Grant, March 1650.  
b. d. Feby. 1716.  
she m. second, Lieut. George Browne, March 17, 1684.  
b. about 1623. d. Oct. 31, 1699. *Æt.* 76.  
Edward Hazen was Selectman 1650, 1651, 1654, 1660, 1661,  
1665, 1668.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Isabel Hazen**, b. July 21, 1662, in Rowley.  
d.  
m. John<sup>2</sup> Wood, Jany. 16, 1680.  
b. Nov. 2, 1656. d. after June 24, 1735.

Lieut. Thomas Hazen, b. Jany 29, 1658, in Rowley.  
d. April 12, 1735, in Norwich.  
m. Mary<sup>3</sup> Howlett (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Sergt. Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Jan. 1, 1683.  
b. d. Oct. 24, 1727.  
Thomas Hazen soon after his marriage went to Boxford and lived  
there until his removal to Norwich in 1711. His daughter, Lydia,  
born Sept. 1, 1694, married Benjamin Abell (Caleb<sup>1</sup>), March 17, 1714.

## REFERENCES.

- Hazen Genealogy, by Dr. Tracy E. Hazen, unpublished.  
Hyde Genealogy, pp. 12, 60,  
Nathan Dane Dodge Ancestry, page 45.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 395, 480.  
Perley's Boxford, page 78.  
Perley's Dwellings of Boxford, page 28.  
Chandler's Shirley, page 445.  
Rowley Town Records. pp. xii, 239.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 15, page 253; Vol. 33, pp. 109, 229  
to 231; Vol. 51, page 77; Vol. 54, page 356; Vol. 55, page 241.  
Putnam's Hist. Magazine, new series, Vol. 3, page 320.  
Essex County Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 60.  
Genealogical Quarterly, Vol. 3, page 136.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 4, pp. 58, 59; Vol. 5, pp. 161, 166; Vol.  
6, pp. 37, 40; Vol. 13, page 255; Vol. 21, pp. 99, 112; Vol. 27, page  
60; Vol. 34, page 81; Vol. 35, page 179.  
History of Franklin, pp. 25, 55.  
Wood Genealogy, by Josiah Wood, page 9.

## GRANT.

**Thomas Grant** came over in 1638, probably settling in Boston.

He was b. in Eng. d. before 1643.

m. Jane

b. d. Feby. 16, 1698.

Widow Jane Grant had one and one-half acres of land for her house lot on Bradford Street, Rowley, in 1643. She was taxed for two cows in 1653.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Grant**, b. in Eng. d. Feby. 1716.

m. first. Edward Hazen, March 1650.

b. in Eng. buried July 22, 1683.

she m. second, Capt. George Browne, March 17, 1684.

b. about 1623. d. Oct. 31, 1699. *Æt.* 76.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 265, 266.

Gage's Rowley, page 130.

Pope's Pioneers of Mass. page 196.

Rowley Town Records, pp. vi, 3, 7.

Chase's Haverhill, back, page vii.

Mass. Records, Vol. 5, page 554.

Acts and Resolves of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, Vol. 7, page 7.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 33, pp. 229 to 231.

Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. 8, page 174; Vol. 14, page 50; Vol. 21, pp. 99,

112.

Hoyt's Salisbury, pp. 72, 76.

## NOTES.

CHRISTIAN BROWNE, a widow, was one of the first settlers at Salisbury in 1640.

She was b. d. Dec. 28, 1641.

## SECOND GENERATION.

CAPT. GEO. BROWNE, of Haverhill, was b. about 1623.

d. Oct. 31, 1699. *Æt.* 76.

m. first Ann Eaton (John!), June 25, 1645.

b. d. Dec. 16, 1683.

m. second. Hannah Grant, widow of Edward Hazen, March 17, 1684.

He was Deputy 1672, 1675, 1680, 1692.

Lieut. Oct. 12, 1669, Capt. 1692.

## FROST.

**William Frost** came from Nottingham, Eng., and settled in Fairfield, Ct., early in 1639.

He was b. in Eng. d. in Fairfield 1645<sup>1</sup>.

m.

b.

d.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Daniel Frost**, b. d. shortly before Dec. 15, 1684.

m. Elizabeth Barlow

b.

d.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Rebecca Frost**, b. 1640. d. Dec. 25, 1688, in Enfield.

m. Simeon Booth, Jany. 5, 1664.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 210, 212.

Schenck's Fairfield, Vol. 1, pp. 3, 17, 18, 352, 368.

Booth Genealogy, Robert of Saco, page 9.

Stackpole's Old Kittery, pp. 413, 425.

Genealogy of Frost Family of Elliot, York County, Me., page 3.

Items of Ancestry, by Mrs. Ida May Frost Robinson, page 8.

Lechford's Plain Dealing, page 101.

Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 664 to 666.

Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 6, new series, 1898, page 242.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 134.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 465.

Allen's Enfield, Vol. 2, page 1861.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 13.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, page 249; Vol. 5, page 165;

Vol. 7, page 190; Vol. 10, page 45; Vol. 17, page 241; Vol. 24, page 330; Vol. 27, page 425; Vol. 50, page 459.

### NOTES.

- 1 The British having undisputed possession of New York at the time made occasional marauding expeditions along the Connecticut coast during the summer of 1779. On the fifth of July, their fleet, under the command of Commodore Sir George Collier, and having on board Gen. Tryon and three thousand troops, anchored off New Haven, and a detachment which came on shore burned a few houses and did some promiscuous plundering. After the fleet left there they landed troops at Fairfield on the 8th, and after looting the town they burned eighty-five dwelling houses, two churches, a fine court house, jail, fifteen stores, fifteen shops and fifty-five barns. This destruction of the early records at that time makes it very difficult to obtain satisfactory genealogical information about the early settlers of Fairfield.



## SCOTT.

**Benjamin Scott**, Braintree; was also of Cambridge, before settling in Rowley in 1651.

He was b.

d. between June 6 and July 14, 1671.

m. Margaret

b.

d. Sept. 22, 1692.

He was granted a house lot next Edward Hazen's at Rowley, May 11, 1664. He was made Freeman by the General Court, May 3, 1665, "on certificate of being in full communion with Rowley church."

His widow Margaret<sup>1</sup> was executed in Salem, 22nd Sept. 1692, as guilty of "certain detestable arts called Witchcraft and Sorceries," and was the only one so executed from Rowley.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Scott**, b. either in Eng. or Braintree, about 1635.

d. Dec. 30, 1718. *Æt.* 83.

m. Ensign Christopher<sup>o</sup> Webb, Jany. 18, 1656, in Braintree.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 4, pp. 36, 443.

Rowley Town Records, pp. xiv, 132, 150.

Gage's Rowley, page 454.

Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. 23, page 237.

Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 2, page 146.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 12, page 347; Vol. 15, page 253;  
Vol. 23, page 121.

Boston Transcript, July 23, 1906, genealogical notes, No. 8714-8.

Paige's Cambridge, page 652.

Nevins' Witchcraft in Salem Village, pp. 85, 196, 203, 254, 255.

## NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> "We have little information concerning Margaret Scott of Rowley. No doubt there were numerous papers in her case, but they have been lost or destroyed. Only a few remain. Her preliminary examination took place on August 5, the arrest having probably been made on the previous day. She was tried at the September sitting of the court and sentenced on the 17th. Francis Wyman testified during her trial, 'that quickly after the first court at Salem about witchcraft, Margaret Scott or her appearance, came to him and did most grievously torment him by choking, and almost pressing him to death, and he believed in his heart that Margaret Scott was a witch.' Most of the evidence against this woman related to affairs that transpired five or ten years previous to 1692."—*Nevins' Witchcraft in Salem Village in 1692, page 203.*

## WOOD.

**Thomas Wood** is first mentioned in Rowley on the occasion of his marriage, but he may have been there earlier.

He was b. in Eng. about 1635.

buried in Rowley Sept. 12, 1687.

m. Ann (Hunt?), June 7, 1654.

b. about 1637.

d. Dec. 29, 1714.

He served in King Philip's War<sup>1</sup>.

Children, all born in Rowley :

I. Mary, b. March 15, 1655. d. after Jany. 1694.

m. Edward<sup>2</sup> Ordway (James<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 12, 1678.

b. Sept. 17, 1653.

d. after Jany. 1694.

II. JOHN, b. Nov. 2, 1656.

III. Thomas, b. Aug. 10, 1658.

buried in Rowley, Dec. 1, 1702.

m. Mary Hunt, June 26, 1683.

b.

d.

she m. second,

Davis, about 1726.

After her second marriage she moved to Mansfield, Ct.

IV. Ann, b. Aug. 8, 1660.

d. after 1702.

m. Benjamin Plummer, Jany. 15, 1679

b. Oct. 23, 1656.

d. after 1702.

They lived in Rowley.

V. Ruth, b. July 21, 1662.

d. Nov. 29, 1734.

m. first, Capt. Joseph Jewett, (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Rowley, Jany. 16, 1681.

b. April 1, 1656.

d. Oct. 30, 1694.

she m. second, John Lunt, of Newbury, Oct. 26, 1696.

b. Oct. 22, 1669.

d.

VI. Josiah, b. Sept. 5, 1664.

d. Dec. 10, 1728, in Somers, Ct.

m. first, Sarah Elithorp<sup>2</sup>, (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), March 5, 1685.

b.

d. Jany. 9, 1689.

m. second, Mary Felt, Oct. 17, 1689.

b. probably in Falmouth, Me., d. Aug. 4, 1753.

They resided for a time in Rowley, also in Concord, Mass., but finally went to that part of Enfield, Ct., now called Somers.

VII. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 5, 1664.

d.

m. Capt. Joseph Boynton, March 11, 1720.

b. 1645.

d. Dec. 16, 1730.

she was his second wife.

VIII. Samuel, b. Dec. 26, 1666.

d. Nov. 25, 1690, "coming from Canada."

m. Margaret Elithorp (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 21, 1689.

b. July 24, 1672, in Ipswich.

d. Jany. 25, 1754.

she m. second, Jonathan Harriman, Aug. 19, 1691.

b. Dec. 5, 1657.

d. Feby. 15, 1741.

They lived in Rowley.

## WOOD.

- IX. Solomon, b. May 17, 1669. d. Jany. 13, 1752.  
m. Mary Haseltine (David<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 15, 1690.  
b. Dec. 11, 1671. d. Feby. 21, 1749.  
They lived in Bradford, but finally moved to that part of Mendon now called Uxbridge.
- X. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 29, 1671. d.  
m. Rachel Nichols, April 5, 1695.  
b. d.  
They lived in Rowley many years, but went to Mendon, Mass., in 1717.
- XI. James, b. June 22, 1674. d. Oct. 18, 1694.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- John Wood**, b. Nov. 2, 1656, in Rowley.  
d. after June 24, 1735.  
m. Isabel Hazen, Jany. 16, 1680.  
b. July 21, 1662, in Rowley. d.  
Soon after their marriage they went to Bradford, Mass., and in 1726 to Littleton. He served in King Philip's War<sup>3</sup>.

Children, born probably in Bradford :

- I. Hannah, b. Jany. 12, 1682. d. March 3, 1733, in Bradford.  
m. James<sup>3</sup> Bailey (John<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>), July 14, 1702.  
bap. April 18, 1680. d. Jany. 13, 1769.  
he m. second, Mrs. Mary Bacon, Nov. 22, 1733.  
They settled in Bradford.
- II. John, b. Feby. 13, 1684. d. Feby. 13, 1753.  
m. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Kimball (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), about 1709.  
b. Jany. 5, 1685. d. Jany 4, 1759.  
He resided in Boxford and Bradford until about 1726, when with his father and brothers, he moved to Littleton, Mass.
- III. Priscilla, b. Aug. 27, 1686. d. about 1721.  
m. Daniel Tenney, Nov. 28, 1711.  
b. March 2, 1690, in Rowley. d. March 21, 1756.
- IV. Edward, b. Sept. 7, 1689. d.  
m. Mary Spofford, (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 23, 1713.  
b. Aug. 7, 1682. d.  
They lived in Bradford.
- V. THOMAS, b. Nov. 28, 1691.
- VI. Samuel b. Nov. 18, 1693. d.  
m.  
He is supposed to have settled in Mansfield, Ct. The Town Records of Mansfield show that a Samuel Wood died there July 25, 1742.

## WOOD.

- VII. Joseph, b. May 5, 1696. d. Feby. 7, 1766, in Windham.  
m. Hannah Carrier, of Lebanon, Nov. 28, 1720.  
b. d.  
They had Priscilla, b. in Norwich, Oct. 31, 1721; Hannah, b. in Lebanon, April 8, 1725; Miriam, b. in Littleton, Nov. 1, 1728; Irene, b. in Littleton, Dec. 8, 1729; Joseph, b. in Norwich, Oct. 1, 1732, and perhaps others. Joseph Wood was a carpenter; he lived in Littleton, Lunenburg (Turkey Hills), Mass., Franklin, Ct.; finally settling in Scotland parish, Windham, 1740.
- VIII. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 8, 1698. d.  
m. Mary Rudd (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Lieut. Jonathan<sup>1</sup>), March 12, 1718, in Norwich,  
b. Feby. 3, 1695, in Norwich. d.  
They had Mary, b. Jany. 25, 1719; Lydia, b. July 26, 1720; Beulah, b. Feby. 27, 1722; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 16, 1724; Ebenezer, b. Nov. 15, 1726; Nathaniel, b. Nov. 19, 1729; John, b. Jany. 6, 1732; Esther, b. Jany. 29, 1734.
- IX. Abigail, b. Dec. 14, 1700. d.  
m. Joseph Tenney, Feby. 14, 1723, in Bradford.  
b. March 16, 1699. d. April 26, 1775, in Franklin, Ct.  
They went to Norwich in 1723.
- X. Bethiah, b. Jany. 19, 1703. d. April 3, 1769, in Salisbury, Ct.  
m. Jabez<sup>3</sup> Bingham (Sergeant Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Feby 8, 1721.  
b. Nov. 20, 1701. d. Aug. 30, 1785.  
They moved to Lebanon, Ct., in 1739, and later to Salisbury, Ct.
- XI. Richard, b. Jany. 30, 1706. d.  
m. Sarah  
b. d.  
They had Eleanor, b. May 28, 1728; John, b. Jany. 22, 1730; Sarah, b. Jany. 3, 1732; Richard, b. June 8, 1734.  
The first two were born in Littleton, the last two in Norwich.
- XII. Josiah, b. April 5, 1708, in Bradford. d. after Nov. 1767.  
m. Eleanor (Barrett or Swallow).  
b. d. Jany. 17, 1763, in Franklin.  
m. second, Mrs. Rebecca Hosford, of Norwich, Sept. 8, 1763, in Canterbury, Ct.  
They resided in Littleton and Chelmsford, Mass., until about 1731, when they moved to Portipaug Hill<sup>4</sup>, Norwich, now Franklin, Ct. He was a cordwainer.  
They had Abigail, b. in Littleton, Feby. 25, 1728; Eleanor, b. probably in Chelmsford, 1730; Isabel, b. March 10, 1733; Sampson, b. May 19, 1735; Job, b. July 31, 1737; Josiah, b. March 9, 1740; Joshua, b. April 14, 1742; Elijah, b. April 15, 1744; Priscilla, b. July 18, 1746; Thankful, b. Feby. 11, 1748; Olive, b. Sept. 23, 1750; Martha, b. April 20, 1753.  
All but the first two were born in Norwich.

# WOOD.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Thomas Wood**, b. Nov. 28, 1691, d. about 1764.

m. Experience<sup>2</sup> Abell (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 26, 1720, in Franklin.

b. d.

He was a carpenter; in early life he lived in Rowley, but went to Norwich 1715. His name appears as Corporal in the "Waiting List" for the Louisbourg Expedition 1745; and he also had service in the French and Indian War<sup>5</sup>.

Children, all born in Norwich<sup>6</sup>:

- I. Anne, b. June 14, 1722. d. June 14, 1804.  
m. Col. Jedediah Elderkin, of Norwich, Aug. 31, 1741.  
b. 1717. d. March 3, 1793.

They resided in Windham after 1745.

Col. Jedediah Elderkin was one of the two leading lawyers of his day in eastern Connecticut. He was commissioned as Colonel of the Fifth Regiment in March 1775; was Deputy from 1751 to 1785; had the thorough confidence of Gov. Trumbull and the General Assembly during the Revolutionary War, and was a very prominent man in public affairs.

- II. Abiah, b. Oct. 14, 1723. d. Aug. 29, 1725.

- III. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 7, 1725.

- IV. Martha, b. Oct. 23, 1727. d. May 27, 1787.  
m. Col. John Durkee (Deacon William), Jany. 3, 1753.  
b. Dec. 11, 1728. d. May 29, 1782.

Col. John Durkee, after serving as Captain in the French and Indian War, began his Revolutionary service as Captain of a Norwich company in May, 1775; he was soon promoted to a Colonelcy and served continuously until his death, which was brought on by the hardships and exposure incident to military service. His regiment was at Bunker Hill, Trenton, Princeton, Germantown, Monmouth, etc.

- V. Ruth, b. Jany. 19, 1730.

- VI. Zebedee, b. March 30, 1732. d.  
m. Esther Hough, Nov. 10, 1756.

- VII. Bela, b. March 17, 1734. d. Oct. 25, 1757.

- VIII. Lucy, b. Aug. 5, 1735.

- IX. Phinehas, b. Sept. 20, 1737. d. June 21, 1819, in Hebron, N. Y.  
m. Abigail Church, Nov. 22, 1770.  
He lived in Windham.

- X. Amy, b. Feby. 28, 1739. d. March. 3, 1822.  
m. Ensign Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Bingham (Jabez<sup>2</sup>), April 15, 1761,  
b. Jany. 30, 1733. d. Jany. 31, 1811.

## WOOD.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

- Benjamin Wood**, b. Sept. 7, 1725, in Franklin.  
d. shortly before May 29, 1805.  
m. Elizabeth Dodge, of Windham, Nov. 5, 1753.  
b. Aug. 7, 1722. d. after May 29, 1805.  
They moved to Lebanon about 1763, but he died in Columbia,  
Ct. He served in the French and Indian War<sup>7</sup>.

Children, all born in Norwich<sup>8</sup>:

- I. **ASENATH**, b. Sept. 8, 1754.
- II. Bela, b. Aug. 14, 1756.
- III. Mary, b. Aug. 26, 1758. d. Oct. 12, 1759.
- IV. Mary, b. July 26, 1760. d.  
m. Hartshorn.  
b. d.
- V. Benjamin, b. Jany. 24, 1763.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

- Asenath Wood**, b. Sept. 8, 1754. d. Jany. 6, 1842.  
m. Solomon<sup>1</sup> Abell, Dec. 29, 1774, in the Goshen society,  
Lebanon, now Bozrahville.

### REFERENCES.

- Wood Genealogy, by Josiah Wood, pp. 7 to 16, 41.  
Wood Genealogy, by Amasa Wood, pp. 3 to 5.  
Bozrahville Church Records.  
Lebanon Land Records, Vol. 24, page 308.  
Early Conn. Marriages, Vol. 2, page 125; Vol. 4, page 77.  
Rowley Town Records, pp. xiv, 247.  
Gage's Rowley, page 461.  
Savage, Vol. 3, pp. 131, 315, 446; Vol. 4, page 629.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 9, page 110.  
Caulkins' Norwich, page 242.  
Dodge Genealogy, page 60.  
Emery Genealogy, page 7.  
Bailey Genealogy, page 8.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 8, page 340; Vol. 15, page 253; Vol.  
33, pp. 229 to 231; Vol. 43, pp. 372, 374; Vol. 46, page 219; Vol.  
49, page 76.  
Essex County Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, pp. 11, 28, 75, 110, 187.  
Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 2, page 133; Vol. 3, pp. 91, 92.  
Felt Genealogy, page 41.  
Kimball Genealogy, page 57.

## WOOD.

- Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. 4, pp. 55 to 61; 120 to 126; Vol. 5, pp. 203, 206;  
Vol. 6, pp. 37, 40, 72, 73; Vol. 13, pp. 260 to 262; Vol. 14, pp. 54, 98,  
100; Vol. 19, pp. 61, 300; Vol. 20, page 66; Vol. 21, pp. 79, 101, 102;  
Vol. 22, pp. 16, 19; Vol. 24, pp. 47, 60 to 63; Vol. 34, page 80.
- Spofford Genealogy, page 40.
- Bingham Genealogy, pp. 9, 21, 43.
- Elderkin Genealogy, pp. 7 to 19.
- Hazelton Genealogy, page 20.
- Weaver's Windham Families, pp. 90, 117, 120.
- Conn. Men in War of Revolution, pp. 53, 54, 58, 106, 128, 129, 182, 301, 315,  
431, 433.
- Kingsbury's Bradford, pp. 7 to 12, 18, 19, 35 to 40.
- Perley's Boxford, pp. 45, 52, 71.
- Metcalf's Mendon, page 181.
- Hist. of Franklin, Ct. pp. 25, 64, map.
- Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 374.
- Currier's Old Newbury, page 722.
- Willimantic Probate Records, Vol. 15, page 186.
- Conn. Hist. Collections, Vol. 9, page 293; Vol. 10, page 405.
- Hazen Genealogy, by Dr. Tracy E. Hazen, unpublished.
- Tenney Genealogy, page 31.
- Dimock's Births, Baptisms, Marriages and Deaths, Mansfield, Conn., pp.  
195, 314, 349.

## NOTES.

- 1 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 360.
- 2 The first marriage, to Sarah, is questioned by genealogists for the reason that there were two Josiah Woods in Rowley, and it is difficult to tell which one married Sarah Elithorpe; the weight of evidence, however, seems to be in favor of this one.
- 3 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 207, 359, 371, 435.
- 4 Five of John<sup>2</sup> Wood's sons, Thomas, Joseph, Ebenezer, Richard and Josiah, emigrated to Norwich, and settled on Portipaug Hill, near the Shetucket river. Portipaug is an Indian name which Trumbull thinks may have denoted a boggy or miry laud; see Trumbull's Indian Names in Connecticut, pp. 47, 48; also History of Franklin, page 47. Every Indian name described the locality to which it was affixed. This description was sometimes purely topographical; sometimes historical, preserving the memory of a battle or feast, the residence of a great Sachem, or the like; sometimes it indicated some natural product of the place, or the animals that resorted to it; occasionally its position or direction from places previously known, or from the territory of the tribe by which the name was given, as "beyond the mountain" (Housatonic), "the half-way place" (Nashaway), etc.
- 5 Collections Conn. Hist. Society, Vol. 10, pp. 251, 262, 287.  
In addition to the military detachment of Connecticut men which actually went on the Louisbourg expedition, a number more were enlisted, equipped, and held in readiness to start at short notice if their services should be required; this was called the "Waiting List." A copy of this muster roll is in the possession of the Conn. Hist. Society.
- 6 See Norwich Vital Records, Vol. 1, page 95.
- 7 Collections Conn. Hist. Society, Vol 10, page 93.
- 8 See Norwich Vital Records, Vol. 2, page 176.

## MOORE.

**Sergeant Isaac Moore** came over on the Increase in April, 1635.

After living at Hartford and Farmington, he was one of the earliest settlers at Norwalk, his name appearing in an Indian deed, dated Feby. 15, 1651, but he returned to Farmington in 1660. He was Sergeant<sup>1</sup> of the Farmington company 1649, and Deputy<sup>2</sup> from Norwalk 1657 and 1658. Deacon at Farmington.

He was b. about 1622.

d. about 1705.

m. first Ruth Stanley (John<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 5, 1645, at Hartford.

b. 1629, in Eng.

d. May 26, 1696.

m. second, Dorothy Smith<sup>3</sup>, widow of John Blakeman, Francis Hall, and Mark Sension.

b. 1636.

d. shortly before April 17, 1706.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Ruth Moore**, b. Jany. 5, 1657, in Farmington, bap. in Norwalk.

d. after Nov. 9, 1725.

m. John<sup>2</sup> Norton (John<sup>1</sup>) 1689.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 195; Vol. 2, page 333; Vol. 3, page 227; Vol. 4, pp. 51, 52, 115.

Stanley Genealogy, pp. 30, 33, 229, 230.

Silleck's Norwalk, pp. xxvi, xxxiv, 14, 39, 79, 95, 285.

Wyman's Charlestown, page 871.

Schenck's Fairfield, pp. 375, 376.

St. John Genealogy, pp. 8, 18.

Candee Genealogy, page 175.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 261; Vol. 2, pp. 166, 168.

Hist. Catalogue of the First Church in Hartford, page 235.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 35, 457; Vol. 2, pp. 96, 554.

Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 618, 682.

Goodwin's Notes, pp. 2, 191.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 187, 306, 313, 440.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 11, page 328; Vol. 12, page 35; Vol. 13, pp. 54, 57; Vol. 14, page 311.

Hotten's Original Lists, page 65.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 31, 40, 136, 150, 159, 219, 240, 297, 320, 622;

Vol. 2, pp. 103, 628, 887, 896, 898.

Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, page 117.

Orcutt's Stratford, pp. 103, 121.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed, page 337.



# MOORE.

## NOTES.

1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 187, 440.

2 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 306, 313.

3 REV. HENRY SMITH, b. 1588

d. 1648

m. first,

b.

d.

m. second, Dorothy

b. about 1590.

d. 1694, in Hadley.

she m. second, John Russell, 1649.

b. about 1597.

d. May 8, 1680.

The first settled minister at Wethersfield was Rev. Henry Smith, who is described as "a gentleman of good family," and one who "as the patriarch of one of the best sustained and accomplished families in New England, is entitled to our regard as a gentleman of uncommon culture, refinement and firmness."

His life at Wethersfield was by no means a happy one, for there were some restless spirits among his church and congregation, and from the very beginning of his ministry he was the victim of "suspicions most unfounded and accusations the most bitter."

Chief among his calumniators was his Ruling Elder, Clement Chaplin, who seems to have been a disturbing element in both Church and Town. He was a man of wealth, prominent in public affairs, influential with a large majority of the congregation, and for many years he so involved his pastor in difficulties that it became a public scandal, and the aid of the General Court was invoked to put an end to it. Rev. Mr. Smith was finally exonerated and vindicated by the action of the Court, but Chaplin and his followers still found ways to annoy him, and it is probable that his trials preyed upon his health and brought him prematurely to the grave, "grieved and weary with the burdens of his charge."

## SECOND GENERATION.

DOROTHY SMITH

b. 1636.

d. shortly before April 17, 1706.

m. first, John Blakeman (Rev. Adam<sup>1</sup>), about 1653.

b.

d. 1662.

m. second, Francis Hall, of Stratford, Oct. 31, 1665.

b.

d. October 1690.

m. third, Mark Sension (Matthew<sup>1</sup>), of Norwalk, Jany. 1693.

b. about 1634.

d. Aug. 12, 1693. *Æt.* 59.

m. fourth, Dea. Isaac Moore.

she was the second wife of the last three.

## ADAMS.

**Henry Adams**, of Braintree, is so called because he was one of the earliest settlers in that part of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, designated as Mount Wollaston, which was incorporated in 1640 as the town of Braintree. It included what is now Quincy, Braintree, and Randolph, Mass. He came over with his wife and several children about 1632. The name of his wife is not known, nor the time and place of her death; there is some reason for belief that she returned to England with her son John, and if so, she probably died there. President John Adams, his descendant, erected a monument to his memory in the old church yard at Quincy, with the inscription: "In memory of Henry Adams who took his flight from the Dragon persecution in Devonshire, England, and alighted with eight sons near Mount Wollaston. This stone and several others have been placed in this yard by a great great grandson, from a veneration of the piety, humility, simplicity, prudence, patience, temperance, frugality, industry, and perseverance of his ancestors, in hopes of recommending an imitation of their virtues to their posterity."

He was b. in Eng. d. Oct. 6, 1646, in Braintree.  
m.

b. in Eng. d. in Eng. ?

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain Samuel Adams**, b. in Eng. 1617.

d. Jany. 24, 1689, in Charlestown.

m. first, Rebecca Graves.

b. d. Oct. 8, 1664.

m. second, Esther Sparhawk<sup>1</sup>, May 7, 1668.

b. about 1637. d. Nov. 4, 1692.

Captain Samuel Adams removed to Concord, Mass., 1646; he was at Charlestown in 1649, and was Town Clerk there four years later. In 1654 he went to Chelmsford, where he built mills in the eastern part on what is now the site of Lowell.

He had 450 acres of land granted him July 3, 1656, and the exclusive right to erect and run a sawmill, provided he would sell boards at three shillings per 100; and another grant of 100 acres, and right to build and run a grist or corn-

## ADAMS.

mill, provided he would keep a sufficient mill and miller. In 1661 he built a mill which remained in the possession of his descendants for nearly two hundred years. He was Town Clerk 1659, Captain of the Chelmsford company, and he served in King Philip's War<sup>2</sup>.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Mary Adams**, b. 1664, in Chelmsford.

d. Dec. 21, 1744, in Windham, Ct.

m. Samuel Webb, Dec. 16, 1686.

b. June 6, 1660, in Braintree.

d. Feby. 20, 1739, in Windham.

He bought land in Windham and moved there in 1707.

### REFERENCES.

Adams Genealogy, pp. 1, 2, 6, 253, 255.

Our Branch of the Adams Family, by John Hamilton Adams, pp. 9 to 13.

Ancestry of Henry Adams, by Rev. H. F. Fairbanks, pp. 1 to 18.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 10, 15; Vol. 4, page 144.

Paige's Cambridge, pp. 656, 711.

Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 4, 885.

Shattuck's Concord, page 361.

Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 25, page 30.

Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 4, new series, 1896, pp. 85, 86.

Vinton Memorial, pp. 295 to 297.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 137; Vol. 5, page 172;

Vol. 7, pp. 35, 39, 140; Vol. 19, page 126; Vol. 37, page 159; Vol. 48, page 190; Vol. 51, page 447; Vol. 59, page 320.

Mass. Records, Vol. 2, pp. 128, 165; Vol. 3, pp. 67, 81.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 283.

### NOTES.

1 NATHANIEL SPARHAWK was at Cambridge 1638.

b. about 1697.

d. June 28, 1647.

m. first, Mary

b.

d. Jany. 25, 1644.

m. second, Catherine

b.

d. July 5, 1647.

He was Deputy 1642 to 1647. Deacon.

### SECOND GENERATION.

ESTHER SPARHAWK, b. about 1637.

d. Nov. 4, 1692.

m. Captain Samuel Adams, May 7, 1668.

2 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 176, 281.

Mass. Records, Vol. 5, pp. 278, 358.

## SMITH.

**Arthur Smith** was an original proprietor at Hartford 1636. He served in the Pequot War<sup>1</sup>, and was Constable 1640, and Deputy<sup>2</sup> 1643 and 1646.

He was b. d. shortly before Nov. 29, 1655.

m. Margaret

b. d. shortly before Jany. 12, 1693, in Farmington.

she m. second, Sergt. Joseph Nash<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), before June 15, 1665.

b. d. before Sept. 3, 1678.

she m. third, Dea. Stephen Hart<sup>4</sup>.

b. about 1606. d. March 1683.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Elizabeth Smith**, b. about 1653.

d. after 1691.

m. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Thompson, about 1679.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 4, pp. 110, 288.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 73.

History of the First Church in Hartford, page 420.

Hist. Catalogue of the First Church in Hartford, page 12.

Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 120, 179.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 152, 320, 340, 463.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 50, 259, 275.

Nash Genealogy, pp. 13 to 18, 24, 25.

Stephen Hart Genealogy, pp. 39, 41, 42.

Lee Genealogy, John of Farmington, pp. 44 to 48, 53 to 60.

Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 1 to 3.

Strong Genealogy, page 765.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 355.

Schenck's Fairfield, page 396.

Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 14.

## NOTES.

1 Arthur Smith was one of the soldiers who left Hartford on the Pequot Expedition, under the command of Capt. John Mason, May 10, 1637. This little army which numbered only about ninety whites and seventy friendly Indians, reached Saybrook on the following Monday, May 15, where they were joined by Capt. John Underhill and nineteen men. Twenty were sent back to guard the river settlements which had been left in an exposed condition, so that the number of men who actually took part in the attack on the fort was less than seventy, all from Hartford, Windsor, Wethersfield and Saybrook; Rev. Samuel Stone accompanying them as Chaplain.

Capt. Mason had been instructed to make an attack on the fort at Pequot harbor; he determined, however, to sail first for Narragansett Bay, hoping not only to meet there reinforcements from the Massachusetts Colony, but also to surprise Sassacus,

## SMITH.

the Pequot chieftain, by attacking him from the rear. They landed not far from Point Judith late Tuesday afternoon, May 23d, and reached the fort Friday morning, May 26th. The fort was a palisade inclosing an area of about twenty acres, a space sufficient for a large Indian village; its situation about eight miles north-east of the present location of New London.

The Pequots having seen the three vessels sail to eastwards a few days before, thought the attack had been abandoned, and they were taken by surprise when Mason and his men forced an entrance at one place, while Underhill's detachment broke in at another. There were about seventy wigwams in the inclosure with lanes between them; the Indians fought desperately, and as they greatly outnumbered the attacking party, Capt. Mason determined to burn the wigwams, and finding some embers in one, he threw a firebrand on the light mats which formed their covering and soon they were all in flames. The Indians were terror-stricken at such an unlooked-for calamity, and from then on they fell an easy prey to the Colonists.

Capt. Mason in his report says, "the Indians ran as men most dreadfully amazed. And indeed such a dreadful terror did the Almighty let fall upon their spirits, that they would fly from us and run into the very flames, where many of them perished. And when the fort was thoroughly fired command was given that all should fall off and surround the fort, which was readily attended to by all, only one Arthur Smith, being so wounded that he could not move out of the place who was happily espied by Lieutenant Bull and by him rescued."

Several hundred Indians of both sexes and all ages were killed by fire, bullets, and the sword in about an hour's time, and the Pequot power was permanently broken. Of all who were in the fort only seven were taken captive, and about the same number escaped. The Colonists lost two men and about twenty had been wounded.

2 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 92, 140.

3 THOMAS NASH came with Rev. John Davenport's party on the Hector, reaching Boston, July 26, 1637, and sailing again for Quinnipiac, March, 1638.

He was b. in Eng.

d. May 12, 1658.

m. Margery Baker

b.

d. between Feby. 11, 1655, and Aug. 1, 1657.

He was a gunsmith.

### SECOND GENERATION.

SERGEANT JOSEPH NASH, b. in Eng.

d. before Sept. 3, 1678.

m. first, Mary

b.

d. Dec. 25, 1654.

m. second, Margaret, widow of Arthur Smith, before June 15, 1665.

Sergt. Joseph Nash removed from New Haven to Hartford 1658.

4 DEA. STEPHEN HART, b. about 1606, in Braintree, Eng. d. March 1683.

m.

b.

d.

m. second, Margaret, widow of Arthur Smith and Sergt. Joseph Nash.

Dea. Stephen Hart came over about 1632; was first at Cambridge; also at Hartford and Farmington. He was Deacon at all three places; Deputy 1647 to 1655, 1660.

### SECOND GENERATION.

MARY HART, b. about 1631.

d. Oct. 10, 1710.

m. first, John Lee,

1658.

b. about 1620.

d. Aug. 8, 1690.

m. second, Jedediah Strong, Jany. 5, 1692.

## CATLIN.

**Thomas Catlin** was at Hartford in 1646 ; perhaps in 1640.

He was b. about 1612. d. 1690.

m. first, Mary

b. in Eng. d. before 1675.

m. second, Mary, widow of Edward Elmer<sup>1</sup>, probably in Hartford.

b. d. after April 16, 1677.

Thomas Catlin was Selectman 1659, Constable 1662 to 1674.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Mary Catlin**, bap. May 6, 1649. d. about 1738.

m. Sergeant Joseph Churchill, May 13, 1674.

## REFERENCES.

Boardman Genealogy, pp. 341 to 343.

Booth Genealogy, Robert of Saco, page 10.

Elmer-Elmore Genealogy, page 5.

Paige's Cambridge, pp. 11, 32, 540.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, map, page 591 ; Vol. 2, page 36.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 18, 123 ; 1852 ed., pp. 116, 503, 509, 869.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1. pp. 237, 273.

Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 156.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 12, page 196.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 349.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 257 ; Vol. 2, page 204.

Candee Genealogy, page 141.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 195.

Churchill Genealogy, page 326.

Woodruff's Litchfield, page 50.

Chipman's Harwinton, page 150.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 234.

## NOTES.

1 EDWARD ELMER, came on the Lion in 1632 ; was at Cambridge ; also an original proprietor at Hartford.

He went to Northampton about 1656, and to Windsor 1660.

He was b. about 1610. killed by the Indians, March 1676.

m. Mary probably in Hartford.

b. d. after April 16, 1677.

she m. second, Thomas Catlin.

## SECOND GENERATION.

SAMUEL ELMER, bap. March 21, 1647, in Hartford. d. April 1691.

m. Elizabeth

b. 1654 d. Jauny. 26, 1727.

she m. second, Simeon Booth, Dec. 8, 1693.

## BLISS.

**Thomas Bliss** came from Northamptonshire<sup>1</sup>, Eng., in 1635.

After a short stay at Mount Wollaston (Braintree), he was one of the original proprietors at Hartford in 1636.

He was b. 1580 to 1585. d. 1640 in Hartford<sup>2</sup>.

m. Margaret Lawrence, 1612 to 1615.

b. 1594. d. Aug. 28, 1684, in Springfield.

Children :

I. ANN, b. in Eng.

II. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. in Eng.

III. Mary, b. in Eng.

d. Jany. 29, 1712.

m. Cornet Joseph Parsons, Nov. 26, 1646, in Hartford.

b. about 1619.

d. Oct. 9, 1683, in Springfield.

Cornet Joseph Parsons was one of the earliest settlers in Springfield, his name appearing in the deed dated July 15, 1636, when the land was purchased from the Indians. Nothing is known of his place of residence for the next nine years, for he is not mentioned again until 1645. After his marriage in Hartford the following year, he had three children born, which are not recorded in Springfield, and he probably did not return there until 1650. He went to Northampton about 1655, but came back to Springfield in 1679. He was Selectman 1652 and 1682. His military title dates from 1678, following the Indian disturbances in the Connecticut Valley. Philip Smith was appointed "Lieutenant to the troop of horse of Hampshire County under the command of Major John Pynchon, and Joseph Parsons to be Cornet of said troop."

In connection with Pynchon he was an extensive fur trader with the Indians, and his estate of £2,088 was the largest that had been probated up to that time in Hampshire County. Benjamin Parsons, who married Sarah Vore, was his brother.

IV. Nathaniel, b. in Eng.

d. Nov. 18, 1654.

m. Catherine Chapin, Nov. 20, 1646.

b.

d. Feby. 4, 1712.

she m. second, Thomas Gilbert, June 30, 1655.

b.

d. June 5, 1662.

she m. third, Samuel Marshfield, Dec. 28, 1664.

b. in Eng. about 1626.

d. May 8, 1692.

Nathaniel Bliss's daughter Margaret, born Nov. 12, 1649, married Quartermaster Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Foote, May 2, 1672.

V. Lawrence, b. in Eng<sup>3</sup>.

d. 1676.

m. Lydia Wright (Dea. Samuel), Oct. 25, 1654.

b.

d. Feby. 13, 1699.

she m. second, John Norton, Oct. 31, 1678.

b.

d. Aug. 24, 1687.

she m. third, John Lamb, Jany. 27, 1688.

she m. fourth, Quartermaster George Colton, March 1, 1692.

## BLISS.

- VI. Samuel, b. in Eng. 1624. d. March 23, 1720.  
m. Mary Leonard (John<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 10, 1665.  
b. Sept. 14, 1647. d. Jany. 1, 1724.  
He was Selectman 1685, 1692, 1699.
- VII. Sarah, b. in Mt. Wollaston, about 1636. d. Sept. 27, 1705.  
m. John Scott, July 20, 1659.  
b. d. Jany. 2, 1690, in Suffield.  
she m. second, Samuel Terry, Nov. 19, 1690.  
b. d. 1731, in Enfield.  
she was Samuel Terry's second wife.
- VIII. Elizabeth, b. about 1637. d.  
m. Miles Morgan, Feby. 15, 1670.  
b. 1615 in Wales. d. May 28, 1699.  
He m. first, Prudence Gilbert, of Beverly, at Salem, in 1643; she died  
Jany. 14, 1660.  
Miles Morgan was Selectman 1655, 1657, 1660, 1662 and 1668.  
Constable 1663.
- IX. Hannah, b. about 1639, in Hartford. d. unmarried, Jany. 25, 1660.
- X. John, b. 1640, in Hartford<sup>4</sup>. d. Sept. 10, 1702.  
m. Patience Burt (Henry<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 7, 1667.  
b. Aug. 18, 1645. d. Oct. 25, 1732.  
He lived several years in Northampton, but returned to Springfield  
and resided in that part of the town now within the limits of Long-  
meadow.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- Ann Bliss**, b. in Eng. d. Nov. 20, 1685.  
m. Captain Robert Chapman, April 29, 1642.  
b. in Eng. 1616. d. Oct. 13, 1687.

- 
- Thomas<sup>2</sup> Bliss**, b. in Eng. d. April 15, 1688.  
m. Elizabeth Oct. 30, 1644, in Saybrook.  
b. d. Feby. 28, 1700.

Soon after his father's death Thomas<sup>2</sup> Bliss removed to Saybrook, where he lived until 1659, when he was one of the thirty-five men who purchased the present site of Norwich from the Mohegan Indians and settled there. His home lot was still in the possession of his descendants as late as 1880, being held under the original deed. He served in King Philip's War<sup>5</sup>.



## BLISS.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- Sarah Bliss**, (Thomas<sup>2</sup>), b. Aug. 26, 1647, in Saybrook.  
d. Aug. 29, 1730.  
m. Thomas Sluman, Dec. 16, 1668.  
b. d. 1683.  
she m. second, Dr. Solomon Tracy, April 8, 1686.  
b. 1651 in Saybrook. d. July 9, 1732.  
she was Dr. Tracy's second wife.

### REFERENCES.

- Bliss Genealogy, pp. 29 to 37, 41, 43, 59, 665.  
Chapin Genealogy, pp. 2, 6, 312, 313.  
Chapman Genealogy, page 37.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, page 43; Vol. 2, pp. 531 to 534,  
545, 548, 581, 582, 596, 601, 609, 614, 617 to 619, 632, 644, 647, 659.  
Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 201, 202.  
Hiuman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 16, 116; 1852 ed., pp. 253,  
254.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 698 a.  
Green's Springfield, page 110.  
Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, page 423.  
Caulkins' Norwich, pp. 53, 61, 65, 68, 73, 74, 86, 99, 132, 159, 167, 168, 200,  
203, 210.  
Caulkins' New London, pp. 170, 172, 323, 361.  
History of Middlesex County, page 451.  
History of New London County, pp. 247, 252, 258.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 231.  
Gilman's Historical Discourse on Norwich, page 90.  
Baker's Montville, page 523.  
Tracy Genealogy, Albany, 1898, page 26  
Burt Genealogy, pp. 31, 47.  
Terry Genealogy, page 6.  
Morgan Genealogy, pp. 17, 18.  
Papers and Proceedings of Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 1, page 250.  
Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, page 12.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1 page 147.  
Morton Memorial, pp. 80 to 85.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Phillip's War, pp. 443, 445.  
Colton's Longmeadow Genealogy, page 6.  
Coe-Ward Memorial, pp. 56, 89, 90.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 99.  
Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 4, new series, 1896, page 293.  
History of First Church in Hartford, page 420.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 13.

## BLISS.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 315; Vol. 2, page 232; Vol. 4, pp. 20, 282; Vol. 5, page 168; Vol. 31, pp. 320, 417.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 290.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 5, page 207.

### NOTES.

- 1 See letter from C. A. Hoppin, Jr., in genealogical columns of Boston Transcript, Oct. 31, 1904.
- 2 Although Thomas Bliss is supposed to have died in Hartford, in 1640, his Will was not probated until Feby. 20, 1651, and the inventory of his personal estate which was presented to the Court at the same time was made only six days before. As the Will was a nuncupative one, his daughter Sarah being the only witness, there is some reason for belief that he did not die until 1651. His wife, Margaret, whether she was a widow at the time or not, certainly came to Springfield with her family in 1646. See Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 98; Centennial Celebration of Longmeadow, page 186; Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, page 43; Vol. 2, page 531. Her home lot was on what is now generally termed South Main Street, between the present Fremont and Margaret Streets. It is evident that she was a woman of superior abilities, unusual capacity for business affairs, and more than ordinary force of character.
- 3 WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> BLISS (Lawrence<sup>2</sup>), b. April 28, 1670. d. March 15, 1733.  
m. Margaret Lombard (David), Oct. 12, 1710.  
b. Dec. 30, 1679. d. Nov. 9, 1759.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

MARGARET<sup>4</sup> BLISS, b. June 3, 1715. d. June 18, 1790.  
m. James<sup>4</sup> Burt, July 30, 1747.

- 
- 4 EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> BLISS (John<sup>2</sup>), b. 1683. d. Nov. 4, 1761.  
m. Joanna Lamb (Samuel), July 23, 1723.  
b. June 17, 1695. d. May 18, 1768.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> BLISS, b. Feby. 26, 1732. d. Feb. 13, 1806.  
m. Catherine Burt, June 10, 1756.  
b. March 2, 1731. d. March 28, 1807.

- 5 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 443, 445.

## CHURCHILL.

**Josiah Churchill** was b. about 1614.

d. about Jany. 1, 1687.

m. Elizabeth Foote 1638.

b. about 1616. d. Sept. 8, 1700. *Æt.* 84.

He lived at Wethersfield where he is first mentioned on the occasion of his marriage, but had probably come there a year or two before. Constable 1657, 1670.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Sergeant Joseph Churchill**, b. Dec. 7, 1649.

d. April 5, 1699.

m. Mary Catlin<sup>1</sup> (Thomas), May 13, 1674.

bap. May 6, 1649. d. 1738.

They lived at Wethersfield where he was Constable 1689 and Selectman 1697 to 1699. He was Sergeant<sup>2</sup> in the train band in 1697. Husbandman.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Dinah Churchill**, b. 1680.

d. Oct. 3, 1751. *Æt.* 70.

m. Jacob Deming, Nov. 3, 1709.

### REFERENCES.

Churchill Genealogy, pp. 323 to 327.

Deming Genealogy, page 25.

Candee Genealogy, page 141.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 387.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 590 to 592.

Kimball-Weston Memorial, page 31.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 30, 42, 100, 149, 259, 642, 730, 741; Vol. 2, pp. 219 to 221, 327, 890, 913.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 287, 546.

Foote Genealogy, pp. 47, 268.

Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, page 43.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 88, 190; Vol. 2, page 520.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 299.

### NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 107.

<sup>2</sup> Churchill Genealogy, page 326.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 221.

## STANLEY.

**Thomas Stanley** came to Cambridge in 1634; settled first at Lynn, where he was Deputy<sup>1</sup> in 1635 and Constable in 1636; he left there to accompany the expedition to Hartford, where he was one of the original proprietors. He was Constable in Hartford 1644, 1647, 1648, 1653, Deputy<sup>2</sup> 1643, 1649, and Selectman 1659. He accompanied the Hadley party in 1659 and lived there the rest of his life.

He was b. in Eng. d. Jany. 31, 1663.

m. Benet (Shepard?), in Eng.

b. Aug. 1, 1609. d. Jany. 1665.

she m. second, Gregory Wolterton, about 1663.

b. d. July 1674.

he m. first, Susanna

b. about 1587. d. 1662. *Æt.* 75.

he m. second, Benet, widow of Thomas Stanley, about 1663.

he m. third, Jane, widow of John Hopkins and Nathaniel Ward, about Oct. 1670.

b. d. after 1674.

---

**John Stanley** died on the voyage from England, probably in April or May 1634, leaving three children, Ruth who was brought up by her uncle Timothy, John who was taken into the family of his uncle Thomas, and an infant who died soon after reaching this country.

---

**Timothy Stanley** was at Cambridge in May 1634, and probably came over with his two brothers. The two surviving ones, Timothy and Thomas, were made Freemen, March 4, 1635. Timothy Stanley was also one of the Hooker party, and an original proprietor at Hartford in 1636. He was Selectman 1642, and Deputy<sup>3</sup> 1641, 1642, 1644, 1645, 1647.

He was b. March 1603. d. April 1648.

m. Elizabeth

b. about 1603 in Eng. d. Feby. 23, 1679, in Hartford.

she m. second, Andrew Bacon 1661.

b. d. Oct. 4, 1669, in Hadley.

She lived in Hadley after her second marriage, but on her husband's death she returned to Hartford and made her home with her son Caleb. Her grave stone is in the Center church burying ground, Hartford.

# STANLEY.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), b. in Eng. d. Dec. 18, 1708.  
m. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Porter (John<sup>1</sup>) 1659.

---

**Mary<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), b. in Eng. d. Sept. 18, 1688.  
m. John<sup>2</sup> Porter (John<sup>1</sup>), 1650.

---

**Sarah<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), b. d.  
m. John<sup>2</sup> Wadsworth (William<sup>1</sup>), 1662.  
b. d. 1689.  
He was Deputy 1672 to 1677, and Assistant 1679 to 1689.

---

**Ensign Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), b. about 1638.  
d. Nov. 14, 1712.  
m. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Boosey (James<sup>1</sup>), June 2, 1659.  
b. Nov. 12, 1643 d. Aug. 18, 1716.  
He went to Hadley with his father in 1659, but returned six years later. He was Deputy 1678 and 1679, Assistant 1690 to 1712, Judge of County Court, and Court of Probate 1698 to 1702, Selectman, Constable, and a man of much wealth and influence.

---

**Ruth<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (John<sup>1</sup>), b. 1629. d. May 26, 1696.  
m. Dea. Isaac Moore, Dec. 5, 1645.

---

**Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (John<sup>1</sup>), b. Jany. 1624. d. Dec. 19, 1706.  
m. first, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Scott (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 15, 1645.  
b. d. June 26, 1661.  
he m. second, Sarah Fletcher, of Milford, April 20, 1663.  
b. d. May 15, 1713.  
Although he was only a youth he went on the Pequot Expedition, and was a Captain in King Philip's War. He was Constable in 1654, and Deputy many terms from 1659 to 1696.  
He lived in Farmington.

---

**Abigail<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (Timothy<sup>1</sup>), b. d. 1734.  
m. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Cowles (John<sup>1</sup>), June 14, 1661.

---

**Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Stanley** (Timothy<sup>1</sup>), b. about 1635. d. before Jany. 1693.  
m. Mark Sension before 1656.  
b. 1634. d. Aug. 12, 1693.  
he m. second, Dorothy Smith, widow of John Blakeman and Francis Hall, Jany 1693.

## STANLEY.

Lois<sup>2</sup> Stanley (Timothy<sup>1</sup>), b. Aug. 23, 1645. d. after 1711.  
m. Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Porter (Thomas<sup>1</sup>),  
b. 1648. d. March 28, 1711.

---

Capt. Caleb<sup>2</sup> Stanley (Timothy<sup>1</sup>), b. March 1642. d. May 5, 1718.  
m. Hannah<sup>2</sup> Cowles (John<sup>1</sup>), 1665.  
b. about 1644. d. Feby. 7, 1690.  
he m. second, Sarah Foster, widow of Benjamin Moore and Zachariah  
Long, Sept. 24, 1690.  
b. about 1654. d. Aug. 30, 1698.  
he m. third, Lydia<sup>3</sup> Cole (John<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) widow of Dea. John Wilson,  
Sept. 14, 1699.  
b. d. after 1732.  
Capt. Caleb Stanley was Selectman, Constable, Deputy several  
terms, Assistant 1691 to 1700, etc.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 89; Vol. 2, page 461; Vol. 4, pp. 164, 165, 590.  
Stanley Genealogy, pp. 19 to 35, 225 to 233, 285 to 291.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 3, 4, 691.  
Cole Genealogy, pp. 21, 99, 101.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 74.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, pp. 662, 663.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 229, 247, 257, 260, 265, 266, 270.  
Goodwin's Notes, page 107.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, pp. 7, 140, 145.  
Cambridge Registry Book, pp. 34, 58.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. xv, 660.  
Newhall's Lynn, pp. 165, 578.  
Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 366, 627, 683.  
Camp's New Britain, page 381.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 134, 156, 370.  
St. John Genealogy, pp. 18, 19.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 212, 489.  
Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, pp. 155, 164.  
Hartford in the Olden Times, pp. 12, 33, 167, 177 to 180, 205.  
History of First Church in Hartford, page 419.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 11, 15, 16, 235.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 36, 259, 270.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 133, 155.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 357.

## NOTES.

Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 156.

Con. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 87, 182.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 69, 76, 111, 135, 154, 158, 159.

## DODD.

**Edward Dodd** was the son of John Dodd of Northamptonshire, Eng.; he came to Hartford with his sister Joanna in 1683. He was b. about 1664. d. shortly before July 3, 1728. m. Lydia Flower, Aug. 2, 1705, in Hartford. b. March 22, 1687, in Hartford. d. Sept. 25, 1750.

*“ Be it enacted by the Governor, Council and Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same it is hereby ordered and enacted, That whereas Ebenezar Prout of Weathersfield, and Edward Dod of Hartford, have lately made a purchase of Coggery Nossett, an Indian man, commonly residing at Hartford, a tract of land of the contents of thirty thousand acres, lying northward of Symsbury, as appears by a deed under the hand of the said Indian executed, now in the secretaries office, which purchase was made without the approbation or allowance of this Assembly, which is supposed to be clandestine and contrary to the established laws of this Colony: This Assembly therefore do order and direct the King’s attorney in the county of Hartford to proceed against the said illegal purchasers at the law in the said county; and for that end it is ordered, that the said deed be continued upon file in the secretaries office.”* (Oct. 1715). *Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 5, page 538.*

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Joanna Dodd**, b. Feby. 10, 1706. d. May 27, 1757.  
m. Captain Joseph<sup>d</sup> Porter 1733.

### REFERENCES.

- Dodd Genealogy, pp. 14, 15.  
American Family Antiquity, by Albert Welles, page 147.  
Hinman’s Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 133, 209, 259.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 50.  
Stiles’ Windsor, Vol. 2, page 622.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 5, page 538.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 13, pp. 143, 240, 345.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 26, 27, 48, 182, 261.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, page 304.  
Manwaring’s Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 2, pp. 425, 498.

## FRANCIS.

**Robert Francis** is first mentioned in the Wethersfield Town Records in 1651, but it is not known how long he had been there or whence he came.

He was b.	1629.	d. Jany. 2, 1712.
m. Joan		about 1650.
b.	1629.	d. Jany. 29, 1705.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Susanna Francis**, b. Nov. 6, 1651. d. after Dec. 13, 1682.  
m. John<sup>2</sup> North, April 15, 1671.

## REFERENCES.

- Francis Family, by Carrie E. Chatfield, pp. 1, 2.  
Francis Genealogy, by Charles E. Francis, page 152.  
Savage, Vol. 2, page 199.  
Hibbard's Goshen, page 502.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 134.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, page 44.  
Andrews' New Britain, page 140.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 439.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 40, 42, 149, 271, 742; Vol. 2, pp. 337, 913.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 341; Vol. 2, page 199.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 17, page 262; Vol. 20, page 13; Vol. 48, page 231.



## NORTH.

**John North** came on the Susan and Ellen in 1635; was at Farmington 1653.

He was b. about 1615. d. shortly before Feby. 12, 1692.

m. Mary Bird (Thomas)

b. d. after 1664.

John North was one of the Northampton petitioners, but he does not appear to have gone there.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**John<sup>2</sup> North**, b. Nov. 1641. d. Aug. 6, 1682.

m. Susanna Francis, April 15, 1671.

b. Nov. 6, 1651. d. after Dec. 13, 1682.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Susanna North**, b. April 15, 1676. d. April 23, 1764.

m. Sergeant Benjamin Judd, Jany. 18, 1694.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 3, page 289.

Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 215.

Judd Genealogy, page 60.

Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 62.

Gay's Old Houses in Farmington, page 7.

Andrews' New Britain, page 140.

North Family Reunion, page 52.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 155, 223.

Francis Family, by Carrie E. Chatfield, page 2.

Francis Genealogy, by Chas. E. Francis, page 153.

Caulkins' New London, page 231.

Hotten's Original Lists, page 59.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 11, page 325; Vol. 12, page 35.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 97, 341, 491.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 166.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 94, 167, 288; Vol. 2, page 517.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 297.

Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 6.

## BUELL.

**William Buell** came from Chesterton, Huntingdonshire, Eng., in 1630, and settled in Dorchester where he lived for five or six years before going to Windsor.

He was born about 1610, in Chesterton.

d. Nov. 16, 1681, in Windsor.

m. Mary Nov. 18, 1640, in Windsor.

b. d. Sept. 1, 1684.

His trade was probably that of a joiner.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Samuel Buell**, b. Sept. 2, 1641, in Windsor.

d. July 11, 1720, in Killingworth.

m. Deborah Griswold, Nov. 13, 1662.

bap. June 28, 1646. d. Feby. 7, 1719.

He was one of the earliest settlers at Killingworth in 1664.

He was Deputy in 1692, 1693, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1704, 1706, 1708, 1710, 1711, 1714, 1715. Samuel Buell hewed the timber used in the construction of Old Fort in Springfield; his father-in-law, Edward Griswold, having the contract for the brick and stone work.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Hannah Buell**, b. May 4, 1674. d. 1761, in Windsor.

m. Joseph<sup>3</sup> Porter (John<sup>2</sup>), Dec. 5, 1699.

---

Deborah Buell, b. Oct. 18, 1665. d. 1712.

m. Nathaniel Porter (John<sup>2</sup>), about 1710.

b. April 20, 1660.

he m. second, Eleanor Gillett, of Colchester, 1712.

---

Mary Buell, b. Nov. 28, 1669. d.

m. Lieut. Hezekiah<sup>3</sup> Porter (John<sup>2</sup>), June 27, 1700.

b. Nov. 7, 1673. d. June 29, 1757.

---

Ensign William Buell, b. Oct. 18, 1676. d. April 7, 1763, in Lebanon.

m. first, Elizabeth Collins (Joseph), about 1705, in Hartford.

b. about 1675.

d. Dec. 7, 1729, in Lebanon.

he m. second, Martha Abell, widow of Capt. Obadiah Smith, April 23, 1730.

b. Feby. 13, 1682.

d. May 25, 1751.

he m. third, Jerusha Saxton, widow of Nehemiah Palmer and James Deane, Nov. 12, 1751, in Stonington.

## BUELL.

### REFERENCES.

- Buell Genealogy, pp. 23 to 28, 33 to 35.  
Buell Centennial, pp. 6, 29.  
Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 288, 289.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 3, 9, 10, 11.  
Griswold Family, by Anna R. Vance, page 8.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 15, 120, 334; 1852 ed., pp. 368, 370, 625.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, pp. 126, 621.  
Hibbard's Goshen, page 435.  
Wheeler's Stonington, pp. 332, 509, 512.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 548.  
Woodruff's Litchfield, pp. 38, 39.  
Field's Middlesex County, page 106.  
Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 129 to 132.  
Papers and Proceedings Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 1, page 128.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 294.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol 1, page 280.

### NOTE.

- 1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 4, page 78 to Vol. 5, page 519.

## GRISWOLD.

**Edward Griswold** came from Kenilworth, Eng., to Windsor in 1639, where he lived until about 1663 when he went to Killingworth, Ct., now Clinton. His younger brother, Matthew, who married Anna, a daughter of the first Henry Wolcott, settled at Saybrook.

He was b. in Eng. about 1607.

d. in Killingworth 1691.

m. Margaret 1630 in Eng.

b. d. Aug. 23, 1670.

m. second, Sarah, widow of James Bemis of New London 1673.

Edward Griswold was the first Deacon chosen at Killingworth, also the first Deputy; he was very prominent in the public affairs of Connecticut from the first. In the May session of the Assembly in 1668, Edward Griswold not only represented Killingworth, but his son Lieut. Francis was Deputy from Norwich and his brother Matthew from Lyme; as the lower house numbered only thirty-three members, a representation of three from one family was very unusual, and shows most unmistakably that the Griswolds occupied a position of high standing and great influence. A great grandson of Matthew's, Matthew<sup>4</sup>, born March 25, 1714, married Nov. 10, 1743, Ursula, a daughter of Gov. Roger Wolcott, and became Chief Justice, Lieut. Governor, and Governor of Connecticut. Edward Griswold was Deputy<sup>1</sup> for Windsor 1656, 1658 to 1663, for Killingworth 1667 to 1689. He did the principal work in the building of Old Fort<sup>2</sup> in Springfield, the laying of the brick and stone, in 1659. The grave stone of his first wife is the oldest one now standing in the Clinton Congregational burying ground.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Deborah Griswold**, bap. June 28, 1646, in Windsor.

d. Feby. 7, 1719.

m. Samuel Buell, Nov. 13, 1662.

---

Lieut. Francis Griswold, b. about 1632. d. Oct. 1671, in Norwich.

m.

He was at Saybrook in 1656, but was one of the first proprietors at Norwich in 1660. He was very active in the affairs of that settlement and was Deputy several terms

# GRISWOLD.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 163, 288; Vol. 2, page 316.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 30, 139; 1852 ed., page 625.  
Griswold Family, by Auna R. Vance, pp. 5 to 8.  
Salisbury's Family Histories and Genealogies, Vol. 2, pp. 2 to 11.  
Buell Family, page 26.  
Conn. Magazine, Vol. 7, pp. 172, 181; Vol. 8, pp. 491, 494.  
Magazine of American History, Feby., March, April 1884, pp. 120, 218, 310.  
Hall Ancestry, page 131.  
Hall Memoranda, page 149.  
Field's Middlesex County, page 106.  
Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 102.  
History of Middlesex County, page 418.  
Caulkins' Norwich, page 92.  
Caulkins' New London, page 283.  
Hyde-Dana Genealogy, pp. 8, 9.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 383.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 75, 148, 157, 158; Vol. 2, pp. 346, 348, 350, 351.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 682, 835; Vol. 2, page 394.  
Papers and Proceedings Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 1, page 127.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, pp. 521, 548, 552.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 60.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 218.  
Supplement to the General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 318.

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 281 to Vol. 3, page 254.
- 2 In the early annals of Springfield there is no building which possesses so great historic interest as the long-time mansion of the Pynchon family known as Old Fort. It stood on Main street, sixty or seventy feet back from the street, the southerly wall very nearly coinciding with the present northerly line of Fort street.  
Its construction was begun in 1659 by John Pynchon, styled in the town and county court records, "the worshipful Major," and after its completion the following year, here he lived the leading man in Western Massachusetts until his death in 1703; the house remaining in the possession of his descendants until it was torn down to make way for a more modern structure in 1831.  
The building was forty-two feet long and twenty-one feet wide; it was twenty-two feet from the ground to the eaves and the same distance, perpendicular, from the eaves to the ridge board, making a very steep roof. The foundation walls were of the red Longmeadow stone which has been so extensively used in Springfield in later years, and the bricks were burned in Northampton.  
The brick walls of the first story were two feet or more in thickness and in the second story about half that; the roof was supported on eight by ten inch oak timbers, the construction throughout being of the most solid and substantial character. There is a tradition that the building was surrounded by a stockade which is not unlikely.  
On the eventful fifth of October 1675, when the settlement was attacked and burned by the Indians, it was one of three fortified houses which were standing at that time, and into it rushed men, women and children at midnight for refuge from the merciless savages.

## GRISWOLD.—HENRY.

While primarily intended by Major Pyncheon as a residence, its substantial massive construction shows that it was also designed for such emergencies as this, and it is equally probable that it served a similar purpose both before and after this memorable day. In one of the two large rooms on the lower floor, Major John Pyncheon as chief, and Capt. Elizur Holyoke and Dea. Samuel Chapin, as associates, held their court, and the town and county records were kept in the chamber over the porch.

In early Colonial times bricks were rarely used except for chimneys, hearths, and paving rooms, and it is of interest to the antiquarian that Old Fort was the only brick building in Springfield prior to 1800, with the exception of one of much later construction on the northeast corner of Main and State streets.

---

## HENRY.

**Sergeant William Henry**, b. d. July 19, 1777.

m. Hannah<sup>5</sup> Porter (Capt. Joseph<sup>4</sup>).

b. Feby. 1, 1739. d. March 23, 1825, in Berlin.

she m. second, Asahel<sup>5</sup> Cowles, Oct. 18, 1798.

She was the third wife of Asahel Cowles; see Porter Family, Notes 7 and 8. After his death in 1807 she made her home with her son-in-law Joseph<sup>6</sup> Booth for the rest of her life; see her Will dated April 21, 1808, given on page 26 of the Booth Genealogy.

William Henry was a Sergeant in the War of the Revolution and died from a wound received in the service.

**Hannah Henry** (William), b. April 19, 1770.

d. Sept. 4, 1846, in Berlin.

m. Joseph<sup>6</sup> Booth, May 14, 1795.

b. Aug. 30, 1770, in Enfield. d. Sept. 9, 1849, in Berlin.

He moved to Berlin about the time of his marriage.

## REFERENCES.

Booth Genealogy, Robert of Saco, pp. 20 to 31.

Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 50.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 622.

Record of Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution, pp. 13, 387, 388.



## PARKE.

**Richard Parke** came on the Defence in 1635, with his wife Margery, and children Isabel and Elizabeth.

He was b. 1602. d. between July 12 and Oct. 19, 1665.

m. first, Margery Crane<sup>1</sup>, in Eng.

b. 1595. d.

m. second, Sarah Collier<sup>2</sup>, widow of Love Brewster<sup>3</sup>, Sept. 1, 1656.

b. in Eng. d. after March 12, 1680, in Duxbury.

Richard Parke was at Cambridge 1636. When the meadow land, first called Cambridge Farms, and now known as Lexington, was included in the limits of Cambridge, Richard Parke was one of the first settlers there, but he returned to Cambridge in 1647 where he lived until his death. He was Selectman and Constable in 1656. He asked to be released from training in 1663. His second wife, Sarah, made her home in Duxbury after his death.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Isabel Parke**, b. 1628. d. March 31, 1665.

m. Francis Whitmore, about 1648.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 245, 433; Vol. 3, pp. 347, 477; Vol. 4, pp. 143, 526.

Whitmore Genealogy, page 1.

Hotten's Original Lists, page 105.

Davis-Bancroft Genealogy, pp. 85, 87.

Cambridge Registry Book, pp. 53, 103.

Paige's Cambridge, pp. 59, 75, 463, 623, 684.

Shattuck's Concord, page 381.

Jackson's Newton, page 382.

Smith's Newton, pp. 40, 67, 84, 91, 92, 147, 161, 195, 197, 578.

Winsor's Duxbury, pp. 235, 248, 293, 314.

Allerton Genealogy, 1900 ed., pp. 29, 115 to 118.

New. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 284; Vol. 54, page 356;  
Vol. 56, page 11.

Address of Rev. F. A. Whitney at the funeral of Mrs. Susanna (Park)  
Champney, page 25.

Southworth Genealogy, page 29.

Hudson's Lexington, pp. 38, 40.

New York Society of Mayflower Descendants, 1907 Year Book, pp. 115 to  
117.

Boston Transcript, genealogical columns, June 6, 1904, C. H. B. A.



# PARKE.

## NOTES.

- 1 Boston Transcript, genealogical columns, Aug. 31, 1904, and March 8, 1905, letters from M. L. P.
- 2 William Collier, a London merchant, came over in 1633, and settled in Duxbury.  
He was b. d. 1671.  
He was Assistant 28 years, and a man of great influence and position.

### SECOND GENERATION.

Sarah Collier, b. in Eng. d. after March 12, 1680, in Duxbury.  
m. first, Love Brewster, March 15, 1634.  
b. in Holland or Eng. d. soon after Oct. 1, 1650.  
she m. second, Richard Parke, Sept. 1, 1656.

---

Mary Collier, b. d.  
m. Gov. Thomas Prence, April 1, 1635.  
b. about 1601. d. March 29, 1673.  
she was his second wife.

---

Elizabeth Collier, b. d.  
m. Constant Southworth, Nov. 2, 1637.  
b. about 1615, in Leyden. d. March 10, 1679.  
Constant Southworth was Deputy many years, Assistant, Treasurer of the Colony, etc. After the death of his father, Edward Southworth, his mother married for her second husband Gov. William Bradford.

- 3 Elder William Brewster was one of the earliest of the distinguished Puritan laymen in England. He went to Holland about 1607, and was Ruling Elder of the Church at Leyden, coming to this country in the Mayflower 1620.  
He was b. at Scrooby, Eng. about 1566. d. April 10, 1644, in Duxbury.  
m. Mary  
b. d. April 17, 1627.

### SECOND GENERATION.

Love Brewster, b. in Holland or Eng. d. soon after Oct. 1, 1650, in Duxbury.  
m. Sarah Collier, March 15, 1634.  
b. in Eng. d. after March 12, 1680.  
Love Brewster came over with his father on the Mayflower; his two sisters, Fear and Patience, came on the Ann in 1623.

---

Fear Brewster, b. in Eng. d. Dec. 12, 1634.  
m. Isaac Allerton 1626.  
b. about 1584. d. 1659, in New Haven.  
she was his second wife.

---

Patience Brewster, b. in Eng. d. 1634.  
m. Gov. Thomas Prence, Aug. 5, 1624.  
b. about 1601. d. March 29, 1673.  
he m. second, Mary Collier, April 1, 1635.  
He was Assistant many years.

## BUTLER.

**Deacon Richard Butler** came from Braintree, Essex County, Eng.

He was at Cambridge 1632, but settled in Hartford about 1640.

He was b. in Eng. d. Aug. 6, 1684, in Hartford.

m. first, Banbury ?

m. second, Elizabeth Bigelow (probably a sister of John Bigelow of Watertown, Mass.), about 1642.

b. d. Sept. 11, 1691.

Richard Butler was Deacon of the First Church in Hartford.

Selectman 1648, 1649, 1654, 1658. Deputy<sup>1</sup> 1643, 1644, 1648, 1656 to 1660.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Sergeant Thomas Butler**, b. about 1637. d. Aug. 29, 1688.

m. Sarah Stone (Rev. Samuel).

b. before 1640. d. after July 5, 1690.

He was Sergeant<sup>2</sup> of the Hartford train band. Selectman 1682, 1683.

Mary Butler, b. about 1635. d. before Feby. 1690.

m. Ens. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Wright (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Sept. 29, 1659.

b. 1634, in Eng. d. Feby. 1690.

Ens. Samuel Butler, b. about 1639. d. Dec. 30, 1692.

m. Mary Olmstead (Capt. Nicholas<sup>2</sup>).

b. Nov. 20, 1646. d. Oct. 17, 1681.

Nathaniel Butler, b. about 1641. d. Feby. 9, 1698. *Æt.* 56.

m. Sarah

Elizabeth Butler, b. about 1643. d. after March 7, 1727.

m. Dea. Joseph Olmstead (Capt. Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>)

b. 1654. d. Oct. 1, 1726.

Dea. Joseph Butler, b. about 1648. d. Dec. 10, 1732.

m. Mary Goodrich (Eus. William<sup>1</sup>), 1667.

b. Nov. 13, 1651, d. June 1, 1735.

Sergt. Daniel Butler, b. d. March 28, 1692.

m. Mabel Olmstead (Capt. Nicholas<sup>2</sup>), about 1679.

b. d. after April 6, 1705.

she m. second, Michael Taintor, Aug. 1697.

Hannah Butler, b. d. after 1703.

m. John Green, of Fairfield.

b. d. 1703.

## BUTLER.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Sarah Butler**, b. in Hartford, d. after 1730.  
m. John<sup>2</sup> Day, probably about 1674.

### REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 321; Vol. 2, pp. 26, 27; Vol. 4, pp. 208, 446.  
Goodwin's Notes, page 212.  
Day Genealogy, pp. 9, 61.  
Hall Ancestry, pp. 169, 170, 218.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 454, 456.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 178.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 11, 32, 505.  
Cambridge Registry Book, page 11.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 369.  
Silleck's Norwalk, pp. 398, 403.  
Bigelow Genealogy, page 18.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 538.  
Goodrich Genealogy, page 34.  
Schenck's Fairfield, Vol. 1, page 375.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 233, 236, 253; Vol. 2, page 439.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 256; Vol. 2, pp. 171, 172.  
Loomis Genealogy, female branches, page 15.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 6, 12, 29, 30.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 271.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 249, 286, 420,  
421, 527, 542, 543; Vol. 2, page 555; Vol. 3, pp. 21, 35.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page  
295.

### NOTES.

- <sup>1</sup> Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 88, 110, 160, 165, 282, 288, 297, 300, 306, 308, 313, 315, 318,  
323, 330, 334, 337, 340, 344, 346, 347.  
<sup>2</sup> Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 233.

## WRIGHT.

**Deacon Samuel Wright** lived in Springfield from 1639 to 1656, when he removed to Northampton.

He was b. in Eng. d. Oct. 17, 1665, in Northampton.

m. Margaret, in Eng.

b. in Eng. d. July 24, 1681.

He was a Deacon in the Church at Springfield, also in Northampton.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Margaret Wright**, b. 1633. d. 1672.

m. Sergeant Thomas Bancroft, Dec. 8, 1653.

---

Sergeant Samuel<sup>2</sup> Wright, b. about 1629.

killed by the Indians, Sept. 2, 1675.

m. Elizabeth Burt (Henry<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 24, 1653.

b. 1630. d. Feby. 17, 1691.

she m. second, Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Dickinson (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), Sept. 26, 1684.

---

Hannah Wright, b. d. Oct. 16, 1660.

m. Lieut. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Stebbins, Nov. 14, 1645.

b. 1620. d. Sept. 15, 1683.

Hannah may have been Dea. Samuel Wright's sister.

---

Hester Wright, b. d. April 3, 1664.

m. Samuel Marshfield, Feby 13, 1652.

b. about 1626. d. May 8, 1692.

---

Lydia Wright, b. d. Feby. 13, 1699.

m. first, Lawrence Bliss, Oct. 25, 1654.

b. d. 1676.

she m. second, John Norton, Oct. 31, 1678.

b. d. Aug. 24, 1687.

she m. third, John Lamb, Jany. 27, 1688.

b. d. Sept. 28, 1690.

she m. fourth, Quartermaster George Colton, March 1, 1692.

b. d. Dec. 17, 1699.

---

Judah Wright, b. May 10, 1642. d. Nov. 26, 1725.

m. Mercy<sup>2</sup> Burt (Henry<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 8, 1667.

b. Sept. 27, 1647. d. July 24, 1689?

he m. second, Sarah Woodford, widow of Nehemiah Allen and Richard Burke, July 11, 1706.

Judah Wright lived in Northampton.

# WRIGHT.

## REFERENCES.

- Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, page 41 ; Vol. 2, pp. 532, 548, 596, 601, 614, 659.
- Savage, Vol. 4, page 659.
- Burt Genealogy, page 31.
- Thomas Dickinson Genealogy, pp. 84, 86.
- Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 851.
- Genealogical Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 3, page 136.
- Green's Springfield, pp. 51, 98, 128, 578, 645.
- Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, page 35.
- Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 130.
- Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 66, 78, 95, 96, 107, 133, 146, 223, 256, 291, 572, 628, map.
- New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, page 176 ; Vol. 4, page 355 ; Vol. 12, page 176 ; Vol. 21, page 251 ; Vol. 24, page 425 ; Vol. 35, page 74 ; Vol. 40, page 280.
- Burke-Alvord Memorial, pp. 77 to 80.
- Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, page 392.

## GRAVES.

**Deacon George Graves** was an original proprietor at Hartford in 1636, and at Middletown in 1652.

He was b. about 1605. d. shortly before Sept. 30, 1673.

m. first, before 1629.

b. d.

m. second, Sarah

b. d. after Sept. 30, 1673.

After a few years' residence in Middletown, he returned to Hartford in 1659. He was a weaver by occupation. Selectman 1649, 1650, 1668. He was Deputy<sup>1</sup> from Hartford in 1646, 1649, and from Middletown 1657, 1658. His home lot in Hartford was on the highway, now known as Elm street, near the Little River. He was opposed to the withdrawal of the Hadley party from the First Church in 1659, but on the organization of the Second Church, Feb. 12, 1670, he was one of the original members, and was chosen as their first Deacon.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Priscilla Graves, b.** d. before 1675.

m. William Markham

b. 1621. d. 1689.

Sarah Graves, b. about 1640.

d. June 5, 1668, in Wethersfield.

m. Sergt. Jonathan Deming (John<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 21, 1660.

George<sup>2</sup> Graves, b. about 1629. d. Dec. 3, 1692.

m. Elizabeth Ventris, April 2, 1651.

b. about 1627. d.

He was Marshal for the Colony from 1676 until his death.

Mary Graves, b. d.

m. Samuel Dow, Dec. 12, 1665.

b. d.

John Graves, b. 1633. d. Dec. 31, 1695.

m. Elizabeth Stilwell (Jasper<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, Nov. 26, 1657.

b. d.

he m. second, Hannah Davis (Philip<sup>1</sup>), of Hartford, 1690.

John Graves went to Guilford soon after his first marriage; he was Town Clerk, Deacon, Deputy 1670, 1676.

# GRAVES.

## REFERENCES.

- Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 30.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 136 ; genealogy, pp. 90, 150.  
Kirby Genealogy, page 34.  
Keep Genealogy, page 221.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 228, 236, 241.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 20, 64, 294 ; Vol. 4, page 196.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 178, 289.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, pp. 47, 51, 57, 61.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 253.  
Field's Centennial Address, pp. 40, 41, 144, 294.  
History of Middlesex County, page 73.  
Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 6, 143, 677.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 13, pp. 141, 142 ; Vol. 47, page 89 ;  
Vol. 50, page 424 ; Vol. 56, pp. 260, 409.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 92, 203, 455.  
History of First Church in Hartford, page 420.  
Deming Genealogy, pp. 10, 11.  
Waters's Gleanings in England, Vol. 2, page 1210.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 104 ; Vol. 2, page 275.  
Steiner's Guilford, pp. 527, 536.

## NOTE.

- 1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 141, 192, 288, 293, 306, 315, 323.

## COWLES.

**John Cowles**,<sup>1</sup> Hartford, probably as early as 1640; he was at Farmington 1652, but went to Hadley 1659, and to Hatfield in 1664.

He was b. 1598. d. Sept. 16, 1675.

m. Hannah

b. 1613. d. March 16, 1683, in Hartford.

He was a farmer; was Deputy<sup>2</sup> 1653, 1654, and Constable 1657.

The grave stone of Hannah Cowles is in the Center church burying ground, Hartford.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Samuel Cowles**, b. 1639. d. April 17, 1691.

m. Abigail<sup>2</sup> Stanley (Timothy), June 14, 1661.

b. d. 1734.

He remained in Farmington.

**Sarah Cowles**, bap. Feby. 7, 1647. d. May 8, 1676. *Æt.* 29.

m. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Goodwin (Ozias), 1664.

b. about 1637. d. Jany. 8, 1714.

Hannah Cowles, b. about 1644. d. Feby. 7, 1690.

m. Capt. Caleb<sup>2</sup> Stanley (Timothy<sup>1</sup>), 1665.

b. March 1642. d. May 5, 1718.

**Esther Cowles**, b. about 1649. d. April 17, 1691. *Æt.* 42.

m. Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Bull (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Aug. 29, 1669.

b. 1646. d. May 13, 1708.

Elizabeth Cowles, b. d. after 1696.

m. Richard<sup>3</sup> Lyman (Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), May 26, 1675.

b. 1647, in Windsor. d. Nov. 4, 1708, in Columbia, Ct

He went to Northampton in 1654, and to Lebanon, Ct., in 1696.

**John<sup>2</sup> Cowles**, b. about 1641. d. May 12, 1711. *Æt.* 70.

m. Deborah<sup>2</sup> Bartlett (Robert<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 22, 1668.

bap. March 8, 1646. d. after 1686.

He went to Hatfield.

**Mary Cowles**, b. d. after 1699.

m. Nehemiah<sup>2</sup> Dickinson (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), 1670.

b. 1644. d. Sept. 9, 1723.

He went to Hadley with his father in 1659.



## COWLES.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- Hannah<sup>3</sup> Cowles** (Samuel<sup>2</sup>), b. Dec. 10, 1664.  
d. Sept. 5, 1701.  
m. **Hezekiah<sup>3</sup> Porter** (Samuel<sup>2</sup>), May 20, 1686.  
b. Jany. 7, 1665. d. Jany. 3, 1752.

### REFERENCES.

- Cole Genealogy, by Frank T. Cole, pp. 99 to 102.  
Cowles Genealogy, by Col. Calvin D. Cowles, U. S. A., unpublished.  
Stanley Genealogy, pp. 229 to 233.  
Porter Genealogy, page 17.  
Goodwin Genealogy, page 549.  
Goodwin's Notes, page xvi.  
Savage, Vol. 1, page 466.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., page 654.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, pp. 29, 34, 112.  
Andrews' New Britain, pp. 13, 19.  
Camp's New Britain, pp. 22, 115, 517.  
Kimball-Weston Memorial, page 33.  
Sketches of Southington, genealogy, pp. lxiv, lxv.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 156.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 166.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 295, 432.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 297, 327.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 4, page 99; Vol. 7, pp. 219, 220; Vol. 8, pp. 225,  
227; Vol. 9, page 178.  
Salisbury Family Histories and Genealogy, Vol. 1, part 2, page 617.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 35; Vol. 35, page 65; Vol.  
56, page 181.  
Lyman Genealogy, page 57.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page  
303.

### NOTES.

- 1 In the early records it is spelled Cole, Coale, Coule, Coles, Colles, Coules, Cowle, etc.
- 2 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 248 to 250, 256, 261.

## HALE.

**John Heald**<sup>1</sup> was at Concord, Mass., in 1635; was made Freeman, June 2, 1641. He came from Berwick-on-Tweed, Eng. He was b. in Eng. d. May 24, 1662.  
m. Dorothy  
b. d. after May 24, 1662.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Deacon Thomas Hale**<sup>2</sup>, who came from Hadley, was an early settler in Enfield.  
He was b. Jany. 19, 1650. d. April 22, 1725, in Enfield<sup>3</sup>.  
m. Priscilla Markham, Nov. 18, 1675.  
b. about 1654. d. April 15, 1712. *Æt.* about 58.  
He was Town Clerk, 1700, 1702.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**William Hale**<sup>4</sup>, b. Feby. 18, 1687. d.  
m. first, Mary about 1710?  
b. d.  
he m. second, Mary Bedortha, widow of Oliver Barker<sup>5</sup>; intentions published Dec. 15, 1738.  
b. June 3, 1694. d.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Mary Hale**, b. Oct. 1733, in Enfield. d. March 11, 1809.  
m. Capt. Joseph Booth, Oct. 21, 1762.

### REFERENCES.

- Heald Chart, by Edwin Drury.  
Keep Genealogy, pp. 221, 222.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 329, 331, 396.  
Booth Genealogy, page 19.  
Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 170.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, pp. 63, 90.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 529, 586, 607, 608.  
Colton's Longmeadow Genealogy, page 64.  
Chandler's Shirley, page 453.  
Hudson's Concord, Vol. 1, pp. 65, 287.  
Walcott's Concord, pp. 3, 88.  
Shattuck's Concord, page 374.  
Blood's Temple, N. H., page 223.

## HALE.

Davis-Bancroft Genealogy, page 26.

Allen's Enfield, Vol. 1, pp. 24, 28; Vol. 2, pp. 1409, 1606, 1863, 1866; Vol. 3, pp. 1990, 1991, 2324.

Historical Sketch of Enfield, page 23.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 25; Vol. 32, page 177; Vol. 35, pp. 358, 367, 376; Vol. 36, page 75; Vol. 51, page 295.

Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 31, page 376.

Springfield Deeds, Book B, page 318; Book C, page 421; Book D, page 488.

## NOTES.

1 A wide variation in the spelling is found in the early records: Held, Heall, Healls, Healles, Halle, Halles, Haale, Hael, Hail, Haile, Hailes, Hayle, etc.

2 The authority for the statement that Dea. Thomas Hale, of Hadley and Enfield, and Gershom Hale of Springfield, were the sons of John Heald of Concord seems to rest largely on the Chart prepared by Mr. Edwin Drury, of Wilmette, Ill., who is said to have given the matter careful study; see also Keep Genealogy, pp. 221, 222; Boston Transcript, genealogical columns, Oct. 24, Nov. 7, Dec. 5, 1904, C. D. P.; Nov. 9, 1904, G. T.; Nov. 14, 1904, F. J. W.; Jan. 23, 1905, M. H. L.; May 7, 1906, C. H. A.; May 21, 1906, D. H.; July 16, 1906, W. H. M. A.

Gershom Hale came to Springfield in 1698; in one deed he signed his name Held, and in others he made his mark to whatever spelling the fancy of the scrivener might have suggested. Thomas Hale signed a deed in 1689 as Haile, and he also wrote it Heal, and in one place Héle.

In the Town records which he kept in Enfield, it is difficult in some cases to distinguish the Hales from the Halls.

The writer in his efforts to discover if anything could be found in the Springfield records which would have any bearing on this supposed family relationship, has consulted Mr. Thomas B. Warren of Springfield, and Mr. James Allen Kibbe of Warehouse Point, who are the leading authorities on the genealogy of the families in that vicinity, and both agree in saying that they have never found anything which would show that Thomas and Gershom were brothers, or that either one was a son of John Heald of Concord.

3 Dea. Thomas Hale may have married a second time; see Springfield Deeds, Book D, page 488, Samuel Osborn of Enfield, and Esther, his wife, deed land to his mother, Sarah Haile, June 24, 1725.

4 Springfield Deeds, Book D, page 570, shows that William Hale was a resident of Glastonbury, April 3, 1725.

5 Oliver Barker (James), b. March 20, 1681. d. March 23, 172—.  
m. Mary Miller (Ens. John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>); intentions published Sept. 9, 1710.  
b. d. June 13, 1714.  
he m. second, Mary Bedortha (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Reice<sup>1</sup>), July 17, 1718.  
b. June 3, 1694.  
she m. second, William Hale.

## MARKHAM.

**William Markham** was an early settler in Hartford ; he went to Middletown in 1652, but returned to Hartford and was one of the Hadley party in 1659. He lived in Hadley for the rest of his life.

He was b. 1621.

d. 1689.

m. first, Priscilla Graves.

b.

d. before 1675.

he m. second, Elizabeth, daughter of Gov. John Webster.

b. in Eng.

d. about 1688.

William Markham was a nephew of Nathaniel Ward's and accompanied him to Hartford, Middletown and Hadley ; as the uncle died childless he left half his estate to his nephew.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Priscilla Markham**, b. 1654. d. April 15, 1712.

m. Dea. Thomas Hale, of Hadley, Nov. 18, 1675.

William<sup>2</sup> Markham, b.

killed by the Indians at Northfield, Sept. 4, 1675.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 2, page 331 ; Vol. 3, page 152 ; Vol. 4, pp. 411, 449.

American Ancestry, Vol. 6, page 114.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 30, 52, 92, 489.

Judd's Hadley, reprint, page 489 ; genealogy, pp. 90, 150, 189.

Kirby Genealogy, page 34.

Webster Genealogy, page 3.

Mass. Records, Vol. 5, pp. 330, 331.

Hartford in the Olden Time, page 205.

Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 15.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 241, 266, 267.

Field's Centennial Address, pp. 39, 41, 144.

Allen's Enfield, Vol. 1, page 28 ; Vol. 2, page 1863 ; Vol. 3, page 2633.

Sketches of Southington, genealogy, page ccl.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 25 ; Vol. 5, page 82 ; Vol.

9, page 90 ; Vol. 35, page 358 ; Vol. 38, page 330 ; Vol. 44, pp. 187,

188 ; Vol. 46, page 276 ; Vol. 48, page 347 ; Vol. 51, page 360.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 204.

Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 131, 132.

Keep Genealogy, page 221.

Temple and Sheldon's Northfield, pp. 74, 76.

## HINDS.

**Elizabeth Hinds** is supposed to be a niece of Sarah (Hinds) Chaplin, wife of Clement Chaplin<sup>1</sup>.

She was b. in Bury St. Edmunds, Eng.

d. after 1697, in Wethersfield.

m. first, John Kirby, before 1645, in Wethersfield.

b. about 1623.

d. April 1677, in Middletown.

she m. second, Abraham<sup>2</sup> Randall (Philip<sup>1</sup>), of Windsor, Oct. 27, 1681.

b.

d. Aug. 22, 1690.

Abraham Randall married, first, Mary Ware, Dec. 8, 1640; she died July 8, 1677.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 3, page 505.

Middletown Upper Houses, page 594.

Kirby Genealogy, pp. 7 to 15.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, page 11; Vol. 2, page 632.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., page 536.

Foote Genealogy, 1849 ed., page xiv.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 234; Vol. 2, pp. 437, 441.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 150, 258, 320; Vol. 2, pp. 206, 898, 903.

Hall Memoranda, page 229.

Paige's Cambridge, pp. 460, 463, 508.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 38, page 71; Vol. 56, page 183.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 12.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 501.

## NOTE.

<sup>1</sup> Clement Chaplin came on the Elizabeth and Ann in 1635, being then about forty-eight years old. He settled in Cambridge where he was soon made Selectman. He probably accompanied the Hooker party, for he was Treasurer of the Connecticut Colony in 1637; was also Deputy several terms. He was Ruling Elder of the church, and a large landholder, in Wethersfield. See note 3 under Moore Family.

## BOOTH.

**Robert Booth**<sup>1</sup>, b. in Eng. about 1602.

d. shortly before Oct. 26, 1672, in Saco, Me.

m. first,

b.

d.

m. second, Deborah

before July 21, 1650.

b.

d. after May 26, 1684.

she m. second, Thomas Ladbrook, of Portsmouth, about Feby. 21, 1682.

b.

d. before May 26, 1684.

Children<sup>2</sup>, probably the first three or four by the first wife:

I. Mary, b. Sept. 30, 1627.

d. after May 21, 1683.

m. Walter Penewell (or Pennell),

1647.

b.

d. shortly before Nov. 4, 1682.

He was Freeman of Saco in 1653.

II. Ellen or Elinor, b. Feby. 1634. d.

m. Nicholas<sup>2</sup> Bully (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), July, 1652.

b.

d.

He was a fisherman: Constable at Saco, 1664.

III. SIMEON or SIMON, b. May 10, 1641.

IV. Martha, b. April 12, 1645.

d.

m. John<sup>2</sup> Leighton (John<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 2, 1663.

b.

d.

V. Robert. b. July 24, 1655.

d.

m.

b.

d.

He probably went to Fairfield or Stratford, Ct.

The inhabitants of Exeter, N. H., who had come under the jurisdiction of the Massachusetts Colony nearly two years before, addressed a petition to the General Court at Boston on May 29, 1645, praying that some of their lands might not be divided between Hampton and Dover as they evidently feared was likely to be done.

Robert Booth's name appears in colonial history for the first time as one of the signers of this petition. As matters of rank and social standing were as closely observed in colonial days as they ever had been in the old country, the fact that Robert Booth's name was second among seventeen signatures shows unmistakably that he was a man of high standing and prominence. Exeter had been settled by Rev. John Wheelwright and some of his friends early in the year 1638, after he had been banished from Boston where his religious views had excited the hostility of the authorities of church and state. As Robert Booth is not mentioned among the settlers

## BOOTH.

of the first two years of Exeter's history (Bell's Exeter, pp. 21 to 40), he could not have gone there with him, and it is doubtful if he lived there but a short time, if at all. When Hampton was coerced into joining the Massachusetts Colony in 1639, and Portsmouth and Dover in 1641, Wheelwright saw that as Exeter would be obliged to submit also, he must move again, and buying new territory of the agent of Mason and Gorges he made, about 1642, the settlement afterward known as Wells.

Bourne, in his history of Wells and Kennebunk, says Booth accompanied Wheelwright from Exeter there, and he seems to have been clerk of the plantation; the volume containing his records, however, was lost by the burning of the house of Joseph Bowles in 1657. Wheelwright lived in Wells only about three years, but Booth did not go to Saco, where he passed the remainder of his life, until 1648. It seems probable to the writer that Booth did not come into this country via the Massachusetts settlements, but rather by the Maine ones, and the following brief sketch of the Maine and New Hampshire grants and settlers is given as possibly throwing some light on this interesting question.

As early as 1548 the English government passed the first act for the encouragement of the fisheries on the Banks of Newfoundland, after which they became active competitors in this profitable occupation with the Norman, Breton, Basque, and Portuguese fishermen who had already been visiting the Banks for some years.

The mainland south of Newfoundland was claimed at this time by both the English and the French, and reports which reached England that the French were fitting out exploring and colonizing expeditions, stimulated the English into sending out in March, 1605, a thoroughly-built, well-furnished ship, *The Archangel*, under the command of Capt. George Weymouth, on an exploring expedition. He reached first the island of Monhegan and spent a month sailing along the coast and up the Penobscot and Kennebec (Sagadahock) Rivers. His report of the beautiful scenery, fertile soil and promising prospects for fishing, excited deep and wide-spread interest among the English people on his return, and particularly with Sir Ferdinando Gorges, who was governor of the important naval depot at Plymouth. An association of English gentlemen was soon formed to plant colonies in this newly-found country. This association was known as the Plymouth Company, and James I. gave them a grant of all the territory between 34° and 45° north latitude.

The members were men of high character and standing, Lord John

## BOOTH.

Popham, the Chief Justice, being the president. A vessel was equipped which sailed from Bristol for Sagadahock in 1606, but as England was then at war with Spain it was captured by a Spanish fleet. The Plymouth Company, before news of this disaster reached them, soon sent out another vessel with additional colonists and fresh supplies, but on reaching the Sagadahock and finding no trace of the first vessel its commander decided to return to England.

The next year two more vessels were fitted out by the Plymouth Company, sailing in May, 1607. One was commanded by Capt. George Popham, a brother of Lord John, and the other by his nephew, Raleigh Gilbert.

They carried out one hundred and twenty colonists with all necessary tools and provisions. After some exploration along the coast, they selected as the site for their plantation a location near the mouth of the Sagadahock, and called the place Sagadahock Colony.

It was organized under the influence of the English nobility, who were fully satisfied with the monarchy of their native land, and the idea of establishing a republican government they had not even remotely cherished; the company represented the crown, and all the laws were enacted and the officers selected by the company. Capt. George Popham was appointed governor, and the chaplain who accompanied the expedition, Rev. Richard Seymour, was a member of the Episcopal Church.

A fort, storehouse, and fifty log cabins were soon erected, but the succeeding winter was one of unusual severity, and the settlers having made little preparation for it suffered greatly, and as Capt. Popham died, as did also two or three of the most prominent men among them, the baser spirits got the upper hand, the Indians became hostile, and the colonizing scheme ended in a miserable failure, those who were left returning to England when a ship came over with supplies the next year. This checked the spirit of colonization for several years, but Sir Francis Popham, a son of Lord John, sent a ship to the Maine coast for several years for fishing and traffic.

Sir Ferdinando Gorges did not lose his faith for he soon came to the conclusion that the folly of the colonists was responsible for the failure, and in 1616 he fitted out a ship which he placed under the command of Capt. Richard Vines who had been educated as a physician.

He passed the winter at the mouth of the Saco river in the sheltered basin now called the Pool, but in early times known as Winter Harbor.

In 1620 the landing of the Pilgrims added to the interest that Gorges long had felt, and as the limits of the territory granted by the crown to the Plymouth company had never been very clearly defined, he obtained a new patent increasing the powers and privileges of the company. This new Charter was issued Nov. 3, 1620, and forty noblemen, knights, and gentlemen comprised its corporate members. It was now called the Council at Plymouth. This grant covered the whole seacoast between 40° and 48° north latitude, that is, from the latitude of Philadelphia to the mouth of the St. Lawrence, and extending from sea



## BOOTH.

to sea. It was well-known that France laid claim to a large portion of this territory and had many flourishing trading posts within its limits. Perhaps on this account it was stipulated that no Catholics should be permitted to settle there.

During 1623 Richard Vines and others commenced a permanent settlement at Saco. John Oldham, a gentleman of property and high position, took up his residence there with his servants, and during the next six years he brought over many colonists at his own expense.

By this time there were many settlers on Arrowsic island, near the mouth of the Sagadahock, and upon the mainland at the entrance of the river at Sheepscott, at Damariscotta, at Pemaquid, and at St. George's river.

Many were reckless adventurers, runaway seamen, fugitives from justice, and others who for various reasons sought security from all civil and religious restraints. This state of affairs caused the Council at Plymouth serious concern, and it determined to adopt vigorous measures to reduce society to some condition of law and order, and to this end Robert Gorges was sent over as Governor, Francis West as Admiral, and Rev. William Merrill, an Episcopal clergyman, who were invested with full authority to manage public affairs.

About this time Sir Ferdinando Gorges established a colony of his own at the mouth of the York river which was called Agamenticus, and sent over a company of mechanics and farmers with oxen and all needful tools.

The management of this settlement was entrusted in 1623 to his youngest son, Robert Gorges, a young man of rank and superior abilities, and to another young man, Col. Francis Norton, whose achievements had already won for him considerable renown. The year before this Gorges, John Mason, and a number of wealthy British merchants had organized the Company of Laconia, and the Plymouth Council had made it a grant of the whole territory between the Kennebec and the Merrimack, which was called Laconia. Settlements now began to increase rapidly along the coast and to extend inland. The Pilgrims at Plymouth established a trading house on the Penobscot, and another at the mouth of the Sagadahock, near the site of Popham's settlement.

In 1628 Pemaquid was probably the most busy spot on the New England coast; two British merchants had purchased it on condition that they would, at their own cost, transport colonists and establish a settlement there.

Before long a court was established, and Pemaquid became a center of law and trade, and at that time it was probably a more important port than Quebec, the capital of Canada.

A better class of settlers now began to come over than the sailors and adventurers of former years.

A brisk trade was carried on with the Pilgrims of Plymouth who sent shallops of corn in exchange for furs.

In 1629 Mason took out a new patent for that portion of Laconia west

## BOOTH.

of the Piscataqua, which he named New Hampshire, leaving the rest with Gorges.

About this time the Council proceeded to make new grants of the eastern part of Laconia, as if no former ones existed.

The Biddeford patent to Richard Vines and John Oldham covered a tract on the south side of the Saco river, by sea four miles, and eight miles up into the mainland, or very nearly the present bounds of Biddeford.

Another patent of a similar tract on the other side of the river, covering rather more than the present area of Saco, was made to Thomas Lewis and Capt. Richard Bonython. These two grants were dated Feby. 12, 1629 O. S., and Vines took formal possession of his tract June 25, 1630, and Lewis of his June 28, 1631.

About the time of these grants the Council made one called the Plough Patent, and which later formed the Province of Lygonia.

It was intended to embrace a territory forty miles square, but fell short of it, for it was bounded on the east by Cape Elizabeth, or Casco, and on the west by Cape Porpoise, a distance of thirty miles on the sea coast, and extending forty miles into the interior. It will be noticed that this grant includes territory granted about the same time to Vines and Lewis, but as the Plough patentees made no attempt to take immediate possession the trouble over conflicting titles did not develop until over a dozen years later.

Two other grants in this vicinity were also made in 1631, one of fifteen hundred acres between Spurwink and Black Point rivers, in the eastern part of Scarborough, including Black Point, of which Capt. Thomas Canmock was sole patentee: he was a nephew of the Earl of Warwick. The second one was a grant to Robert Trelawney and Moses Goodyear, in 1631, of a tract extending from the mouth of the Spurwink river, between Scarborough and Cape Elizabeth, fifteen miles into the interior, thence crossing eastwardly to Presumpscot river and down to the sea. It included the present site of Portland.

Several grants were also made about this time to the eastward, one of them of 12,000 acres, known as the Pemaquid grant, to the two British merchants already referred to, Robert Aldworth and Giles Elbridge of Bristol. Some of these grants were later the cause of long and angry contention, owing, in part, to the indefinite terms used in describing their limits, due largely to the ignorance in England of the geography of this country, and also to the neglect of some of the early proprietors to enter upon and mark out the bounds of their lands. So intimate, and indeed allied in business affairs were Mason and Gorges that it is difficult to distinguish their separate ownership in the two districts of Maine and New Hampshire. Surveys were few and inexact, and the bounds of their granted monopolies very indistinct. Consequently the patents and charters which they sold or gave away soon conflicted with one another, and were for a century after a cause of litigation and appeal to the English Crown.

## BOOTH.

Trelawney and Goodyear were merchants, and they sent over John Winter as their agent, to whom Vines, as attorney for the Council, gave possession of their grant July 21, 1632. It included Richmond's island, now a part of the town of Cape Elizabeth, and Winter, establishing himself here, carried on extensive commercial operations until his death, in 1645, when the establishment was broken up.

On the opposite shore, near the mouth of the small river Spurwink, a few individuals were settled before Winter's arrival, among them the famous George Cleaves, who claimed 2,000 acres there by virtue of an agreement with Gorges as the consideration of his coming over.

He had contested the Trelawney-Goodyear patent and finally won his case, Vines being the only one dissenting.

John Mason died in 1635, and the Council at Plymouth finally became discouraged by their troubles with the colonists, the hostility of the Indians, and the piratical acts of lawless sea captains, and they surrendered their charter April 25, 1635. The King then appointed another company to superintend colonial affairs, and gave Gorges a new patent comprehending all the territory between the Piscataqua and the Sagadahock, and he took immediate measures for establishing a government between those limits, giving it the name of New Somersetshire.

Including Pemaquid, the population of Maine then was probably about fifteen hundred. Sir Ferdinando Gorges sent over his nephew, Capt. William Gorges, as governor, and he selected Saco, then the most flourishing settlement in the province, as his residence. The first court was held March 25, 1636, and six commissioners aided in the administration of justice.

In 1639 Sir Ferdinando Gorges obtained a charter from the King, confirming the grant of the Council, which directed that the territory should hereafter be called the Province of Maine. Soon after obtaining this royal charter Sir Ferdinando Gorges issued a commission, dated Sept. 2, 1639, to Sir Thomas Jocelyn, Knight; Richard Vines, Esq., his "steward general;" Francis Champnoon, his "loving nephew;" Henry Jocelyn, Esq.; Richard Bonython, Esq.; William Hooke and Edward Godfrey, Gentlemen, to be his Counsellors for the government of the Province.

Sir Thomas Jocelyn did not come over and Gorges substituted his "trusty and well-beloved cousin," Thomas Gorges, Esq. Although Thomas Gorges did not arrive until a little later, the first General Court, under this government was held at Saco, June 25, 1640, when the counsellors were sworn into office. This court was an executive and legislative, as well as judicial body, and exercised a general control over the affairs of the Province. It was holden in the name of "Sir Ferdinando Gorges, Knight, Lord Proprietor of the Province of Maine," who was made Lord Palatine, with the same powers and privileges as the Bishop of Durham in the county Palatine of Durham.

More ample powers, it has been said, were never bestowed on a British subject.

## BOOTH.

This was not, however, a solitary instance of a feudal grant of this character in America, for Maryland was granted to Lord Baltimore, in 1632, in the same way.

The second term of the court was holden the following September when "the Worshipful Thomas Gorges" was present.

The legislative assembly included, besides the seven counsellors, eight deputies chosen by the several counties. Such, in brief, was the government adopted under the charter of the Province of Maine.

The relations with the Indians were all the time growing more threatening, in spite of the fact that it was the desire of the officials and leading men to do everything in their power to secure just treatment for them, but it was impossible to restrain all the unprincipled traders and adventurers who came to this country, and ranging along the coast and into the interior in all directions, were often guilty of inflicting gross outrages on the natives. Continual disputes were also arising about the boundary relations between the Dutch in New York and the French in Canada, and in 1643 the Colonies of Massachusetts, Plymouth, Connecticut and New Haven, formed a confederacy for mutual help and protection. The Province of Maine was not invited to join, probably in consequence of the strong royalist and Episcopal tendencies of its rulers. By this time the intolerance of the court in England had roused the Commons to an appeal to arms. This checked the tide of emigration which had been going on for fifteen years, mainly to the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and the people who had been fleeing from the tyranny of the crown were now content to remain at home and fight the battles of freedom on their own soil. It is estimated that about sixteen thousand had emigrated to New England up to this time, but with a more satisfactory state of affairs at home, the tide turned the other way, and during the next twenty years, the New England colonies lost more from return emigration than they had gained by accessions from the mother country. With the exception of the Maine settlements, and the New Hampshire ones which had been annexed by Massachusetts, nearly all of the people of the colonies were republican in their political principles and dissenters from the Established church in their ecclesiastical relations, and their sympathies were consequently strongly with the Commons in its warfare against the Crown.

The Commons, jealous of the power of the king and of the grants or patents which he had conferred on his favorites, appointed the Earl of Warwick governor-general of all the American plantations, and a board of sixteen commissioners, who were to assist him, were enjoined to see that the colonists were protected in the exercise of their religious and political rights. Gov. Gorges, being a partisan of the king, was much disturbed by the attitude which public affairs were assuming, and he went to England in 1643, leaving Mr. Vines at the head of the government. The Plough patent, which has already been spoken of, was acquired by Alexander Rigby, April 7, 1643, and he appointed

## BOOTH.

George Cleaves, who was then in England, deputy-governor of his new province, to which he gave the name of Lygonia, it embracing the plantations of Casco, Black Point, Blue Point, Saco and Cape Porpoise. Alexander Rigby had been bred to the law, was a high republican, and a gentlemen of wealth, piety and influence; he had been a member of the Long Parliament, probably from Lancashire, the county of his residence, and at some time Colonel-commandant of a regiment. Cleaves who had lived in this country nearly fifteen years knew the local situation well enough to foresee trouble with Vines, and on landing in Boston, March, 1644, he applied to the General Court for assistance in establishing his claim. They declined interfering except to recommend to Gov. Winthrop to write in his name to the officers of Gorges' government advising an acknowledgment of Rigby's claim. Cleaves chose Portland for his residence, then called Casco peninsula. He speedily summoned a court, but his authority was questioned by Vines and the conflict of jurisdiction continued until Vines went to the island of Barbados late in 1645.

Civil war was now raging in England and Sir Ferdinando Gorges had taken up arms in defence of his royal master; he was in the army of Prince Rupert at the siege of Bristol in 1643, and when the city was re-taken by the parliamentary forces in 1645, his property was pillaged and he was thrown into prison.

It was not strange, therefore, that he was unable to pay any attention to the affairs of the province and that his fortunes in the colony were regarded as desperate.

Rigby's right and title were fully established by a decision in England in March, 1646. The government of Lygonia was now regularly organized and the inhabitants within its limits, even those who had been the most active adherents of Gorges, quietly submitted to the new jurisdiction, for Mr. Rigby had wisely associated in his government some of the most ardent friends of Gorges. Deputy Governor Cleaves had a Board of five or six Assistants, called General Assemblies, and held courts four or five times a year. When acting judicially the Assistants constituted the Supreme Court.

For some time the French had been making the Maine settlements a great deal of trouble, civil war was raging in Europe so that no assistance could be looked for in that direction, especially as Sir Ferdinando Gorges had died in 1647, and the Maine settlers were much discouraged. The Massachusetts Colony now brought forward a new claim to all the land in Maine south of a point near Portland. This was by virtue of her charter which conferred on her all the territory within the space of "three English miles northward of the river Merrimack, and to the northward of any part thereof."

Now it had been found that the source of the Merrimack was far north among the hills of New Hampshire, and that a line running due east to the ocean would strike the coast not far from where Portland now stands.

## BOOTH.

This led to a very serious dispute between the two provinces, for the opposition to the claims of Massachusetts was very strong, but there were also many who saw no immediate help for the disordered state of affairs from which they had been suffering for a long time, and feeling that Massachusetts could give them protection and a stable government they favored submission.

At last, as Bancroft says: "One town after another, yielding in part to menaces and armed force, gave in its adhesion. Great care was observed to guard the rights of property; every man was confirmed in his possessions; the religious liberty of the Episcopalians was left unharmed; the privileges of citizenship were extended to all inhabitants; and the whole eastern country gradually, yet reluctantly, submitted to the necessity of the change."

This brief sketch of the early history of the settlements along the Maine coast has been introduced to show that the earliest emigration to New England was in this region, also to make clear that it began some time before the religious question became acute in England, and that it had its origin, as has most English colonization, in commercial reasons and enlarged prospects of trade.

The writer has also tried to show that Sir Ferdinando Gorges and Captain John Mason, and their friends, expected to transfer to their granted lands the system of church and society that then prevailed in the mother country.

Great landed estates were to be held by gentlemen, and leased to tenants who would maintain, by their labor and their rents, the same leisurely and titled class which then and since has ruled England. The Maine colony was constituted under a proprietary charter fully as liberal as that held by the Calverts in Maryland, and of this province or palatinate Sir Ferdinando Gorges was Lord Proprietor. It is also worthy of note that the Maine settlers were for the most part from the southwestern part of England, and differed widely from the Massachusetts Bay settlers, who were mainly from the eastern and southeastern coast, not only in their royalist and Episcopal sympathies, but also in many of their habits and opinions. When Sir Alexander Rigby's claim to the Plough Patent had been established in 1646, and his deputy-president, George Cleaves, had organized his government of the Province of Lygonia, Robert Booth was one of the Assistants (Coll. of Maine Hist. Society, Vol. 1, page 99).

## BOOTH.

Records of only three courts held by Cleaves are now to be found, and these are very imperfect. The frequent changes in government, the confusion of the times, but most of all, the desolation spread over the whole eastern country by Indian hostilities, have been fatal to the preservation of any perfect records either of the courts or towns. The style of the court was the General Assembly of the Province of Lygonia. The proceedings of the Assembly in September, 1648, are subscribed by George Cleaves, deputy-president, Wm. Royall, Henry Watts, John Cossons, Peter Hill, and Robert Booth. It is probable that the affairs of the Province were correctly administered, and conducted without confusion or interruption, until the death of Sir Alexander Rigby in August, 1650.

His property interests descended to his son, Edward Rigby, but he did nothing for the Maine colony, and on July 19, 1652, he addressed an indignant letter to ten of the most prominent men of Lygonia, of whom Robert Booth was one, accusing them of working against the interests of the Rigby family. The only basis for this charge seems to be that Robert Booth, and the others who were associated in public affairs, had reached the conclusion that the logic of events pointed so strongly to their absorption by the Massachusetts Bay Colony that it would be folly to resist it any longer. Saco did, in fact, consent soon after, and other towns before very long. Edward Rigby then filed a petition with the authorities in England in April, 1654, asking for the confirmation of his province in New England, which had been granted, he said, by patent from the King to his father. This petition was put aside for a couple of years, but as by that time there seemed to be some prospect of action being taken upon it, a counter petition was circulated for signatures among the towns of Saco, Cape Porpoise, Wells, York and Kittery. Seventy-one signatures were obtained, Robert Booth's again being the second one.

The petition was circulated by Edward Rishworth, who was for many years very prominent in public affairs.

The petition was dated August 12, 1656, and was addressed "To his Highnes Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector of England,

## BOOTH.

Scotland and Ireland." It recited that they were enjoying a more stable government under Massachusetts rule than they had experienced for many years, and they deprecated any change as being prejudicial to the best interests of the Maine settlements.

As it was necessary that this petition should go through official channels, Edward Rishworth, in transmitting it to Gov. Winthrop, says, "I have obtained the best part, I hope, if not the greatest part of our inhabitants."

In 1653 the town of Saco passed under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, whose Commissioners at a court held at Wells on July 5th.

"Ordered that the said town shall have three men approved by the county courts from year to year, to end small causes, as other townships in the jurisdiction have, where no magistrate is according to law; and for the present year, Mr. Thomas Williams, Robert Booth and John West are appointed and authorized to end all small causes under 40 shillings, according to law.

And further, these commissioners, or any two of them, are, and shall be empowered and invested with full power and authority as a magistrate, to keep the peace, and in all civil causes to grant attachments and executions if need require. Any of the said commissioners have power to examine offenders, to commit to prison, unless bail be given according to law, and where these or any of these, shall judge needful, they shall have power to bind offenders to the peace on good behaviour. Also, any of the commissioners have power to administer oaths according to law. It is further hereby ordered that for this present year Mr. Thomas Williams, Robert Booth, and John West shall be the selectmen to order the prudential affairs of Saco for this year."

The oldest existing book of the town records of Saco begins in 1653, when the inhabitants passed under the control of the Massachusetts Colony. Nothing is known, therefore, of the administration of town affairs before that time. Robert Booth seems to have filled a number of useful offices, for which he was qualified by an education superior to that of most of the inhabitants.

He was Selectman and Clerk of the Writs, or Town Clerk, several years; in 1665 he was Constable; and in 1659 he was chosen as the first Deputy<sup>9</sup> from Saco to the General Court at Boston. The Massachusetts Commissioners, who had full power to arrange all matters, local as well as general, in the province, as they thought best,



## BOOTH.

“ being informed that Saco is destitute of a good minister, where it is much desired that all due care be taken to attain the same, and in the meantime that their peace may be preserved, they do declare and order that Robert Booth shall have liberty to exercise his gifts for the edification of the people there.”

Greenleaf, in his Ecclesiastical History of Maine (Portsmouth, 1821) says:

“ Mr. Booth was one of the principal inhabitants. He was for many years a Magistrate, one of the Selectmen, and Town Clerk, and probably being in high repute for his piety, was appointed to take the lead of a meeting for worship until a regular minister should be obtained.”

It seems that he acted as the religious teacher of the town at various times for a period extending over several years.

His selection for this solemn duty was a peculiar tribute to his exemplary life and depth of religious feeling, for in early New England times the minister was held in such respect and reverence that whenever it was necessary for a layman to officiate in the interim between the death of a pastor and the settlement of a new one, the choice was only made of the very best men in the community.

He lived, according to tradition, at the last bend of the road leading to Fletcher's Neck, near the sea. A strip of land called Stony Stand Point belonged to him. He had a corn tide mill on the creek that runs into the head of the Pool.

In reviewing what little we can learn of the life of Robert Booth from the fragmentary records, and taking into account the political situation as it existed for some years after we first learn of him in this country, it seems to the writer that there is a strong probability that he was a friend of Sir Ferdinando Gorges and was persuaded by him to come over in the carrying out of his plans as has already been outlined. Gorges, as we have seen, was Lord Proprietor of Maine, with all the power that the title implies, and Robert Booth's prominence in Maine history can only be explained by the supposition that he was a person of assured social position in the mother country.

There is good reason for belief that he was a descendant of an armigerous family, “a gentleman well bred and of good name.”

# BOOTH.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- Simeon Booth**, b. May 10, 1641. d. Feby. 28, 1703, in Hartford.  
m. first, Rebecca Frost (Daniel<sup>3</sup>), Jany. 5, 1664.  
b. 1640. d. Dec. 25, 1688, in Enfield.  
m. second, Elizabeth, widow of Samuel<sup>2</sup> Elmer (Edward<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 8, 1693.  
b. 1654. d. Jany. 26, 1727, in Hartford.

Simeon Booth inherited his father's mill, but as the Maine settlements suffered severely during King Philip's War<sup>4</sup>, he was obliged to leave, as did many others.

He is mentioned on March 10, 1679, when the Salem church records show that "Simeon Booth and Mary Penniwell from y<sup>e</sup> Eastward" were received into the church at that place.

He was prominent among those who had grants of land in Enfield in 1680, but it is supposed that he was in Fairfield, Ct., for a short time, and possibly in Hartford also. His trade was that of a weaver. He was Constable and Selectman in Enfield.

Children of Simeon and Rebecca :

- I. William, b. about 1664. d. Aug. 1, 1753.  
m. Hannah Burroughs (John<sup>2</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), Aug 30, 1693.  
b. about 1658. d. Sept. 8, 1729. *Æt.* 71.
- II. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1666.
- III. Elizabeth, b. about 1668. d. Jany. 8, 1722.  
m. Jonathan Pease (John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 11, 1693.  
b. Jany. 2, 1669, in Salem. d. April 7, 1721. *Æt.* 53.
- IV. Mary, b. about 1670. d. Sept. 3, 1724.  
m. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Spencer (Obadiah<sup>2</sup>, Sergt. Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Feby. 28, 1699.  
b. d. before April 12, 1741.  
he m. second, Patience<sup>3</sup> French (Ephraim<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) widow of James<sup>2</sup> Fairman (John<sup>1</sup>), March 8, 1726. d. Dec. 4, 1750, in Coventry.  
she m. third, Ephraim Colman, of Coventry, Oct. 25, 1749.
- V. Bridget Booth, b. 1670. d. Sept. 5, 1714, in Enfield.  
m. John<sup>3</sup> Allen (John<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>), May 3, 1694.  
b. Sept. 30, 1670, in Northampton. d. Nov. 3, 1739, in Enfield.  
he m. second, Elizabeth Gardiner (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, David<sup>2</sup>, Lion<sup>1</sup>) of Gardiner's Island.  
b. d. Feby. 27, 1759, in Enfield.
- Children of Simeon and Elizabeth :
- VI. Sarah, b. Dec. 11, 1695. d.  
m. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Perry (Arthur<sup>2</sup>, Arthur<sup>1</sup>), of Stratford.  
b. April 14, 1692. d.
- VII. Phcebe, b. 1697. d. Dec. 25, 1756.

# BOOTH.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Sergeant Zachariah Booth**, b. about 1666, in Maine.

d. May 28, 1741, in Enfield, Ct.

m. first, Mary Warriner, July 15, 1691.

b. Nov. 17, 1669.

d. April 12, 1692.

m. second, Mary Harmon, May 26, 1696.

b. Oct. 23, 1671, in Springfield.

d.

Sergeant Zachariah Booth was a prominent man in the Enfield life of his day. His name occurs often in the town records in connection with various offices of trust; when the first bank was organized he was one of the trustees; he was Constable in 1692, and Selectman several terms. He was the third Town Clerk, serving from 1723 to 1729; was Sergeant<sup>5</sup> of the train band, and Deputy<sup>5</sup> in 1731 and 1732.

Children of Zachariah and Mary Warriner :

I. Robert, b. April 12, 1692. d. Dec. 21, 1714.

Children of Zachariah and Mary Harmon :

II. John, b. Feby. 17, 1697.

d. May 7, 1778.

m. Lydia<sup>4</sup> Chandler, Dec. 6, 1727.

b. Nov. 27, 1699.

d. Feby. 4, 1780.

III. Mary, b. Feby. 9, 1699.

d.

m. Abraham<sup>4</sup> Pease (Isaac<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 3, 1719.

b. Nov. 2, 1695, in Enfield.

d. June 2, 1750, in Enfield.

he m. second, Abigail<sup>4</sup> Warriner (Ens. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Dea. James<sup>2</sup>)  
widow of Samuel<sup>4</sup> Warner (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Andrew<sup>1</sup>) Aug. 28, 1733.

b. Oct. 12, 1705.

d. Dec. 9, 1763.

IV. Benjamin, b. Feby. 10, 1701.

d. Dec. 9, 1703.

V. Sarah, b. May 10, 1703.

d. July 18, 1792.

m. Israel<sup>4</sup> Pease (Isaac<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 6, 1726.

b. May 22, 1702, in Enfield.

d. June 14, 1771.

VI. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 19, 1705.

d. Sept. 10, 1751, in E. Windsor.

m. Samuel<sup>4</sup> Allen (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 27, 1728.

b. March 16, 1702, in Enfield.

d. Dec. 20, 1771, in E. Windsor.

VII. Jemima, b. May 18, 1708.

d. Sept. 23, 1772.

m. Pelatiah<sup>4</sup> Pease (Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), Dec. 16, 1736.

b. Aug. 16, 1709, in Enfield.

d. July 6, 1769, in Enfield.

VIII. JOSEPH, b. April 10, 1710.

IX. Benjamin, b. April 10, 1710.

d. March 6, 1712.

X. Abigail, b. Jany. 13, 1713.

d. May 14, 1791.

m. Joseph<sup>3</sup> Markham (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Dea. Daniel<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 15, 1741.

b. Dec. 8, 1717.

d. April 3, 1761.

# BOOTH.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

**Joseph<sup>4</sup> Booth**, b. April 10, 1710, in Enfield.

d. Nov. 9, 1784, in Enfield.

m. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Chandler, Jany. 29, 1736, in Enfield.

b. July 9, 1707, in Andover. d. April 16, 1777, in Enfield.

Joseph Booth received from his father, soon after his marriage, thirteen acres of land for his home lot, eighty-one acres in or near Freshwater Meadows, and fifty-six acres near Kibbe's "sprong." He was Constable in 1736.

Children :

I. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 17, 1736.

II. Sarah, b. and d. May 14, 1738.

III. Isaac, b. March 9, 1739. d. Jany. 13, 1798.

m. Deborah Hurlbut (Obadiah, William), June 5, 1765.

b. Feby. 13, 1741.

d. Jany. 3, 1830.

He went to Union, Ct., soon after his marriage.

IV. Samuel, b. Aug. 28, 1740. d. Jany. 14, 1778.

m. Elizabeth Phelps (Ezekiel<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>),  
May 29, 1766.

b. Sept. 17, 1744.

d.

They lived in Simsbury.

V. Zachariah, b. March 29, 1742. d. Jany. 18, 1819.

m. Susannah Chapin<sup>6</sup>, March 8, 1792.

b. Aug. 21, 1764.

d.

They lived in Enfield.

VI. Sarah, b. Dec. 1, 1743.

d. July 27, 1800, in E. Windsor.

m. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Allen (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>).

b. June 8, 1736, in E. Windsor.

d. Oct. 10, 1816, in E. Windsor.

he m. first, Elizabeth Wells (Lamson<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>).

b. June 5, 1740.

d. May 11, 1778.

he m. third, Lucy Alden (Rev. Noah), widow of Darius Markham,  
Dec. 6, 1801.

b. July 2, 1749, in Longmeadow.

d. Feby. 3, 1837, in East Windsor.

Samuel Allen lived in that part of East Windsor called Scantic.

VII. Henry, b. Nov. 17, 1745.

d. March 1, 1792.

m. Dorothy Fish (Jonathan), Nov. 2, 1768.

b. March 20, 1744.

d. Oct. 17, 1834.

she m. second, Elijah Burt (David<sup>4</sup>, David<sup>3</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>).

Oct. 31, 1793.

b. Oct. 3, 1742.

d. April 5, 1820.

Henry Booth lived in Windsor.

VIII. David, b. July 22, 1747.

d. Sept. 14, 1747.

IX. Mehitable, b. March 6, 1749.

d. Sept. 21, 1823.



# Jonathan Trumbull, Esquire,

Captain-General and Commander in Chief of the State of Connecticut,  
in America.

To Joseph North Jun. Esq. — GREETING.

YOU being, by the Governor and Council of Safety, accepted and appointed to be *Captain* of the *23* Company of the Alarm List, in the *19<sup>th</sup>* Regiment of Militia in said State; reposing special Trust and Confidence in your Fidelity, Courage, and good Conduct, I DO, by Virtue of the Laws of this State, me *et* *legibus* enabling, appoint and empower you the said *North* to be *Capt* of said Company: You are therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the Duty of a *Captain* in leading, ordering, and exercising the said Company in Arms, both inferior Officers and Soldiers, and to keep them in good Order, and see that they are armed and equipped, according to Law, for military Service; hereby commanding them to obey you, as their *Captain*, and yourself to observe and follow such Orders and Instructions as you shall from Time to Time receive from me, or the Commander in Chief of this State, for the Time being, or other your superior Officers, according to the Rules and Discipline of War, ordained and established by the Laws of the State aforesaid, pursuant to the Trust hereby reposed in you.

Given under my Hand and Seal, AT ARMS, at Lebanon the 21<sup>st</sup>  
Day of March Anno Domini, 1777

*J. B. Trumbull*  
1777

# BOOTH.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

**Captain Joseph<sup>5</sup> Booth**, b. Oct. 17, 1736, in Enfield.

d. Feb. 4, 1810, in Enfield.

m. Mary Hale, Oct. 21, 1762, in Enfield.

b. Oct. 1733.

d. March 11, 1809, in Enfield.

He served in the French<sup>7</sup> and Indian War 1755, 1757, 1759, 1760, 1761, 1762; also in the Revolutionary War 1775, 1776, 1777, and was commissioned as Captain by Gov. Trumbull, March 21, 1777. He was Selectman 1778 to 1780.

Children :

I. Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1763.

d. July 26, 1841.

m. first, Capt. Israel<sup>5</sup> Chapin, March 13, 1800.

b. Sept. 18, 1751.

d. April 25, 1810.

m. second, Stephen Jones (Benjamin, of Somers), Sept. 24, 1811.

b. June 27, 1750, in Somers, Ct.

d. Jany. 2, 1828.

Dea. Stephen Jones moved to Ludlow about 1799.

II. David, b. March 2, 1765.

d. April 12, 1827.

m. first, Margaret Colton<sup>8</sup>, Sept. 11, 1794.

b. Oct. 19, 1771.

d. Jany. 7, 1817.

m. second, Peggy Burt (Elijah<sup>8</sup>), May 27, 1817.

b. Sept. 14, 1768.

d. Feby. 23, 1837.

III. Annis, b. Oct. 1, 1766.

d. Jany. 8, 1847.

m. Edmund Evarts, of Berlin (Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Aaron<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>13</sup>, Daniel<sup>12</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 9, 1796.

b. Aug. 22, 1771.

d. April 22, 1849

IV. Lydia, b. Aug. 12, 1768.

d. July 25, 1838.

m. Lieut. Henry Colton, Oct. 4, 1797.

b. Feby. 8, 1771,

d. Oct. 16, 1831, in Michigan.

V. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 30, 1770.

VI. Peter, b. July 27, 1772.

d. March 5, 1815.

m. Martha (or Patty) Eyre (Thomas), Oct. 10, 1797.

b.

d. June 28, 1854, at Anamosa, Ia.

she m. second, Levi<sup>4</sup> Rumrill (Nehemiah<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Simon<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 2, 1817.

b. June 29, 1768.

d. Jany. 1840.

VII. Eliphal, b. April 26, 1774.

d. Oct. 29, 1845.

m. Lois Colton<sup>9</sup>, March 3, 1802.

b. June 26, 1778.

d. Jany. 10, 1848.

VIII. Independence, b. July 4, 1776.

d. Nov. 4, 1828.

m. first, Danforth Charles<sup>10</sup>, Aug. 28, 1802.

b.

d. Jany. 1807.

m. second, Lewis Barber, of Ludlow, April 30, 1817.

b.

d. April 30, 1837.

IX. Hannah, b. Dec. 7, 1778.

d. Oct. 14, 1802.

## BOOTH.

Capt. Joseph Booth kept a journal during a part of his service in the French and Indian War, which is now in the possession of one of his descendants, Mr. Edwin R. Booth, who has kindly permitted some extracts to be taken from it. It is a blank book, four by six inches, which shows that at some time it saved its owner from a serious wound, for a bullet has passed half through its thickness before its flight was arrested. As the spelling, use of capitals, and lack of punctuation are characteristic of the times rather than a personal peculiarity, they have been carefully reproduced as giving a faithful reflex of one branch of the manners and customs of the eighteenth century.

Anida (Oneida) Lake

Fry<sup>d</sup> 18 July 1760

about Sun Rise the Heland (Highland) Regt embarkt on this Lake for Oswago Lyman Whiting Wooster and Fitch followed soon after. the whol Landed at the West End of Anida about 6 in the after noon.

Sart<sup>d</sup> 19 we Embarkt on the River for Oswago

Sun<sup>d</sup> 20 Drew our Battoos Round the Grat falls

Tus<sup>d</sup> 22 Landed at Oswago

Wens<sup>d</sup> 23 Grate Preparations for War

Sart<sup>d</sup> 26 Grate Numbers of men at work at the fort

Sun<sup>d</sup> 27 Grate Preparations for Crossing the Lake

Wens<sup>d</sup> 30 one of the New Yourkers handg at 8 oclock for Desartion

Fry<sup>d</sup> 1 August ap<sup>d</sup> Clarck

Sun<sup>d</sup> 3 Mr Bucket Preacht from 31 Psalm 13:14

Mon<sup>d</sup> 4 our Reg<sup>t</sup> fird 5 Rounds apeas at a mark

Tus<sup>d</sup> 5 Woosters & Fitchs Reg<sup>ts</sup> fird

Thurs<sup>d</sup> 7 grate Preparations for passing the Lake

Sart<sup>d</sup> 9 4 men handg here

Sun<sup>d</sup> 10 the army Embarkt for Oswegoche about 6 oclock after noon  
the wether proving bad we Returned and Lay in our Battoos  
(batteaux)

Mon<sup>d</sup> 11 Set out Very Early and Landed in a Bay Toward Cattaroka

Thurs<sup>d</sup> 14 Verry Rayni Proving Clear about 9 or 10 oclock Set out with  
a good wind Landed on an Island Just at Night

Sart<sup>d</sup> 16 being within about 25 mild of Oswegoche Embarkt for that  
Place about 9 oclock in the morning—Landed this night not far  
from the place we are to atack.

Sun<sup>d</sup> 17 the french brig Taken this morning and we Embarkt soon after  
for Oswegoche the french Left an advans' post at which we Landed  
just at night

Mon<sup>d</sup> 18 the fealds of Corn Very Plenty Landed just at Night near by  
the Island the French Deterneu to Hold



## BOOTH.

Tus<sup>d</sup> 19 a Plenty of green Corn Brough in to Camp Several Cannons  
fired from and at our Brig

Wens<sup>d</sup> 20 Grate Preparations for the Retuccion of this Place

Thurs<sup>d</sup> 21 all hands Employed in throwing up Brestworks and building  
Battres

Fry<sup>d</sup> 22 Still Preparing to open the Battres

Sart<sup>d</sup> 23 this morning our two [                      ] and Brig fired Very Smart  
on the french Island.

a Very Smart fire Continued all Day from our Vessels and Battres  
the fire Continued Very Smart all the night following the 23

Sun<sup>d</sup> 24 a plenty of Cannon and Shals fird this morning a modarate  
fire Continued all Day and all night

Mon<sup>d</sup> 25 Plenty of Shals Threw on the french Island this morning about  
4 or 5 o'clock in the afternoon the Garason Resind to his Excelency  
Genl aniharst

Tus<sup>d</sup> 26 all hands Leveling the Trenches and Brestworks

Sun<sup>d</sup> 31 we Embarkt for Montreal about 2 o'clock in the after noon  
full of Sperits and big With Succes proceeded about 12 or 14 milds  
Down the River Sant Larans and Encampt

September 1760

Mon<sup>d</sup> 1 we Embarkt Verry Early proceeded Down the River the water  
being Very Swift

Tus<sup>d</sup> 2 Proceeded Down the Lake francannay about 10 or 15 mild

Thurs<sup>d</sup> 4 again Entred the River Sn<sup>t</sup> Larance our prodiges Bad Water  
where Several Battoos fild and Sundry men Lost

Fry<sup>d</sup> 5 past prodiges Swift water the Country Thick Enhabited.

Sart<sup>d</sup> 6 Landed and marcht through Thick Enhabited Country

Sun<sup>d</sup> 7 Lay in full View of the City of montreal which was Just at night  
Resind to his Excellency Gen<sup>t</sup> aniharst without Ever Receiving a  
Shot from or giving a Shot at the Town city Resind y<sup>e</sup> 8 in  
y<sup>e</sup> morning

Thurs<sup>d</sup> 11 the Proventials Embarkt from this City for Oswago.

Fry<sup>d</sup> 26 Left the River Sant Larrance and Entred the mouth of Lake  
Ontario

Sart<sup>d</sup> 27 Still Roing up this grat Lak

Mon<sup>d</sup> 29 Encampt all Day in a bay about 30 milds from Oswego

Wens<sup>d</sup> 1 October 1760

Thurs<sup>d</sup> 2 Landed at Oswago

Wens<sup>d</sup> 29 October

the Regts of Lymans Woosters and Fitches Set out from Oswego for  
Albanny

Sept 5th 1760

The Role to be frequently Cald to pervent Soldiers Merodang such thing  
as will be usefull to them will be Ordered in a Regular manner therefore  
any Other metherd of procuring them will be Somerly punished y<sup>e</sup>  
provst Guard to consist of 1 Serg<sup>t</sup> and 12 which is to be Relieved by y<sup>e</sup>  
next Reg<sup>t</sup> to those which is Last Given as often as he aplies

## BOOTH.

Camp at the grāt Indian Field 6 July 1760

Gen<sup>l</sup> Lyman orders that the Commanding officer of Each Company make an Evening Report or Return of there Companies and of the State of there armes accotroments and are to be answorabel that are to be kept Quit Clean of Rust and fit for Use and to mention the same in there Report Every Evening and it is to be Expected that there will never one Rusty arm be Seen again on the Parad or elshwar During the Campain they must be Scuered Every Day and often or greest and Drid they are also to be answorabel that they turn out alart at any signal for that purpose

Second Camp on Canady crick 13 July 1760

Gen<sup>l</sup> Lyman orders

Whereas we have Enformation of a Boddy of Indians out from Logallette and a party Discovered Last Evening within a Bout 2 milds of us each Commanding officer of each Company is to sea that his men are Ready for action at a moments warning Let there flints be in good order and there guns charged and there Cartrag boxes Ready to put on Quick a Guard of one Sub 2 Serj<sup>l</sup> and 30 men to march on the Righ Shore and to keep out a Small Scout at a Distance from the guard for Discovery to prevent surprise

Camp Sunday 24 Aug<sup>t</sup> 1760

Gen<sup>l</sup> Lymans orders

that y<sup>e</sup> Commanding officer of Each Company in his Reg<sup>t</sup> see that there men Lay from the ground either by Covering it with Bark or Building Bedsteds the Guard to build huts and Lay from the ground

14th Sept 1760

Gen<sup>l</sup> Lyman Orders

that y<sup>e</sup> Connecticut Regts Encamp in y<sup>e</sup> same order as they marched this Day fasing y<sup>e</sup> water y<sup>e</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> to boat tomorrow morning at Day Brak all tents to Struck Emedatly and all to Embark and puch off in y<sup>e</sup> following order by y<sup>e</sup> Left Whiting Fitch Wooster Lyman to Steer Directly to y<sup>e</sup> point of y<sup>e</sup> Ile [ ] and as far on as Col<sup>o</sup> Whiting who goes in front shall Judg y<sup>e</sup> whol can arive to.

Camp Fort Ontario 6 Oct. 1760

After Evening Orders to Gen<sup>l</sup> Lyman's Reg<sup>t</sup> Leut Andres is apointed a 1 Leaut to Do Duty in Cap<sup>t</sup> Sumner's Company. En<sup>s</sup> Hooker is apointed a 2 Leaut to Do Duty in Capt Pattisons Company when the Reg<sup>t</sup> arives at that Post Serg<sup>t</sup> Booth is apointed an Ensign to Do Duty in Capt Sumner's Company. Serg<sup>t</sup> Marven is apointed Serg<sup>t</sup> Maj<sup>r</sup> to the Reg<sup>t</sup>

Camp Fort Ontario 7 Oct 1760

after Regimental Orders to the first Connecticut Reg<sup>t</sup> Ens Weels is to Do Duty in Capt Sumners Company and Ens Booth in Cap<sup>t</sup> Parsons Company

# BOOTH.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

**Joseph<sup>6</sup> Booth**, b. Aug. 30, 1770, in Enfield.

d. Sept. 9, 1849, in Berlin.

m. Hannah Henry, May 14, 1795.

b. April 19, 1770.

d. Sept. 4, 1846, in Berlin.

He was a hatter, serving his apprenticeship with Jonathan Avery of Enfield from May 15, 1788, to June 18, 1792.

He moved from Enfield to Worthington parish, Berlin, soon after his marriage.

He was of a pleasant, cheerful disposition, a man of much energy of character, honorable, honest and upright in his dealings, and greatly respected.

Children:

I. EDWIN, b. May 6, 1796.

II. Anna, b. March 8, 1798.

d. Aug. 3, 1838.

m. first, Hiram<sup>7</sup> Mygatt, (Roger<sup>6</sup>, Austin<sup>5</sup>, Zebulon<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Jacob<sup>2</sup>, Dea. Joseph<sup>1</sup>), July 13, 1823.

b. June 6, 1795.

d. Oct. 20, 1831.

m. second, Elishama Brandegee, Nov. 29, 1835.

b. Nov. 5, 1784.

d. April 10, 1854, in Berlin.

Anna Booth Mygatt had three children, all of whom died at an early age; by her second husband she had Julia Sophia Brandegee, born Oct. 28, 1836, who is now living (1908), in Farmington, Ct.

Elishama Brandegee, m. first, Emily Anna Stocking, Oct. 14, 1811. She was b. June 12, 1793, and d. June 3, 1833.

III. Joseph, b. Sept. 11, 1803.

d. Aug. 28, 1871.

m. Caroline M. Steele (Horace<sup>6</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 22, 1827.

b. Oct. 21, 1802.

d. Oct. 31, 1886.

Joseph Booth learned the hatter's trade from his father, together with his brother Henry, with whom he was afterwards in partnership, later adding the pelt and wool trade, which continued until the fall of 1845, when he removed to New Haven and formed a co-partnership with his brother-in-law, William Pratt, in the stove business. He afterward engaged in the manufacture of carriage trimmings for Chandler Cowles, of New Haven, but retired from business in 1857. Was elected representative from Berlin to the State Legislature in 1845. He had two children, a daughter who died in infancy, and Joseph Henry, b. July 26, 1831. d. March 9, 1883.

IV. Henry<sup>11</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1805.

d. April 6, 1881.

m. first, Sophia Bullard (Lemuel, Isaac), of Cheshire, Ct., March 23, 1828.

b. Feby. 1804.

d. Aug. 17, 1858.

m. second, Laurilla Sleeper, widow of Joseph H. Wood, Jany. 14, 1864.

# BOOTH.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**Edwin Booth**, b. May 6, 1796, in Berlin.

d. March 4, 1865, in Springfield.

m. Sarah Maria Porter, Oct. 29, 1821, in Berlin.

b. Aug. 26, 1798, in Berlin.

d. Aug. 13, 1857, in Springfield.

Edwin Booth learned the hatting trade from his father and continued in his employ until he was twenty-two, when he went to Petersburg, Va., as clerk and book-keeper for Samuel Williams, Jr., but returned to Berlin the following year.

He was a man of much firmness of character, and very decided in his religious and political beliefs, but of very kindly heart.

“Edwin Booth first commenced business as a hatter in Longmeadow, about the year 1821. He removed to Springfield about 1826, and established himself as a manufacturer and dealer in hats, caps and furs on State street.

In 1827 he built the house next west of the Olivet church, where he carried on his business for some twenty years in connection with the wool business, in which he engaged for about fifteen years at his warehouse which he built on Armory street. In 1830 he was one of the assistant fire wardens under Chief Engineer Elijah Blake, and one of the Selectmen of the town in 1831. He was a strong temperance advocate, an opponent of the use of tobacco, and an early Anti-slavery Liberty-party man. He took great interest in horticulture, pomology, and everything pertaining to fruits and flowers, also the growing of grapes and strawberries, in which he was quite successful. He also engaged in bee raising. In January, 1828, he was admitted a member of the First Congregational church from the church in Longmeadow, and was one of the founders of the Olivet church.”  
*Sketches of the Old Inhabitants of Old Springfield by Charles Wells Chapin, page 72.*  
Children :

I. ALFRED, b. Oct. 10, 1824.

II. Maria, b. July 21, 1827.

d. May 28, 1905.

III. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 21, 1829.

d. Feby. 28, 1870.

IV. Edwin, b. Dec. 14, 1836.

d. Jany. 23, 1837.

## BOOTH.

### EIGHTH GENERATION.

**Alfred Booth**, b. Oct. 10, 1824, in Longmeadow.

d. Nov. 15, 1902, in Springfield.

m. Fanny Woodbury Abell, Oct. 20, 1847, in Albany, N. Y.

b. Aug. 1, 1825, in Lebanon, Ct.

d. Jany. 5, 1905, in Springfield.

### NINTH GENERATION.

**Charles Edwin Booth**, b. July 24, 1849, in Springfield.

**Eugene Alfred Booth**, b. Aug. 23, 1852, in Springfield.

**Joseph Clarence Booth**, b. July 9, 1855, in New Haven, Ct.

### REFERENCES.

Booth Genealogy, Robert of Saco, pp. 1 to 56.

Farmer's Genealogical Register, page 36.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 212, 297; Vol. 2, page 115; Vol. 3, pp. 44, 391.

Hotten's Original Lists, page 150.

Ridlon's Saco Valley Settlements, pp. 221, 1105.

Folsom's Saco and Biddeford, pp. 63, 97 to 101, 108 to 110, 115, 128, 129, 138.

Williamson's Maine, Vol. 1, pp. 397, 665, 669; Vol. 2, page 710.

Bourne's Wells and Kennebunk, pp. 25 to 27, 37, 38, 64, 155, 191.

Provincial Papers of New Hampshire, Vol. 1, page 179; Vol. 2, pp. 94, 96.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 168; 1852 ed., page 293.

Willis's Portland, page 83.

Greenleaf's Ecclesiastical History of Maine, page 52.

Bliss Genealogy, pp. 21, 36, 37, 264.

Warriner Genealogy, page 26, 29, 36, 38.

Green's Springfield, page 202.

Cambridge Registry Book, page 30.

Deane's Scituate, page 222.

Ancestry of Daniel Bontecou, page 24.

Tuttle Genealogy, page 613.

Mass. Records, Vol. 3, pp. 336, 337, 386; Vol. 4, part 1, pp. 162, 163, 214, 233,  
365, 421; Vol. 5, page 539.

Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 1, page 36; Vol. 3, page 190; Vol. 5,  
page 189; Vol. 15, page 78; Vol. 16, pp. 10, 72.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 237, 273; Vol. 2, page 124.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, page 230; Vol. 2, pp. 16, 111, 234, 784.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 195, 365;  
Vol. 2, pp. 26, 64, 302.

Wolcott Genealogy, page 11, 52, 76.

Hollister Genealogy, pp. 53, 54.

Merrick Genealogy, page 269.

Graves Genealogy, page 12.

# BOOTH.

## REFERENCES.

- Warren's Digest of Springfield Records, unpublished.  
Papers and Proceedings of Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 1, page 16 ;  
Vol. 2, page 183.  
Chandler Genealogy, pp. 30, 78, 82.  
Forman Genealogy, pp. 30, 31.  
Peirce Genealogy, Abraham, 1870, pp. 42, 483.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 6, pp. 48, 150; Vol. 10 page 3.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 291.  
Mackenzie's Colonial Families of the United States, pp. 26 to 29.  
Crozier's General Armory, page 25.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 665, 674.  
Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 7, new series, 1899, page 203.  
Hawley Genealogy, page 3.  
Mygatt Genealogy, pp. 91, 94.  
Andrews' New Britain, pp. 16, 130, 218, 250, 510, 525.  
Camp's New Britain, pp. 115, 394, 411, 436, 441, 452, 469.  
Registry of Probate, Northampton, Vol. 4, pp. 74, 100 ; Vol. 6, pp. 115, 116.  
Abbott Genealogy, 1906, pp. 25 to 32.  
Maine Hist. and Gen. Recorder, Vol. 1, page 87 ; Vol. 3, page 201 ; Vol. 4,  
page 141 ; Vol. 9, page 109.  
Steiner's Guilford, page 526.  
Adams and Evarts Families, by J. M. Adams, page 22.  
Historical Sketch of Enfield, pp. 4, 19, 23.  
Pease Genealogy, pp. 6, 7, 16, 18, 19.  
Lawson's Union, Ct., page 281.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 532, 533, 543 to 550, 555, 602,  
605, 639, 647.  
Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 548, 689.  
Burt Genealogy, pp. 45, 58, 84, 85.  
Simsbury Records, pp. 90, 193, 211.  
Noon's Ludlow, page 192.  
Doane Genealogy, page 199.  
Maine Wills, pp. 19, 22, 26 to 28, 264, 266, 923.  
Leighton Genealogy, pp. 37, 38.  
Wentworth Genealogy, page 218.  
Stackpole's Old Kittery Families, pp. 227, 413, 425, 574, 817.  
Suffolk Deeds, liber 1, folio 126.  
Tower's Springfield, Present and Prospective, page 54.  
Conn. Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 4, page 224.  
Cothren's Woodbury, pp. 508, 1474, 1543.  
Collections of Maine Hist. Society, Vol. 1, pp. 99, 353, 394.  
Burroughs Genealogy, pp. 13 to 15.  
Steele Genealogy, page 40.  
Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, pp. 21, 22, 156, 353, 354.  
Stocking Genealogy, page 42.  
Lion Gardiner Genealogy, page 104.

## BOOTH.

- New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, pp. 169, 172; Vol. 11, pp. 220, 259; Vol. 13, pp. 243, 344; Vol. 18, page 142; Vol. 30, pp. 446, 448, 453; Vol. 31, pp. 224, 296; Vol. 32, page 176; Vol. 33, page 68; Vol. 35, page 154; Vol. 37, page 162; Vol. 39, page 133; Vol. 47, page 483; Vol. 50, page 222; Vol. 60, page 306; Vol. 61, page 28.
- Bailey's Early Conn. Marriages, Vol. 2, page 83; Vol. 7, pp. 84, 85.
- Pope's Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire, pp. 21, 28, 122, 157.
- Orcutt's Stratford, part 3, page 1267.
- Sharpe's Seymour, page 213.
- Bell's Exeter, pp. 59, 131.
- Stebbins Genealogy, pp. 84, 93, 98, 143.
- Bowen's Boundary Disputes of Connecticut, pp. vii, 60.
- Allen Genealogy, pp. 15, 18, 63.
- Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, page 146.
- Spencer Family, by W. H. Spencer, page 19.
- Colton's Longmeadow Genealogy, pp. 7, 15 to 19, 24, 27 to 37, 61, 80, 81.
- Phelps Genealogy, page 195.
- Root Genealogy, pp. 178, 421, 476.
- Marshall's Genealogist's Guide, page 53.
- Fairman Genealogy, page 9.
- Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 12, 38, 43, 157, 179 to 186.
- Goold's Portland, page 92.
- Chapin Genealogy, pp. 2, 3, 4, 9, 10, 19, 23, 50.
- Brewster's Portsmouth, page 63.
- Salisbury's Family Histories and Genealogies, Vol. 2, page 24.
- York County Deeds, Vol. 1, folios 37, 42, 43, 64, 73, 81, 114, 116, 117, 123, 138, 139, 142, 150, 151, 159, 161, 162; Vol. 2, folios 11, 27, 37, 95, 124, 125, 126, 140; Vol. 3, folios 108, 109; Vol. 4, folios 42, 44, 45, 94, 124; Vol. 5, part 1, folios 17, 18, 22, 83, 102; part 2, folios 19, 21, 70, 97, 101, 105, 106, 110, 112, 119, 125; Vol. 6, folios 43, 55; Vol. 7, folios 23, 65, 118, 119, 130, 136; Vol. 8, folios 20, 21, 88, 148, 149, 150, 151, 157, 260; Vol. 9, folios 38, 71, 79, 111, 112, 125, 126, 128, 129, 130, 132, 168, 169, 210, 211, 213 to 218, 223, 224, 266, 272, 274; Vol. 10, folios 25, 56, 162, 163, 183, 201, 204, 246; Vol. 11, folios 21, 35, 36, 157, 158, 159, 179, 203, 225, 231; Vol. 12, part 1, folios 8, 156; part 2, folios 266, 284, 288, 302; Vol. 13, folios 119, 120, 192, 253.
- Allen's Enfield, Vol. 1, pp. 13, 24 to 31, 40, 43, 57, 70, 72, 87, 91, 130, 155, 158, 221, 244, 283, 296, 300, 342 to 362, 371, 378, 413, 431, 440, 683, 684, 692, 693, 715, 730 to 737, 741, 775, 895; Vol. 2, pp. 916, 929, 1001, 1009 to 1012, 1029, 1116, 1165, 1173 to 1189, 1199, 1339 to 1357, 1382, 1384, 1417, 1465, 1505 to 1512, 1526, 1528, 1549, 1552, 1582 to 1597, 1614, 1621 to 1626, 1630, 1637, 1652, 1664, 1683, 1689, 1705 to 1714, 1755 to 1786, 1861 to 1877, 1885; Vol. 3, pp. 1916, 1923, 1937 to 1946, 1976, 1982, 2001, 2026, 2028, 2047, 2089, 2116, 2117, 2184, 2202, 2204, 2219, 2222, 2228, 2234, 2237, 2244, 2245, 2259, 2260, 2273, 2311, 2312, 2322 to 2325, 2360, 2361, 2377, 2400, 2444, 2464, 2482, 2497, 2507, 2509, 2616 to 2620, 2633.

# BOOTH.

## NOTES.

- 1 The history of the Booth family in England dates from 1275, the complete pedigree being given in many works, such as Ormerod's Cheshire, Ingham's Altrincham, etc. There are now numerous branches of the family scattered over Cheshire and Lancashire, whose pedigrees, after separation from the main stem, are only to be found in private records, and while the name Robert occurs frequently after 1450, the writer has not yet been able to learn from which branch Robert of Saco is a descendant.
- 2 The names of Robert Booth's children are taken from Folsom's Saco and Biddeford, page 129. There is some reason for belief, however, that there may have been others, for in the York county deeds mention is made of Joseph Booth, 1660, Thomas Booth, at Kittery, 1661, also James Booth at Great Island (Newcastle, N. H.), 1693, but who do not seem to be spoken of elsewhere in the meager records and scanty genealogical literature of that period.
- 3 Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 1, page 365.  
Folsom's Saco and Biddeford, pp. 63, 101.
- 4 The death of King Philip did not end hostilities in the Maine settlements, for the Indians carried on a border warfare for many years, and large numbers of the settlers moved to places of greater security, some even going as far as Connecticut and New Jersey.  
Peace was not declared until 1713; for nearly thirty years no records of meetings for town affairs are found, as the inhabitants having lived so much of the time in forts and garrisons, had ceased to act as a municipal body.
- 5 Booth Genealogy, page 14.  
Allen's Enfield, pp. 40, 245, 334, 335, 356 to 362, 811, 826, 843, 1341, 1345.
- 6 DEACON SAMUEL CHAPIN was at Roxbury 1638; came to Springfield in 1642.  
He was b. in Eng. d. Nov. 11, 1675, in Springfield.  
m. Cicely  
b. d. Feby. 8, 1683, in Springfield.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- JAPHET<sup>2</sup> CHAPIN, b. Oct. 15, 1643, in Roxbury. d. Feby. 20, 1712. *Æt.* 70.  
m. first, Abilenah<sup>2</sup> Coley (Samuel<sup>1</sup>), July 22, 1664.  
b. about 1642. d. Nov. 17, 1710. *Æt.* 68.  
m. second, Dorothy Root, of Enfield, May 31, 1711.  
b. d.  
she m. second, Obadiah<sup>2</sup> Miller (Obadiah<sup>1</sup>). March 15, 1721.  
b. March 26, 1658. d. Aug. 25, 1731.  
he m. first, Benedicta Lawton, June 15, 1683.  
b. d. Sept. 2, 1719.  
Japhet Chapin's first wife was of Milford, Ct., and he was probably there for a time.  
He was in the Falls Fight, May 19, 1676.

- 
- CATHERINE<sup>2</sup> CHAPIN, b. d. Feby. 4, 1712.  
m. first Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Bliss, Nov. 20, 1646.  
b. in Eng. d. Nov. 18, 1654.  
m. second, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Gilbert, June 30, 1655.  
b. d. June 5, 1662.  
m. third Samuel<sup>2</sup> Marshfield, Dec. 28, 1664.  
b. about 1626, in Eng. d. May 8, 1692.
- 

- HANNAH<sup>2</sup> CHAPIN, b. Dec. 2, 1644. d.  
m. Dea. John<sup>2</sup> Hitchcock, Sept. 27, 1666.  
b. 1647. d. Feby. 9, 1712.  
He was wounded in the Falls Fight, May 19, 1676.



# BOOTH.

## THIRD GENERATION.

DAVID<sup>3</sup> CHAPIN (Japhet<sup>2</sup>), b. Nov. 16, 1682. d. July 8, 1772.  
m. first, Sarah<sup>4</sup> Stebbins (Joseph<sup>3</sup>), Nov. 21, 1705.  
b. June 8, 1688. d. Feby. 6, 1726.  
m. second, Mindwell Allen (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>), widow of Thomas<sup>3</sup> Holton  
(John<sup>2</sup>, Dea. William<sup>1</sup>).  
b. Feb. 11, 1683. d. Oct. 21, 1758.  
Dea. David Chapin was the first clerk of Chicopee parish.

---

EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> CHAPIN (Japhet<sup>2</sup>), b. June 26, 1677. d. Dec. 13, 1772.  
m. Ruth Jones (Abel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), of Northampton, Dec. 1, 1702.  
b. June 5, 1682. d. Jan'y. 18, 1736. *Æt.* 54.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> CHAPIN (David<sup>3</sup>), b. June 23, 1712. d. Feby. 1, 1785.  
m. first, Mindwell Holton (Thomas<sup>3</sup>), Dec. 19, 1734.  
b. about 1712. d. Oct. 8, 1746.  
m. second, Martha<sup>4</sup> Wolcott (William<sup>3</sup>, Simon<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 21, 1749.  
b. Jan'y. 20, 1718. d. Jan'y. 8, 1785.  
He was a blacksmith; lived in Ludlow.

---

EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> CHAPIN (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>), b. Sept. 23, 1705. d. March 31, 1751.  
m. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Pease (Jonathan<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>).  
b. about 1712. d. July 6, 1786. *Æt.* 74.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

ISRAEL<sup>5</sup> CHAPIN (Josiah<sup>4</sup>), b. Sept. 18, 1751. d. April 25, 1810.  
m. first, Chloe Lombard (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, David<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), June 26, 1788.  
b. May 10, 1761. d. Jan'y. 12, 1799.  
m. second, Mary<sup>6</sup> Booth, March 13, 1800.  
b. Sept. 10, 1763. d. July 26, 1841.  
she m. second, Dea. Stephen Jones, Sept. 24, 1811.  
b. June 27, 1750. d. Jan'y. 2, 1828. *Æt.* 78.  
Capt. Israel Chapin was a farmer and land surveyor.

---

EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> CHAPIN (Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>), b. Oct. 4, 1735. d. April 23, 1822.  
m. Mehitable Bartlett, of Stafford May 4, 1758.  
b. about 1734. d. April 8, 1811. *Æt.* 77.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

MARY CHAPIN (Israel<sup>5</sup>), b. Aug. 31, 1801. d. Feby. 27, 1881.  
m. Simeon Jones (Dea. Stephen)<sup>12</sup>, Nov. 8, 1821.  
b. Sept. 10, 1799. d. Feby. 6, 1867.

---

SUSANNAH<sup>6</sup> CHAPIN (Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>), b. Aug. 21, 1764.  
m. Zachariah<sup>5</sup> Booth, March 8, 1792.

- 7 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 11, pp. 485, 619; Vol. 15, page 427.  
Conn. State Records, Vol. 1, pp. 14, 199.  
Conn. Hist. Society Collections Vol. 9, pp. 39, 173; Vol. 10, pp. 115, 187, 188, 265.  
Record of Conn. Men in War of Revolution, pp. 10, 69, 381, 398  
Hinman's War of the Revolution, pp. 226, 231 to 235.  
Allen's Enfield, pp. 453 to 491, 1350, 1409, 2532 to 2562, 2635 to 2640.

# BOOTH.

- 8 QUARTERMASTER GEORGE COLTON, b. in Eng.  
d. Dec. 17, 1699.  
m. first, Deborah Gardner, of Hartford, 1644.  
b. d. Sept. 5, 1689.  
m. second, Lydia Wright, widow of Lawrence Bliss, John Norton and John Lamb,  
March 1, 1692.  
b. d. Feby. 13, 1699.  
George Colton was Quartermaster of the Hampshire Troop of Cavalry in 1668;  
Ensign of the Springfield train band 1681, and Lieutenant 1688. He was Deputy  
1669, 1670 and 1671, Selectman many years, etc.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- ISAAC COLTON, b. Nov. 21, 1646. d. Sept. 3, 1700.  
m. Mary<sup>2</sup> Cooper (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), June 20, 1670.  
b. May 15, 1651. d. Aug. 29, 1742.  
she m. second, Edward<sup>3</sup> Stebbins (Thomas<sup>2</sup>), Oct. 18, 1701.  
b. April 14, 1656. d. Oct. 31, 1712.  
Edward Stebbins m. first, Sarah Graves (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), April 12, 1679.
- 

- EPHRAIM COLTON, b. April 9, 1648. d. May 14, 1713.  
m. first, Mary Drake, Nov. 17, 1670.  
b. d. Oct. 19, 1681.  
m. second, Esther Marshfield (Samuel<sup>2</sup>), March 26, 1685.  
b. Sept. 6, 1667. d. Jan. 20, 1714.
- 

- CAPTAIN THOMAS COLTON, b. May 1, 1651. d. Sept. 30, 1728.  
m. first, Sarah Griswold (Matthew<sup>1</sup>), of Lyme, Ct., Sept. 11, 1677.  
b. d. Sept. 12, 1690.  
m. second, Hannah<sup>3</sup> Bliss (Lawrence<sup>2</sup>), Dec. 17, 1691.  
b. May 26, 1665. d. Nov. 6, 1737.
- 

- JOHN COLTON, b. April 8, 1659. d. Feb. 3, 1727.  
m. first, Abigail Parsons (Joseph<sup>1</sup>), Feby. 19, 1684.  
b. Sept. 3, 1666. d. June 27, 1689.  
m. second, Joanna Wolcott (Simon<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>), Sept. 2, 1690.  
b. June 30, 1668. d. Jan. 10, 1755.
- 

## THIRD GENERATION.

- SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> COLTON (Ephraim<sup>2</sup>), b. Jan. 17, 1679. d. March 13, 1744.  
m. Margaret<sup>3</sup> Bliss (Samuel<sup>2</sup>), Jan. 16, 1707.  
b. Sept. 11, 1684. d. Jan. 19, 1736.
- 

- REBECCA<sup>3</sup> COLTON (Isaac<sup>2</sup>), b. June 20, 1681. d. July 14, 1747.  
m. first, Joseph<sup>4</sup> Stebbins, Feby. 29, 1700.  
m. second, Capt. John<sup>3</sup> Merrick, Jan. 14, 1725.
- 

- JOSIAH<sup>3</sup> COLTON (Ephraim<sup>2</sup>), b. Dec. 30, 1685.  
m. Margaret<sup>4</sup> Pease (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>), Jan. 6, 1709.  
b. Jan. 24, 1683. d. 1775.
- 

- EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> COLTON (Thomas<sup>2</sup>), b. July 23, 1696.  
d. Aug. 19, 1765.  
m. Deborah<sup>4</sup> Chandler (Ens. Henry<sup>3</sup>), Oct. 25, 1733.  
b. July 9, 1709. d. Aug. 23, 1769.

# BOOTH.

**LIEUT. JOHN<sup>3</sup> COLTON** (John<sup>2</sup>), b. May 9, 1697. d. Jan. 5, 1766.  
m. Mercy Stebbins (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>), Dec. 22, 1726.  
b. June 19, 1705. d. Aug. 4, 1780.  
she m. second, William Colton (Capt. Thomas<sup>2</sup>), June 7, 1768.  
b. July 7, 1694. d. Dec. 4, 1770.  
he m. first, Mary Merrick (Capt. John<sup>2</sup>), Jan. 24, 1717.  
b. July 24, 1694. d. June 5, 1767.

---

**CAPT. SIMON<sup>3</sup> COLTON** (John<sup>2</sup>) b. 1709. d. May 29, 1796.  
m. first, Abigail Burt (Capt. John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Dea. Jonathan<sup>2</sup>), Feby. 5, 1736.  
b. May 18, 1714. d. May 3, 1760.  
m. second, Rebecca Hale (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup>), Jan. 15, 1761.  
b. Feby. 21, 1717. d. July 21, 1803.

---

## FOURTH GENERATION.

**JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> COLTON** (Josiah<sup>3</sup>), b. Oct. 7, 1709. d. in Plainfield, N. H.  
m. Ruth Allen, Jan. 13, 1743.  
b. d. in Plainfield, N. H.  
he went to Plainfield, N. H., about 1765.

---

**SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> COLTON** (Samuel<sup>3</sup>), b. Sept. 7, 1727. d. Nov. 5, 1784.  
m. first, Flavia Colton (Capt. Simon<sup>3</sup>), Dec. 26, 1759.  
b. Aug. 31, 1741. d. April 6, 1763.  
m. second, Lucy Colton (Lieut. John<sup>3</sup>), Oct. 16, 1765.  
b. June 24, 1742. d. Dec. 7, 1799.

---

**HENRY<sup>4</sup> COLTON** (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>), b. Jan. 8, 1738. d. Nov. 11, 1787.  
m. Mary Burt (David<sup>4</sup>), Jan. 7, 1768.  
b. March 27, 1745. d. July 17, 1783.  
m. second, Mary Colton (Josiah<sup>4</sup>), March 31, 1785.  
b. Dec. 29, 1743. d. Jan. 25, 1821.

---

## FIFTH GENERATION.

**LIEUT. HENRY<sup>5</sup> COLTON** (Henry<sup>4</sup>), b. Feby. 8, 1771. d. Oct. 16, 1831.  
m. Lydia<sup>6</sup> Booth, Oct. 4, 1797.

---

**MARGARET<sup>5</sup> COLTON** (Samuel<sup>4</sup>), b. Oct. 19, 1771. d. Jan. 7, 1817.  
m. David<sup>6</sup> Booth, Sept. 11, 1794.

---

**LOIS<sup>5</sup> COLTON** (Henry<sup>4</sup>), b. June 26, 1778. d. Jan. 10, 1848.  
m. Eliphal<sup>6</sup> Booth, March 3, 1802.

---

- 9 Children of Eliphal and Lois (Colton) Booth :
- I. Harmon, b. Feby. 13, 1803. d. Feby. 27, 1845.  
m. Eunice Smith Root, Oct. 13, 1835.  
b. July 15, 1806. d. about 1846.
  - II. Hannah, b. April 15, 1805. d. Nov. 10, 1865.  
m. Joseph Talcott Bliss, May 10, 1827.  
b. Jan. 25, 1804. d.  
he m. second, Sarah A. Randolph, Feby. 11, 1867.
  - III. Calvin b. July 8, 1807.
  - IV. Lois, b. Sept. 19, 1809. d. Oct. 20, 1848.

# BOOTH.

- V. George, b. Jany. 11, 1812. d. July 1865.  
 m. Harriet Miller, Sept. 5, 1837.  
 b. June 22, 1818. d. Jany. 18, 1891.

Children :

1. Ammie, b. July 22, 1838. d. Jany. 6, 1903.  
 m. Henry A. Hubbard, Oct. 1861.
- b. d. Feby. 12, 1862.

He was Captain in the Twenty-seventh Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, engaged in the Burnside Expedition, and died on shipboard in Pamlico sound, four days after the battle at Roanoke Island.

2. Edwin, b. April 20, 1843. d. Nov. 28, 1881.  
 m. Lucy Evaline Root, May 28, 1872.
3. Sarah Maria, died at the age of seven months.

- VI. Edwin, b. May 12, 1814. d. Jany. 20, 1891.  
 m. first, Mary Bryan, Feby. 21, 1839.  
 b. about 1812. d. March 25, 1848.  
 m. second, Helen Elizabeth Rhodes, Nov. 29, 1849.  
 b. Aug. 26, 1821. d. July 2, 1887.

Edwin Booth, the youngest son of Eliphal, was born in Enfield, Ct., and lived there until the family moved to Ludlow, Mass., April, 1818. When he was fifteen he went into the store of his eldest brother, Harmon, in Jenksville. Two years later he entered the employ of Montague & Hunt, in Springfield, where he remained until he went to New York in 1834. He was clerk there for J. & D. Clark & Hunt, on Pearl Street, Hanover Square. He was in New York during the great fire of December, 1835, but went to Philadelphia in 1837 where he lived for the greater part of his life. On Feby. 21, 1839, he married Mary, daughter of John Bryan and sister of Dr. James Bryan. She died March 25, 1848, and he married again on Nov. 29, 1849, Helen Elizabeth Rhodes, daughter of Christopher and Mary (Hammond) Rhodes, formerly of New York City and Newport, R. I. He was an ardent advocate of the Whig party, and a great admirer of Henry Clay. In the latter's campaign for the Presidency he took an active part. In 1853 and 1854 Edwin Booth was a member of the Board of Controllers of Public Schools, representing the Fourth Section or District of Spring Garden. In 1857 he was a member of the Common Council, representing the Fourteenth Ward. Gov. James Pollock, in 1855, appointed him Aide-de-Camp on his staff, with the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel. He was appointed Assistant Postmaster at Philadelphia in 1861, and the following year he was commissioned Special Agent of the Post Office Department at Washington, and added the duties of this position to those of the local office. The later years of his life were passed in Philadelphia with the exception of the last two in Jenkintown, Pa., where he died. His will was probated at Norristown, Pa., and he was buried in Central Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia.

Children of Edwin and Mary :

1. James Bryan, b. April 11, 1840. d. Feby. 3, 1886.  
 m. Emma V. Logan, April 26, 1866.
2. Mary Emma, b. Aug. 1, 1844.
- m. Samuel J. Baker, Nov. 29, 1876.
- 3, 4. Twin daughters, b. Dec. 21, 1847; one lived but a short time; the other, Elizabeth Woodruff, d. July 28, 1848.

Children of Edwin and Helen Elizabeth :

5. Edwin Rhodes, b. May 7, 1852.
- m. Jane Foulke, April 17, 1888.
6. Mary Helen, b. March 12, 1862.

- 10 Children of Danforth and Independence (Booth) Charles :

- I. Henry, b. Sept. 4, 1803. d. Oct. 1804.
- II. Henry, b. July 2, 1805. d. Sept. 20, 1869.  
 m. Nancy Maria Parsons, Sept. 15, 1831.  
 b. about 1810. d. July 7, 1879. *77. 69.*

## BOOTH.

### Children :

1. Reuben H., b. March 30, 1833. d. Jany. 24, 1835.
2. Melina N., b. March 11, 1836.
- m. Davenport Fuller, Nov. 14, 1865.
3. Feby. 1823. d. Nov. 17, 1897.
3. Henrietta Danforth, b. Aug. 17, 1838. d. March 4, 1839.
4. Mary A., b. Feby. 16, 1840. d. Sept. 17, 1840.
5. Edmund E., b. Sept. 26, 1841. d. Oct. 19, 1880.
- m. Emma Lyman, Sept. 11, 1878.
6. Maria P., b. May 27, 1845. d. Nov. 10, 1845.

- III. Hannah Danforth, b. June 27, 1807. d. Jany. 27, 1874.  
 m. Dea. Elisha Taylor Parsons, April 29, 1829.  
 b. April 1, 1805. d. March 12, 1895.

### Children :

1. Sarah Elisabeth, b. March 21, 1830.
- m. Dea. Henry Simeon Jones, Oct. 28, 1852.
2. Nancy Maria, b. Jany. 20, 1832. d. June 6, 1845.
3. Dauforth Charles, b. July 25, 1834. d. Aug. 21, 1836.
4. daughter b. and d. Dec. 6, 1837.
5. Henrietta Danforth, b. Nov. 27, 1840.
- m. William. C. Howell, of Blairstown, N. J., May 11, 1869.
6. Julia Taylor, b. July 2, 1843.
- m. Sumner H. Bodfish, Sept. 2, 1872.

- 11 Henry Booth, soon after his marriage, moved to Springfield, where he was for some time in business with his brother Edwin. In 1836 he returned to Berlin, where he lived until 1856, when he went to Milwaukee, and was there a dealer in wool, pelts and leather.

### Children of Henry and Sophia :

- I. Anna, b. Aug. 20, 1830. d.
- II. Hiram Mygatt, b. Aug. 10, 1833. d. Nov. 27, 1890.
- m. Mary Adelaide Daggett, Oct. 19, 1864.
- III. Henry, b. Sept. 29, 1835. d. Jany. 12, 1836.
- IV. John Henry, b. March 20, 1837. d. Sept. 12, 1903.
- m. Marietta Allen, June 15, 1864, in Fiskdale, Mass.
- V. Franklin N., b. Feby. 10, 1840. d. Sept. 4, 1856.
- VI. Hannah, b. June 20, 1844. d. Aug. 6, 1845.
- VII. Charles H., b. Feby. 19, 1848.

- 12 Children of Simeon and Mary (Chapin) Jones :

- I. Hannah, b. Oct. 13, 1822. d. Sept. 27, 1855.
- m. Quartus Sikes, Sept. 25, 1851.
- II. Delia, b. June 22, 1824. d. April 7, 1855.
- III. David Chapin, b. Sept. 3, 1826. d. March 11, 1905.
- m. Harriet A. Miller, May 7, 1848.
- IV. Dea. Henry Simeon, b. Oct. 31, 1828. d. Jany. 12, 1898.
- m. Sarah Elisabeth Parsons, Oct. 28, 1852.
- b. March 21, 1830.
- V. Daniel, b. Jany. 4, 1831. d. Jany. 10, 1832.
- VI. Daniel, b. July 17, 1833. d. Jany. 21, 1859.
- VII. Mary Eliza, b. July 5, 1835. d. July 24, 1893.
- VIII. Amelia, b. Feby. 5, 1838.
- m. Dea. George Root Clark, Oct. 2, 1867.
- b. Oct. 6, 1834. d. May 5, 1893.
- IX. daughter, b. June 3, 1841. d. June 4, 1841.
- X. Sarah A., b. Feby. 26, 1843. d. Aug. 3, 1858.
- XI. Irene Tuck, b. March 10, 1845.
- XII. Charles P., b. July 8, 1848. d. Dec. 22, 1848.

## KIRBY.

**John Kirby** came from Rowington, near Kenilworth, in Warwickshire, probably on the Hopewell, in 1635.

It is supposed that he was first of Boston, but in August 1643, he was living in Plymouth, and had become a resident of Hartford before April, 1645.

He appeared to be living at Wethersfield in 1647, but went to Middletown about 1652 and settled in the part called "Upper Houses", now known as Cromwell, where he died.

His homestead farm was situated in the extreme western part of the present town of Cromwell, in the bend of the river Mattabesett (Little River), where it turns and runs southeast.

He was b. about 1623, in Eng. d. April , 1677, *Æt.* 54.  
m. Elizabeth Hinds, before 1645, in Wethersfield.

b. in Eng. d. after 1697.  
she m., second, Abraham<sup>2</sup> Randall (Philip), Oct. 27, 1681.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Elizabeth Kirby**, b. Sept. 8, 1646, in Hartford. d. about 1670.  
m. David Sage, Feby., 1664.

b. 1639, in Eng. d. March 31, 1703.

### REFERENCES.

- Kirby Genealogy, pp. 7 to 10, 14 to 19.  
Savage, Vol. 3, pp. 30, 505, 506.  
Sage Genealogy, page 14.  
Coe-Ward Memorial, pp. 73, 74.  
Hall Ancestry, pp. 166, 216.  
Hall Memoranda, page 229.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 167; Vol. 2, page 473.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 44.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 632.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 439.  
Field's Middlesex County, Ct., page 33.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, page 45.  
History of Middlesex County, Ct., page 65.  
Caulkins's New London, page 188.  
Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 621, 622.  
Field's Middletown Centennial Address, pp. 41, 146, 149, 236.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 14, page 139.  
Historical Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 156.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 204, 205.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 211, 501.

## BREWER.

**Daniel Brewer**<sup>1</sup>, Roxbury 1632, came on the Lion.

He was b. about 1596, in Eng. d. early in 1646.

m. Joanna, in Eng.

b. about 1602.

d. Feby. 7, 1689, *Æt.* 87.

In his will he mentions wife, Joanna, sons, Daniel and Nathaniel, and daughters, Ann, Joanna and Sarah. It is supposed that he had also a daughter, Hannah, who married Capt. Thomas Chandler.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Brewer**, b. about 1630.

d. Oct. 25, 1717, *Æt.* 87, in Andover.

m. Capt. Thomas Chandler, about 1650.

---

Daniel<sup>2</sup> Brewer, b. about 1624 in Eng.

d. Jany. 9, 1708, *Æt.* 84.

m. Hannah<sup>2</sup> Morrill (Isaac), Nov. 5, 1652.

b. Sept. 12, 1636.

d. Oct. 6, 1717.

He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. 16'

### REFERENCES.

Chandler Genealogy, 1883 ed., pp. 3, 9.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 243, 358.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 323, 324.

American Ancestry, Vol. 10, page 135; Vol. 11, page 93.

Ellis's Roxbury, pp. 18, 38, 56, 92.

Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, page 535.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 150.

Chauncey Memorial, pp. 89 to 91, 196 to 201.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 53; Vol. 7, page 170; Vol. 14, page 301; Vol. 23, page 369.

Strong Genealogy, page 1280.

Hotten's Original Lists, page 150.

Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 125, 128.

Roberts's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, page 205.

Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 472.

Drake's Roxbury, page 49.

### NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> DANIEL BREWER's grandson, Rev. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Brewer (Daniel<sup>2</sup>), who was born Feby. 7, 1668, after his graduation at Harvard in 1687, was called to the pastorate of the First church in Springfield where he officiated from May 16, 1694, until his death, Nov. 5, 1733. He married Catherine<sup>3</sup> Channcey, a daughter of Rev. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Chauncey, Aug. 23, 1699. She was born Jany. 12, 1676, and died May 15, 1754. The Brewers of Springfield, and vicinity, are their descendants.

## WHITE.

**Elder John White** came on the Lion in 1632, settling in Cambridge, where he was made a Freeman March 4, 1633, and in Feby. 1635, when the town of Cambridge made its first election of a board of seven men "to do the whole business of the town," John White was chosen as the associate of John Haynes, Simon Bradstreet, John Talcott, William Westwood, William Wadsworth and James Olmsted. All very able and prominent men.

He went with the others to Hartford in 1636, where he was an original proprietor.

He was in sympathy with the Hadley party and accompanied them in 1659, remaining there twelve years. He returned to Hartford in 1671, and both he and his wife joined the Second church April 9th of that year.

He was b. in Eng. between 1595 and 1605.

d. at Hartford, shortly before Jany. 23, 1684.

m. Mary Levit, Dec. 26, 1622, in Eng.

b.

d. before Jany., 1684.

He was Selectman in Hartford, 1642, 1646, 1651, 1656, and in Hadley, 1662, 1663, 1665.

He was Deputy<sup>1</sup> for Hartford 1643, 1644, 1645, 1647, 1648, 1649, and for Hadley, 1664, 1669.

He became Ruling Elder of the Second church, March, 1677.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain Nathaniel White**, b. about 1629. d. Aug. 27, 1711.

m. first, Elizabeth.

about 1651.

b. about 1625.

d. 1690, *Æt.* 65.

m. second, Martha Coit<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>), widow of Hugh Mould, about 1693.

b. 1644.

d. April 14, 1730, *Æt.* 86.

His first wife, Elizabeth, may have been a niece of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Bunce.

He was an original proprietor at Middletown 1651, his home lot being in what is now Cromwell. He served in King Philip's War, and was Captain<sup>3</sup> of the Middletown train band in 1690 and 1699. Town Clerk 1695. He was Deputy 1659, and continuously from 1661 to 1710, with the exception of 1688, when no election was held owing to the usurpation of Sir Edmund Andros<sup>4</sup>; he served eighty-five terms.



# WHITE.

## THIRD GENERATION.

- Mary White**, b. April 7, 1659. d. Nov. 15, 1732.  
m. Jacob Cornwall, Jany. 16, 1678.  
b. Sept. 1646. d. April 18, 1708, *Æt.* 61.  
she m. second, John Bacon<sup>5</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), April 13, 1710.  
b. March 14, 1661. d. Nov. 4, 1732, *Æt.* 70.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 91; Vol. 3, page 247; Vol. 4, pp. 510, 512.  
Cornwall Genealogy, page 13.  
White Genealogy, Elder John pp. 13 to 27.  
Kirby Genealogy, page 77.  
Porter Genealogy, page 146.  
Hall Memoranda, pp. 56, 121 to 125.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. xv, 11, 463, 684.  
Cambridge Registry Book, page 4.  
Babson's Gloucester, pp. 52, 71.  
Coit Genealogy, pp. 13 to 18, 300 to 303.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 693.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 620.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 268.  
History of Middlesex County, Ct., page 66.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 11, 15.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 177, 205.  
Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 696, 713 to 715.  
Field's Middletown Centennial Address, pp. 40, 41, 53, 148, 149, 228, 229,  
236, 294, 295.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, pp. 24, 48, 59, 60, 291, 421.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, pp. 445, 446, 503; genealogy, page 152.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 98, 155.  
Caulkins' New London, pp. 70, 71, 97, 143, 144, 194, 195, 230, 231, 235, 237,  
238, 250, 275, 694, 697.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol 1, pp. 283, 284, 385;  
Vol. 2, page 329.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 90; Vol. 14, page 139; Vol.  
16, page 169; Vol. 21, page 251; Vol. 27, page 189; Vol. 55, page 22  
*et seq.*  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars. 1906 ed., page 370.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., page 100.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 339.  
Grafton Magazine, Vol. 2, pp. 5, 32.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 95.  
Field's Middlesex County, Ct, page 33.  
Farmer's Genealogical Register, page 113.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 2, page 601; Vol. 3, page 535; Vol. 4, page 572;  
Vol. 5, page 611.

# WHITE.

## NOTES.

- 1 Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 367; Vol. 4, part 2, pp. 117, 418.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 83, 106, 114, 129, 150, 160, 162, 172, 192.
- 2 John Coit probably came from Glamorganshire, Wales.  
He was b. in Eng. d. Aug. 29, 1659.  
m. Mary Jenners, in Eng.  
b. about 1596. d. Jan. 2, 1676.  
He was a shipwright at Salem 1638; removed to Gloucester in 1644, where he was Selectman 1648; went to New London in 1650.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- Martha Coit, b. 1644. d. April 14, 1730.  
m. first, Hugh Mould, June 11, 1662.  
b. d. about 1692.  
m. second, Capt. Nathaniel White, about 1693.  
Two daughters of Martha (Coit) Mould, Mary and Susanna, married two sons of Capt. Nathaniel White, Joseph and Daniel, respectively.
- 

- Joseph Coit, b. perhaps in Salem. d. March 27, 1704.  
m. Martha Harris, July 15, 1667.  
b. d. July 14, 1710.  
Joseph Coit was Constable, Deacon, etc.; he carried on the trade of shipbuilding in New London with his brother-in-law, Hugh Mould.

- 3 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 340 to Vol 5, page 163.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 4, pp. 35, 303.
- 4 Sir Edmund Andros, who was born in 1637, was the second son of a Guernsey gentleman belonging to the household of Charles I.  
After several years of military service he was appointed by the Duke of York, in 1674, to be governor of the province of New York, which had been granted to the Duke by Charles II.  
Having become engaged in some disputes with the authorities of the neighboring colonies he was recalled to England in 1681.  
When the Duke of York succeeded his brother as James II he sent Andros over as Governor of all New England.  
Andros came to Boston with this authority Dec. 19, 1686, and in April 1688 the King gave him a new commission which constituted him governor of all the English possessions on the mainland of America except Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland and Virginia.  
This gave him nearly despotic authority and involved the almost complete abrogation of the rights and privileges which had grown up under fifty years of practically independent self-government. (See Hollister's History of Connecticut, Vol. 1, pp. 317 to 320).  
News of the landing of the Prince of Orange reached Boston in April, 1689, and without apparent concert or preparation Boston rose in arms, Andros was arrested and thrown into prison, a provisional government was proclaimed with Simon Bradstreet at its head, and Andros was soon sent back a prisoner to England.  
In July, 1692, he was made governor of Virginia but he became involved in a controversy with the colonial church authorities and was recalled in 1698.  
With the exception of two years when he was governor of the island of Jersey he lived in London until his death in 1714.

- 5 Nathaniel Bacon was at Middletown 1653. died Jany. 27, 1706.  
m. first, Ann Miller, in Eng.  
b. d. July 6, 1680.  
m. second, Elizabeth Pierpont. April 17, 1682.  
Nathaniel Bacon was a nephew of Andrew Bacon, who married Elizabeth, widow of Timothy Stanley.

## WELD.

**Captain Joseph Weld**, a brother of Rev. Thomas Weld, came from Sudbury, England, about 1632.

He was b. 1595. d. Oct. 7, 1646.

m. first, Elizabeth Devotion, in Eng.

b. in Eng. d. Oct., 1638.

m. second, Barbara Clapp, April 20, 1639.

b. in Eng. d. April 15, 1655.

she m. second, Anthony Stoddard<sup>1</sup>, 1647.

Joseph Weld was Captain<sup>2</sup> of the Roxbury company from 1636 until his death. When the Ancient and Honorable Artillery company was organized in 1638, he was the third one to sign the roll, and was made its Ensign<sup>3</sup>. He was Selectman prior to 1643, and Deputy<sup>4</sup> in 1637, 1638, 1641, 1643 and 1644.

He was a member of Rev. John Eliot's church, and one of the wealthiest merchants of his day in New England. In recognition of his important services to the colony, he received from the town the valuable estate in West Roxbury, later known as the Bussey farm.

Barbara Clapp probably came over with her uncle Edward in 1633; she was also a niece of Roger Clapp who was Captain of the Dorchester company, and for twenty-one years Captain of the Castle in Boston Harbor, now called Fort Independence.

Rev. Thomas Weld, who had great influence with the magistrates, was prominent in the persecution of the gifted Anne Hutchinson, and when the sentence of banishment was pronounced, "it being winter" she was put in the custody of Capt. Joseph Weld for four months. During this time, while not even her husband or children were allowed to see her without permission of the Court, she was exposed to the visitations of this bigoted divine whose efforts to convince her of the error of her ways were, of course, wholly futile. Little did he dream then that two generations later his grandson, and a clergyman at that, would marry her granddaughter.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Marah Weld**, bap. Aug. 2, 1646, in Roxbury.

d. after 1693.

m. Comfort Starr (Dr. Thomas<sup>2</sup>), about 1670.

---

Mary Weld, b. 1627, in Eng.

d. Sept. 5, 1711.

m. Captain Daniel Harris, about 1648.

# WELD.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 212, 388, 390; Vol. 2, pp. 360, 512, 513; Vol. 4, pp. 26, 199, 200, 243, 244, 457, 458.
- Coe-Ward Memorial, pp. 68, 92, 93, 94.
- Paige's Cambridge, page 682.
- History of Dorchester, page 113.
- Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 87.
- Weld Family, by Mrs. C. W. Fowler, pp. 3, 56.
- Suffolk Deeds, liber 1, folios 30, 137, 260.
- Waters's Gleanings in England, Vol. 2, page 1076.
- Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 99, 927, 968.
- Perley's Boxford, page 130.
- Kingsbury's Bradford, page 68.
- Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 205, 220, 336; Vol. 2, pp. 33, 55.
- Ellis's Roxbury, pp. 19, 32, 37, 56, 69, 70, 96, 132, 134, 139.
- Drake's Roxbury, pp. 107, 158, 159, 169, 170, 171, 292, 439, 475.
- Symmes Genealogy, pp. 1 to 16, 24, 26.
- Budington's First Church in Charlestown, page 258.
- Clapp Genealogy, pp. xv, xvi, 3 to 8, 91, 92.
- Whitman's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, pp. 10, 16, 147.
- Roberts's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, pp. 12, 23, 24, 47, 497.
- Brooks's Medford, page 542.
- Starr Genealogy, page 117.
- Stoddard Genealogy, Bridgeport, 1893, pp. 21 to 32.
- Stoddard Genealogy, by E. W. Stoddard, 1873, pp. 101, 102.
- New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 7, page 33; Vol. 13, page 152; Vol. 15, page 225; Vol. 22, page 381; Vol. 23, page 335; Vol. 35, page 245; Vol. 45, page 115; Vol. 49, page 496; Vol. 50, page 223; Vol. 56, page 181.
- Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 334.
- Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 368.
- Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 76, 157.
- Boston Transcript, genealogical notes, Dec. 19, 1906, letter from A. M. R. C.

## NOTES.

1 ANTHONY STODDARD was a linen draper or dry goods merchant in Boston, who became very wealthy and influential. He was Selectman, Constable, and Deputy many terms.

He was b. about 1614.

d. March 16, 1687.

m. first, Mary Downing (Emanuel<sup>1</sup>) of Salem.

b.

d. June 16, 1647.

m. second, Barbara Clapp, widow of Capt. Joseph Weld, about Dec., 1647.

b.

d. April 15, 1655.

m. third, Christian about 1655.

b.

d. about 1670.

m. fourth, Mary Symmes (Rev. Zachariah<sup>1</sup>), widow of Major Thomas Savage.

bap. April 16, 1628.

d.

## WELD.

REV. ZACHARIAH SYMMES, b. April 5, 1599, in Canterbury, Kent, Eng. d. Feby. 4, 1671.  
m. Sarah Baker, in Eng.  
b. in England. d. shortly before Dec. 28, 1676.  
He came on the Griffin Sept. 18, 1634, and settled in Charlestown.

### SECOND GENERATION.

MARY SYMMES, bap. April 16, 1628.  
m. Major Thomas Savage, Sept. 15, 1652. d. Feby. 14, 1682.  
b. 1608.  
She was his second wife; after his death she married Anthony Stoddard.

---

REBECCA SYMMES, bap. Feby. 12, 1634. d.  
m. Humphrey Booth, Jan. 9, 1656. d.  
b. d.

---

REV. ZACHARIAH<sup>2</sup> SYMMES, b. Jany. 9, 1638, in Charlestown. d. March 22, 1708, in Bradford.  
m. Susanna Graves (Rear Admiral Thomas!) Nov. 18, 1669.  
b. July 8, 1643. d. July 23, 1681.  
She was the first of his two wives.

---

MAJOR THOMAS SAVAGE, b. 1608 in Taunton, Somerset, Eng. d. Feby. 14, 1682.  
m. first, Faith Hutchinson, about 1637.  
bap. Aug. 14, 1617. d. Feby. 20, 1652.  
m. second, Mary Symmes, Sept. 15, 1652.  
bap. April 16, 1628. d.  
He came on the Planter, April, 1635. Was a merchant in Boston; went to Rhode Island in 1638 but soon returned. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, forty-four years. Captain of second Boston company, 1652 to 1682. Deputy for Boston, Andover and Hingham. Speaker of the House several years, and Assistant 1680. He was Major of the Massachusetts forces in King Philip's War, and second in rank to Maj. Gen. Denison, the Commander-in-Chief of the Colony.

2 Drake's Roxbury, pp. 107, 158, 159, 169, 292, 439.

Ellis's Roxbury, pp. 37, 56, 96, 134.

Roberts's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, pp. 23, 24.

3 Roberts's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, pp. 12, 23, 24, 47.

4 Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 205, 220, 336; Vol. 2, pp. 33, 55.

## STARR.

**Doctor Comfort Starr** was of Cambridge 1635, Duxbury 1640, also at Yarmouth, but spent the later years of his life in Boston.

He was bap. July 6, 1589, in Cranbrook, Kent, Eng.

†. Jany. 2, 1659, in Boston.

m. Elizabeth

b. about 1595.

d. June 25, 1658, *Æt.* 63.

He came on the "Hercules" from Ashford, Kent, Eng.; was one of the first "chirurgeons," or surgeons, to come to the colony.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Doctor Thomas Starr**, bap. Dec. 31, 1615, in Eng.

d. Oct. 26, 1658, in Charlestown.

m. Rachel<sup>1</sup>

b.

d. probably in Hempstead, L. I.

she m. second, John Hicks<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>) of Hempstead, 1662.

b.

d. between 1669 and 1674.

After the death of her first husband, she went to Oyster Bay, Long Island.

Dr. Thomas Starr probably came over with his father; was of Duxbury, Scituate, Yarmouth and Charlestown. He was appointed Surgeon<sup>3</sup> of the Pequot forces, May 17, 1637.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Comfort Starr**, b. 1644, at Scituate, bap. June 7, 1646, at So. Scituate, now Norwell.

d. Oct. 18, 1693.

m. Marah Weld<sup>4</sup> (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) about 1670.

bap. Aug. 2, 1646, in Roxbury.

d. after 1693.

They went to New London, where he had a brother Samuel, about 1672, but a year or two later they settled in Middletown, where she had a half-sister, Mary, the wife of Capt. Daniel Harris.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Hannah Starr**, b. March 24, 1674, in Middletown.

d. Sept. 28, 1753.

m. John Sage, Jany. 10, 1693.

They lived in Middletown Upper Houses, now Cromwell.

# STARR.

## REFERENCES.

- Starr Genealogy, pp. 1, 4, 5, 117, 118.  
Savage, Vol. 2, page 410; Vol. 4, pp. 169 to 171, 457, 458.  
Kirby Genealogy, page 19.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 238.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 214.  
Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 157, 624.  
Winsor's Duxbury, page 322.  
Field's Middletown Centennial Address, page 42.  
Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 498, 896.  
History of New London County, page 159.  
Conn. Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 2, page 379.  
Caulkins' New London, pp. 97, 250, 277, 318.  
Sage Genealogy, page 15.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 36, 660.  
Waller's Flushing, pp. 16, 23, 260.  
Bunker's Long Island Genealogies, page 212.  
Wing Genealogy, John of Sandwich, 1888 ed., page 185.  
Hempstead Town Records, Vol. 1, pp. 7, 9, 119, 120, 535; Vol. 2, pp. 117, 550.  
Ancestry of Daniel Bontecou, page 28.  
Deane's Scituate, page 347.  
Thacher's Medical Biography, page 18.  
Farmer's Genealogical Register, page 272.  
Waters's Gleanings in England, Vol. 1, pp. 651, 652.  
Coll. of Mass. Hist. Society, Vol. 8, third series, page 275.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 7, page 231; Vol. 9, page 223; Vol. 31, page 330; Vol. 34, page 205; Vol. 47, page 107; Vol. 57, page 82.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 509.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 358.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 76, 155.  
Boston Transcript, Aug. 7, 1905; Sept. 8, 1909, letters from Hosea Starr Ballou.

## NOTES.

- 1 Notwithstanding the statement on page 157 of Middletown Upper Houses that her name was Rachel Harris, nothing is known of her family name.
- 2 Rachel was the second wife of John Hicks; he was divorced from his first one, Herodias Long, June 1, 1655; see Waller's Flushing, page 260; Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, pp. 81, 155; Boston Transcript, genealogical columns, March 30 and April 15, 1908, G. A. G. L.; May 6, 1908, R. H.
- 3 Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 197, 222, 245; Vol. 4, part 1, page 355.
- 4 Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., states on page 238 that Comfort<sup>3</sup> Starr married Rachel Harris, which is incorrect. This error has been perpetuated in Savage, Vol. 4, page 170, Kirby Genealogy, page 19, Middletown Upper Houses, page 624, and Porter Genealogy, page 214, the latter even adding that she was the daughter of Capt Daniel<sup>3</sup> Harris. It is very doubtful if Capt. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Harris had a daughter Rachel. The writer has the authority of Mr. Frank F. Starr of Middletown, the historian of the Starr Family, for the corrections in this and Note 1.

## NORTHAM.

**James Northam** was in the Connecticut Colony as early as 1640, and probably resided in Wethersfield for the rest of his life. He was a signer of the Hadley agreement in 1659, but there is little evidence that he went there, and the probate of his will two years later speaks of him as of Wethersfield.

He was b. d. shortly before Feby. 27, 1661.  
m. first?

m. second, Isabel (Ward?), widow of John Catlin.

b. d. Dec. 8, 1676.

she m. third, Joseph Baldwin, after Feb. 27, 1661.

The town of Hadley owes its settlement to dissensions in the church at Hartford, in which the church at Wethersfield also became involved.

This state of affairs continued several years, and finally culminated in a meeting held at the house of "Goodman Ward" (Nathaniel) on April 18, 1659. An agreement to "remove themselves and their families out of the jurisdiction of Connecticut, into the jurisdiction of Massachusetts," was signed by fifty-nine heads of families, of which thirty-six or seven were from Hartford, twenty from Wethersfield, and two or three from Windsor. The General Court of Massachusetts had been previously approached on the subject and had made a grant of land to Capt. John Cullick and Elder William Goodwin, May 19, 1658, and on May 11, 1659 the Court appointed a committee of three from Springfield and two from Northampton to lay out the bounds of the town.

Of the fifty-nine signers, eighteen only remained a short time or did not go at all, and James Northam was probably among this number.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Samuel Northam**, b. d. Nov. 12, 1726, in Colchester.

m. Mary Dickinson, in Hatfield, 1674.

b. 1650 d. after June 19, 1698.

Samuel Northam was of Hadley in 1674, but seems to have moved to Hatfield about the time of his marriage, and to have lived there until 1682, and possibly longer, but was at Deerfield before 1686. He was one of the original settlers at Colchester in 1699. He was a carpenter.



## NORTHAM.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- Jonathan Northam**, b. May 18, 1682, in Hatfield.  
d. May 1, 1761, in Colchester.  
m. Mary Day, Dec. 20, 1722.  
b. Aug. 14, 1699, in Hartford. d.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

- Mary Northam**, b. Nov. 28, 1723, in Colchester.  
d.  
m. Solomon<sup>3</sup> Abell, March 9, 1748.

### REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 2, page 48; Vol. 3, page 289.  
Bliss Genealogy, page 667.  
Hyde Genealogy, pp. 59, 209.  
Day Genealogy, page 62.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, pp. 31, 201 to 205; genealogy, page 107.  
Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, page 257.  
Goodwin's Notes, page 202.  
Foote Genealogy, 1849 ed., pp. 271, 272.  
Taintor's Colchester, pp. 5, 8, 87, 92.  
Colchester Epitaphs, page 19 (No. 363).  
Early Conn. Marriages, Book 3, page 100.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 25; Vol. 16, page 167; Vol. 42, page 158; Vol. 43, page 189.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, page 294.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 57, 155.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 439.  
History of New London County, pp. 387, 390 to 393.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 163; Vol. 2, pp. 204, 520.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 45, 110, 165, 315; Vol. 4, pp. 298, 415.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 139.  
Thomas Dickinson Genealogy, 1897, page 84.  
Baldwin Genealogy, page 480.  
Foote Genealogy, 1907 ed., page 24.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 1, pp. 328, 368.

## WHITMORE.

**John Whitmore** was at Wethersfield, 1639; went to Stamford where he was one of the earliest settlers, in 1641.

He was b. in Eng.

killed by the Indians at Stamford early in Sept., 1649.  
m. first.

m. second, Widow Jessup, at Stamford.

b. d.

He was Deputy<sup>1</sup> to New Haven in 1642 and 1643; possibly in 1647 (records missing). Selectman of Stamford in 1641, and probably until his death.

He left his house one morning to look after his cattle, in the common grounds to the west of the village, and never returned. His disappearance caused much excitement in that settlement, and a feeling of alarm quickly spread through the whole colony. The matter was brought up in the General Court in Hartford, on the 13th of Sept., 1649, and Deputy Gov. Edward Hopkins, Roger Ludlow, Magistrate, and John Talcott, Deputy, were sent at once to confer with Gov. Eaton and the New Haven magistrates, about sending an expedition against the Indians, who were universally believed to be responsible for his disappearance. Five days later, forty-five men, well equipped, were sent to the aid of the New Haven Colony.

Sept. 24, 1649, the New Haven General Court took ample measures to raise men, stores and equipment, to quell any Indian outbreak, and the Stamford Indians, who had been very insolent, were overawed and soon became peaceable again.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Francis Whitmore**, b. 1625 in Eng. d. Oct. 12, 1685.

m. first, Isabel Parke, about 1648.

b. 1628. d. March 31, 1665.

m. second, Margaret Harty, Nov. 10, 1666.

b. d. March 1, 1686.

He was of Cambridge. Selectman and Constable, 1668 and 1682. Tailor. In King Philip's War<sup>2</sup>.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Lieut. Francis Whitmore**, b. Oct. 12, 1650. d. Sept. 9, 1700.

m. Hannah Harris (William<sup>3</sup>), Feby. 8, 1675.

b. probably in Charlestown. d. after Aug. 3, 1722.

He was Lieutenant<sup>3</sup> of the Middletown train band, 1691, 1699.

## WHITMORE.

Elizabeth Whitmore, b. May 2, 1649. d.  
m. Dea. Daniel Markham, Nov. 3, 1669.  
b. in Eng. d.  
he m. second, Patience<sup>3</sup> Harris (William<sup>2</sup>).

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Edith Whitmore**, b. March 3, 1692. bur. Jany. 10, 1771.  
m. Jacob Cornwall, March 20, 1711.

### REFERENCES.

- Whitmore Genealogy, by W. H. Whitmore, pp. 1, 2.  
Whitmore Genealogy, by Jessie Whitmore Patten Purdy, pp. viii, ix, 13, 17, 137, 141.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 59, 75, 464, 623, 684.  
Sharples's Records of the First Church, Cambridge, page 16.  
Harris's Cambridge Epitaphs, page 11.  
Cambridge Registry Book, pp. 141, 148, 162, 336.  
Bond's Watertown, page 967.  
Hudson's Lexington, genealogy, page 262.  
Savage, Vol. 3, page 347; Vol. 4, page 526.  
Schenck's Fairfield, Vol. 1, page 386.  
Huntington's Stamford, pp. 46, 108, 463, 470.  
Dodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 126.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 689, 727.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 47, 177.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., page 186.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 143, 312; Vol. 2, pp. 461, 785, 891, 897, 898.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 3, pp. 478, 683.  
New Haven Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 69, 112, 482; Vol. 2, pp. 159, 458.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 197; Vol. 4, pp. 45, 303, 572.  
Cornwall Genealogy, page 21.  
Kirby Genealogy, page 77.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 219; Vol. 9, page 134; Vol. 10, pp. 357, 358; Vol. 13, page 301; Vol. 38, page 228.  
Hazard's Hist. Collection of State Papers, 1794 ed., Vol. 2, page 127.  
General Register Society of Colonial Wars, page 809; Supplement, 1906 ed., page 371.  
Hotten's Original Lists, page 105.

### NOTES.

- 1 New Haven Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 69, 112.  
Huntington's Stamford, page 463.
- 2 Dodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 126.  
Hudson's Lexington, page 262.
- 3 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 4, pp. 45, 303.

## HARRIS.

**Thomas Harris**<sup>1</sup> was the owner of a ferry between Winnisimmet (Chelsea), Charlestown and Boston, in 1631. It was one of the earliest in New England.

He was b. in Eng.

d. about 1632.

m. Elizabeth.

b. about 1577.

d. Feby. 16, 1670, *Æt.* 93.

she m. second, Dea. William Stilson, before March 22, 1633.

b. about 1600.

d. April 11, 1691, *Æt.* 91.

he m. second, Mary, widow of Capt. Francis Norton, Aug. 22, 1670.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain William Harris**, b. in Eng.

d. shortly before May 17, 1714.

m. Edith Bligh<sup>2</sup>, about 1642.

b.

d. Aug. 5, 1685.

he m. second, Lydia Wright (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), widow of Joseph Smith, of Wethersfield, before May 3, 1687.

b.

d. before 1714.

Captain William Harris was at Charlestown 1642; removed to Rowley, thence back to Charlestown, and to Middletown soon after 1652.

He was Deputy<sup>3</sup> for the October term 1687.

---

Capt. Daniel<sup>2</sup> Harris<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1618.

d. Nov. 30, 1701.

m. Mary Weld (Capt. Joseph<sup>1</sup>), about 1648.

b. 1627.

d. Sept. 5, 1711.

He was of Charlestown, Rowley, and Middletown 1652. He was a carpenter and wheelwright. Deputy 1678, 1684, 1687 and 1689. Lieut. of Middletown company 1661, Captain 1677.

---

Thomas<sup>2</sup> Harris, b. about 1615.

d. Aug. 2, 1687.

m. Martha Lake (John) Nov. 15, 1647.

b.

d. before April 5, 1700.

Thomas Harris was a fisherman; he moved to Ipswich perhaps as early as 1636; was one of the twenty men who went on an expedition against the Indians in Sept., 1642.

---

Ann Harris, b. about 1613.

d. Sept. 7, 1697, *Æt.* 84.

m. Elias Maverick.

b.

d. about Oct., 1684.

# HARRIS.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Hannah<sup>3</sup> Harris (William<sup>2</sup>)** b. probably in Charlestown.  
d. after Aug. 3, 1722.  
m. Lieut. Francis Whitmore, Feby. 8, 1675.  
b. Oct. 12, 1650. d. Sept. 9, 1700.

---

**Mary<sup>3</sup> Harris (William<sup>2</sup>)** b. July 1, 1645, in Rowley.  
d. between May 17, 1714 and Aug. 3, 1722.  
m. first, John<sup>2</sup> Ward (Andrew?) April 18, 1664, in Middletown.  
b. d. before Feby. 22, 1684.  
she m. second, Josiah Gilbert, Jany., 1688.

---

**Patience<sup>3</sup> Harris (William<sup>2</sup>)** b. d. after Aug. 3, 1722.  
m. Dea. Daniel Markham.  
b. in Eng. d.  
he m. first, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Whitmore (Francis), Nov. 3, 1669.  
b. May 2, 1649. d.  
He came over in 1665; was at Middletown 1677. Deacon 1690.

---

**Martha<sup>3</sup> Harris (William<sup>2</sup>)** b. d. July 14, 1710.  
m. Dea. Joseph<sup>2</sup> Coit (John<sup>1</sup>), of New London, July 15, 1667.  
b. perhaps in Salem. d. March 27, 1704.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 251, 360, 363, 365; Vol. 3, page 290; Vol. 4, pp. 124, 184, 409, 457, 458, 660.  
Harris Genealogy, by N. H. Morgan, page 202.  
Harris Genealogy, by W. S. Harris, pp. 7 to 17.  
Butler Genealogy, by J. D. Butler, pp. 86 to 88.  
Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 467, 710, 902.  
Chamberlain's Chelsea, Vol. 1, pp. 16, 23, 24; Vol. 2, pp. 87, 96, 776.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 87.  
Weld Family, by Mrs. C. W. Fowler, page 3.  
Coe-Ward Memorial, pp. 68, 69, 94.  
Gage's Rowley, pp. 129 to 133, 443.  
Rowley Records, pp. vii, xii, 5, 8, 14 to 17, 239.  
Babson's Gloucester, pp. 52, 71.  
Coit Genealogy, pp. 13 to 18, 300, 303.

## HARRIS.

- Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 65, 66, 73.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 603, 684.  
Waters's Ipswich, pp. 126, 127, 557.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 4, page 19; Vol. 21, page 106.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 34, 139.  
Conn. Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 2; page 379.  
Calkins' New London, pp. 143, 194, 195, 230 to 238, 250, 275, 694.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 689, 693.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, pp. 353, 354, 412, 645, 726, 851.  
Woodruff's Litchfield, page 103.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 233, 373; Vol. 2, pp. 72, 396 to 398.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 214.  
Frothingham's Charlestown, pp. 86, 87.  
History of Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 65, 73.  
Field's Middlesex County, Ct., page 33.  
Field's Middletown Centennial Address, pp. 40, 41, 146, 149, 236, 295.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 344; Vol. 2, page 304; Vol. 3, pp. 16, 156, 239, 248, 254, 451; Vol. 4, page 26; Vol. 5, page 208.  
Hammatt Papers (Ipswich), pp. 123, 217 to 220.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, pp. 218 to 220; Vol. 6, page 341; Vol. 11, page 82; Vol. 14, page 139; Vol. 40, page 113.  
Boston Transcript, genealogical notes, March 8, 1905. B. A.; April 10, 1905, B. A.; Sept. 20, 1905, A. B. M.

## NOTES.

- 1 Boston Transcript, genealogical notes, Jan'y, 2, 1907, W. F. B; May 20, 1907, B. A.  
2 Boston Transcript, genealogical notes, May 20, 1907, B. A.  
3 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 3, page 239.  
4 See Starr Family Note 4.

## THOMPSON.

**Thomas Thompson** came over in the ship *Abigail*, July, 1635.

He was b. about 1617. d. April 25, 1655, in Farmington.  
m. Ann Welles, April 14, 1646.

b. about 1619. d. shortly before Dec. 2, 1680.

she m. second, Anthony Hawkins, shortly before May 6, 1656.

b. d. Feby. 28, 1674.

Anthony Hawkins was Deputy many years, and Assistant 1668 to 1670.

Thomas Thompson was Deputy<sup>1</sup> 1650; he moved from Hartford to Farmington in 1652.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Thomas<sup>2</sup> Thompson**, b. 1651, in Hartford. d. Dec., 1705.

m. Elizabeth Smith (Arthur<sup>1</sup>), about 1679.

b. about 1653. d. after 1691.

m. second, Abigail<sup>2</sup>.

b. d. 1708.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Ann Thompson**, b. Feby. 10, 1689. d. Sept. 12, 1752.

m. Sergeant John Norton, May 6, 1708.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 2, page 382; Vol. 4, pp. 110, 288.

Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 374, 664.

Andrews' New Britain, pp. 13, 14.

Camp's New Britain, page 85.

Welles Genealogy, pp. 111, 120.

Goodwin's Notes, pp. 250, 262.

Hotten's Original Lists, page 98.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 180; Vol. 11, page 328; Vol.

15, page 112; Vol. 49, pp. 395, 396; Vol. 51, page 361; Vol. 53, page 87.

Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, page 158; Vol. 2, page 369.

Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 235.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 259, 268; Vol. 2, pp. 166 to 171.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 361.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 155, 208, 324;

Vol. 2, page 126.

Some Descendants of John Norton of Branford, page 10.

### NOTES.

<sup>1</sup> Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 207 to 210.

<sup>2</sup> Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 5, pp. 12, 28, 62, 65.

## GOODWIN.

**Ozias Goodwin** came from Essex County, Eng., probably with his brother Elder William Goodwin, on the Lion, in 1632, or very soon after. The first mention of him is in the Hartford records in February, 1640, where he is described as a landholder "among such inhabitants as were granted lots to have only at the town's courtesie, with liberty to fetch wood and keep swine or cows by proportion on the common."

He was b. 1596. d. shortly before April 3, 1683.

m. Mary, daughter of Robert Woodward, of Braintree, Eng.  
b. d. before 1683.

His home lot of about four acres was on what is now Trumbull Street, near Church Street.

Ozias Goodwin was one of the number who signed the Hadley agreement but who did not go there.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Nathaniel Goodwin**, b. about 1637. d. Jany. 8, 1714.

m. first, Sarah Cowles (John<sup>1</sup>), 1664.

bap. Feby. 7, 1647. d. May 8, 1676, *Æt.* 29.

m. second, Elizabeth Pratt (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, John) before 1682.

b. d. after July, 1724.

Nathaniel Goodwin was Selectman, 1669, 1678, 1682, 1695, 1706.

---

Hannah Goodwin, b. about 1639.

d. Feby. 12, 1724.

m. William<sup>1</sup> Pitkin, 1661.

b. in Eng. 1635.

d. Dec. 16, 1694.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Deacon John Goodwin**, bap. May 19, 1672. d. Feby. 6, 1757.

m. first, Sarah about 1698.

b. d. May, 1735.

m. second, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hosmer<sup>1</sup>, widow of Nicholas<sup>4</sup> Olmsted<sup>2</sup>, before June, 1740.

b. about 1684.

d. March 2, 1760, *Æt.* 76.

Dea. John Goodwin moved across the river and settled in East Hartford about 1700. He was Deacon over twenty years. His trade was that of weaver, as was his father's and grandfather's before him.



# GOODWIN.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

**Hannah Goodwin**, bap. April 17, 1698. d. before May, 1749.  
m. Timothy Porter, 1726.  
b. April 11, 1689. d. March 5, 1764.  
he m. first, Mary<sup>3</sup> Pitkin (Capt. Roger<sup>2</sup>), June 14, 1716.  
b. Dec. 30, 1689. d. July, 1725.  
They lived at East Hartford.

## REFERENCES.

- Goodwin Genealogy, pp. 3, 44, 97 to 102, 107, 108, 549 to 553, 566 to 573.  
Goodwin's Notes, pp. xv, xvi, xvii.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 4, page 99; Vol. 7, page 220; Vol. 9, page 178.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 29, 137.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 277, 467; Vol. 3, pp. 311, 312.  
Cole Genealogy, page 99.  
Porter Genealogy, page 74.  
Woodruff's Litchfield, page 96.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, pp. 620, 793.  
Pitkin Genealogy, pp. 2, 3, 9.  
Salem Press Hist. and Gen. Record, Vol. 1, page 226.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 240, 247, 249, 250, 253.  
Pratt Genealogy. John of Hartford, 1900 ed., pp. 15, 20.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 11, 13, 16, 20, 23, 38, 161, 176.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 28, 308, 324, 344, 471; Vol. 2, pp. 207, 416, 555.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 463, 589, 620.  
Hosmer Genealogy, pp. 3, 4.  
Loomis Genealogy, female branches, Vol. 1, pp. 15, 16.  
Hunt Genealogy, page 176.  
Bushnell Chart.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 653.  
Milford Tombstone Inscriptions, page 57.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 177, 179.  
Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 147.  
Buckingham Genealogy, 1892 ed., pp. 11, 16.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, pp. 58, 64.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 52, page 447; Vol. 53, pp. 208, 209; Vol. 55, page 23.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 234.

# GOODWIN.

## NOTES.

- 1 THOMAS HOSMER came from Hawkhurst, Kent, Eng.; was at Cambridge 1632; went to Hartford with Hooker in 1636, and finally to Northampton where he died.  
He was b. Dec. 1603. d. April 12, 1687.  
m. first, Frances. b. 1602, d. Feby. 15, 1675.  
m. second, Catherine, widow of Lieut. David Wilton, May 6, 1679, in Hartford.  
Thomas Hosmer was made Freeman May 6, 1635; was Selectman at Cambridge, 1635; and at Hartford, 1643, 1647; Constable, 1639, 1663; Deputy, 1641 to 1645, 1647 to 1649.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- DEA. STEPHEN HOSMER b. about 1645. d. Nov. 4, 1693.  
m. Hannah<sup>3</sup> Bushnell (Francis<sup>2</sup>) about 1670. d. after 1693.  
He was Deacon of the Second Church in Hartford, 1686.

- 
- CLEMENCE HOSMER, b. d. Sept. 20, 1695, in Milford, Ct.  
m. first, Dea. Jonathan Hunt, of Northampton, Sept. 3, 1662.  
she m. second, John Smith, of Milford, Ct., March 2, 1694.

- 
- HESTER HOSMER, b. about 1646. d. June 3, 1702, *Æt.* 56.  
m. Rev. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Buckingham (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Sept. 20, 1666.  
b. 1646. d. April 1, 1709.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- MARY HOSMER (Stephen<sup>2</sup>), b. 1684. d. March 2, 1760.  
m. first, Nicholas<sup>4</sup> Olmstead, March 30, 1706.  
b. 1679. d. Nov. 29, 1717.  
she m. second, Dea. John Goodwin, before June 1740.

- 2 JAMES OLMSTEAD came on the Lion in 1632.  
He was b. in Eng. d. shortly before Sept. 28, 1640.  
m. b. d. before 1640.  
He was at Cambridge, 1634; Constable, 1634, 1635; Original proprietor at Hartford.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- CAPTAIN NICHOLAS OLMSTEAD, b. about 1619. d. Aug. 31, 1684.  
m. Sarah Loomis (Joseph<sup>1</sup>) before 1640.  
he m. second, Mary, widow of Dr. Thomas Lord.  
He served in the Pequot War, also in King Philip's War. Was Selectman, Deputy, Captain 1675.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- DEA. JOSEPH OLMSTEAD, b. 1654. d. Oct. 1, 1726, in East Hartford.  
m. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Butler (Dea. Richard<sup>1</sup>).  
Two sisters of Dea. Joseph Olmstead, Mary and Mabel, also married sons of Dea. Richard Butler.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

- NICHOLAS<sup>4</sup> OLMSTEAD, b. 1679. d. Nov. 29, 1717.  
m. Mary<sup>3</sup> Hosmer, March 30, 1706.  
b. about 1684. d. March 2, 1760, *Æt.* 77.

## FOWLER.

**Ambrose Fowler** was at Windsor as early as 1640. He removed to Westfield probably about 1667, as land was granted to him there in that year. His house was burned by the Indians in 1676.

He is supposed to be a relative, possibly a son, of William Fowler<sup>1</sup>, the Magistrate, of the New Haven Colony.

He was b. in Eng. d. Oct. 18, 1704, in Westfield.  
m. Joan Alvord, May 6, 1646, in Windsor.

bap. Dec. 8, 1622, in Whitestaunton, Somerset, Eng.  
d. May 22, 1684, in Westfield.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Fowler**, b. Dec. 20, 1654, in Windsor.  
d. March 10, 1701, in Westfield.  
m. James Sexton, April 29, 1680.

### REFERENCES.

- Fowler Genealogy, Boston, 1857, pp. 4, 7.  
Savage, Vol. 1, page 46; Vol. 2, pp. 193, 195; Vol. 4, pp. 31, 32.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 146, 156; Vol. 2, pp. 274, 677.  
Westfield Jubilee, pp. 59, 66, 75, 123.  
Burke-Alvord Genealogy, page 92.  
Alvord Genealogy, pp. 18, 25.  
Porter Genealogy, Vol. 1, page 83; Vol. 2, page 463.  
Westfield Town Records, B. M. & D. Vol. 1, page 41.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 6, page 270; Vol. 11, pp. 247, 249.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, page 550.  
Descendants of Capt. William Fowler, pp. 9 to 12.  
William Fowler, by W. C. Fowler, pp. 1 to 3.  
New Haven Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 112, 275, 540; Vol. 2, page 620.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 147, 297; Vol. 2, pp. 32, 115, 292.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 76, 109, 137, 155 to 158, 543, 546, 647.

### NOTES.

- 1 WILLIAM FOWLER, b. in Eng. d. Jany. 25, 1661.  
m.  
b. d. probably in Eng.  
He came to Boston, landing June 26, 1637; left for Quinnipiac with Rev. John Davenport, Theophilus Eaton, Rev. Peter Prudden, and others, March 30, 1638; to Milford, 1639.  
He was Lieutenant, Deputy, Magistrate. Was a man of liberal education, and is supposed to have suffered imprisonment in England for his religious opinions.

## CORNWALL.

**Sergeant William Cornwall's** name first appears among the members of Rev. John Eliot's church, at Roxbury, in 1633. He served in the Pequot War<sup>1</sup>, but it is not known whether he went from Hartford or was one of Capt. John Underhill's command which joined the main party at Saybrook. He was at Hartford in 1639, and lived there until about 1648, when he moved across the river to Hockanum. When Middletown was settled, about 1651, he went there and remained until his death.

He was b. in Eng. d. Feby. 21, 1678, in Middletown.  
m., first, Joan, in Eng.

b. d. after 1633.

m. second, Mary about 1639.

b. d. after 1678.

He was Sergeant<sup>2</sup> of the Middletown company, and there is some reason for belief that he was Sergeant-at-Arms of the body guard of Charles I, before coming to this country. He was Deputy<sup>3</sup> from Middletown, 1654, 1664, 1665; Constable, 1664.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Jacob<sup>2</sup> Cornwall**, b. Sept. 1646, in Hartford.

d. April 18, 1708, in Middletown.

m. Mary<sup>3</sup> White Jan'y. 16, 1678.

b. April 7, 1659. d. Nov. 15, 1732.

she m. second, John<sup>2</sup> Bacon (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), April 13, 1710.

b. March 14, 1661. d. Nov. 4, 1732.

Jacob<sup>2</sup> Cornwall's will gives his occupation as mariner.

---

Esther<sup>2</sup> Cornwall, b. May, 1650.

d. May 2, 1733.

m., first, John<sup>2</sup> Wilcox<sup>4</sup>, 1671.

b. in Eng.

d. May 24, 1676.

she m., second, John<sup>3</sup> Stow<sup>5</sup> (Rev. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), about 1677.

b. June 16, 1650, in Charlestown, Mass.

d. June 30, 1732.

---

Sergt. John Cornwall, b. April, 1640.

d. Nov. 2, 1707.

m. Martha Peck (Dea. Paul<sup>1</sup>), June 8, 1665.

b. 1641.

d. March 1, 1709.

## CORNWALL.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Jacob<sup>3</sup> Cornwall**, b. Oct. 1, 1682, in Middletown.

bur. July 5, 1767, in Middletown.

m. Edith Whitmore, March 20, 1711.

b. March 3, 1692.

bur. Jany. 10, 1771.

Jacob<sup>3</sup> Cornwall also followed his father's occupation of mariner. Selectman, 1731.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Edith Cornwall**, b. Oct., 1717, bap. Nov. 3, 1717.

d. Feby. 25, 1785, in W. Granville, Mass.

m. Ensign John Bates<sup>6</sup>, about 1741.

### REFERENCES.

Cornwall Genealogy, pp. 3 to 6, 10, 13, 21.

Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 91, 459; Vol. 3, page 432; Vol. 4, pp. 214 to 218, 546.

Coe-Ward Memorial, pp. 52, 53.

Kirby Genealogy, pp. 19, 43, 45, 77.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 724 to 726.

Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 13.

History of Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 63 to 65, 152.

Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 46 to 51, 123.

Middletown Land Records, Vol. 22, pp. 61, 191.

Conn. Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 2, page 379.

Davis's Wallingford, page 936.

Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 622, 741, 742.

History of Dorchester, pp. 102, 119, 120, 126.

Farnsworth Genealogy, page 16.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 235, 270.

Ellis's Roxbury, page 30.

Suffolk Deeds, liber vii, folio 296.

Field's Middletown Centennial Address, pp. 39, 41, 145, 149, 294.

Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 256, 261, 431, 439; Vol. 2, page 267.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 9, page 140; Vol. 14, page 139; Vol.

31, page 142; Vol. 35, page 242; Vol. 49, page 39.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 164, 254, 255, 294; Vol. 2, pp. 15, 47, 492.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 302.

White Genealogy, Elder John, page 27.

Hyde Genealogy, page 298.

Wyman's Charlestown, page 911.

Fletcher Genealogy, 1871 ed., page 11.

Roberts's Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Vol. 1, page 79.

Lane Genealogy, by E. Lane, Chicago, page 3.

# CORNWALL.

## NOTES.

- 1 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 466.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 117.
- 2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 431, 439; Vol. 2, page 267.
- 3 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 256, 261, 431, 439.
- 4 JOHN WILCOX was at Hartford 1639; possibly an original proprietor in 1636.  
b, in Eng. d. Oct. 1, 1651.  
m. Mary.  
b. d. 1668.  
He was Selectman 1650.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- JOHN<sup>2</sup> WILCOX went from Hartford to Middletown about 1654; after living there several years, he went to Dorchester for a time, but returned to Middletown.  
He was b. in Eng. d. May 24, 1676, in Middletown.  
m., first, Sarah Wadsworth (William<sup>1</sup>), Sept. 17, 1646.  
b. d. 1648.  
m., second, Catharine Stoughton (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 18, 1650.  
m., third, Mary<sup>2</sup> Lane, widow of Joseph Long and Joseph Farnsworth, about 1660.  
probably in Dorchester.  
b. d. 1671.  
m., fourth, Esther Cornwall, 1671.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- MARY<sup>3</sup> WILCOX, b. Nov. 13, 1654. d. Dec. 7, 1711.  
m. David Sage, 1673.
- 5 JOHN STOW, Roxbury; came over in 1634.  
b. about 1595, in Eng. d. Oct. 26, 1643.  
m. Elizabeth Bigg.  
b. d. Aug. 21, 1638.  
Deputy 1639. Member A. & H. Artillery Co., 1638.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- Rev. SAMUEL STOW, b. about 1622, in Eng. d. May 8, 1704, *Æt.* 82.  
m. Hope Fletcher (William), 1649.  
b. d. before 1702.  
He was the only minister at Middletown, from 1653 to 1668.

- THANKFUL STOW, b. about 1626. d.  
m. John Pierpont (James of Ipswich).  
b. 1617, in Eng. d. Dec. 7, 1682, in Roxbury.  
The Connecticut Pierponts are descendants of this family. A granddaughter, Sarah,  
married Jonathan Edwards.

### THIRD GENERATION.

- JOHN<sup>3</sup> STOW, b. June 16, 1650, in Charlestown. d. June 30, 1732.  
m. Esther Cornwall, widow of John<sup>2</sup> Wilcox, about 1677.
- 6 See Bates Family, Note No. 6.

## STEBBINS.

- Editha Stebbins**, b. in Eng. d. Oct. 24, 1688, in Springfield.  
she m., first, Robert Day, between 1636 and 1648.  
b. in Eng., about 1604. d. shortly before Oct. 14, 1648.  
she m., second, Dea. John Maynard, after 1648.  
b. d. shortly before Feby. 24, 1658.  
she m., third, Capt. Elizur Holyoke<sup>1</sup>, about 1658.  
b. d. Feby. 6, 1676.  
Editha Stebbins was a sister of Dea. Edward Stebbins; she lived in Springfield after her third marriage.  
Edward Stebbins was in Cambridge, 1633, but went to Hartford with Hooker. He died Aug., 1668. He was Deacon, Constable, Deputy.

## REFERENCES.

- Stebbins Genealogy, pp. 1005, 1016, 1018, 1020.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 26, 456; Vol. 3, page 185; Vol. 4, page 175.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 236, 251, 261.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 557, 590, 623  
Morton Memoranda, page 102.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. xv, 11, 609, 661.  
Newhall's Lynn, page 121.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 6, 11, 12.  
Day Genealogy, pp. 7 to 10, 61.  
Pynchon Genealogy, pp. 19, 20.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 233.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 3, page 57.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 53, 75.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 6, 137, 237.  
Waters's Gleauings in England, Vol. 2, pp. 855, 859, 864.  
Hartford Weekly Times, genealogical columns, April 8, 1907.  
Goodwin Genealogy, pp. 549, 550.  
Papers and Proceedings of Conn. Valley Hist. Society, Vol. 1, page 62.  
Quincy's History of Harvard University, Vol. 2, page 119.

## NOTES.

- I EDWARD HOLYOKE** was at Lynn, 1636.  
b. in Eng. d. May 4, 1660.  
m. Prudence Stockton (Rev. John), June 18, 1612.

## SECOND GENERATION.

- CAPT. ELIZUR HOLYOKE**, b. in Eng. d. Feby, 6, 1676, in Springfield.  
m., first, Mary Pynchon (William<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 20, 1640.  
b. d. Oct. 26, 1657.  
m., second, Editha Stebbins, widow of Robert Day and John Maynard, about 1658.  
Capt. Elizur Holyoke was Captain, Deputy, Selectman, and very prominent man in Springfield. His grandson, Rev. Edward Holyoke, was president of Harvard College from 1737 to 1769.

## JUDD.

**Deacon Thomas Judd** came from England in 1633 or 1634, and settled in Cambridge. He went to Hartford in 1636 and to Farmington about 1644; was an original proprietor in both places.

When he married widow Clemence Mason he moved to Northampton and lived there for the rest of his life.

He was b. in Eng., about 1608.

d. Nov. 12, 1688, in Northampton.

m. in Eng.

b.

d. about 1678, in Farmington.

m. second, Clemence, widow of Thomas Mason, Dec. 2, 1679.

b.

d. Nov. 22, 1696.

He was Deputy<sup>1</sup> for Farmington 1647 to 1652, 1657 to 1664, 1666, 1668, 1670, 1677 to 1679. Selectman 1682. Deacon in Farmington. He was a substantial farmer and influential man.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Benjamin Judd**, b. about March, 1642.

d. Oct., 1689.

m. Mary Lewis

1667.

b. May 6, 1645.

d. 1692.

They lived in Farmington.

---

**Elizabeth Judd**, b. 1633 to 1636.

d. after 1716.

m. Lieut. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Loomis, Dec. 27, 1653.

b. in Eng. 1628.

d. Oct. 1, 1689.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Sergeant Benjamin Judd**, b. 1671.

d. March 9, 1764.

m. Susanna North, Jany. 18, 1694.

b. April 15, 1676.

d. April 23, 1764.

He lived in that part of Kensington parish, Farmington<sup>2</sup>, now called New Britain; then known as Christian Lane.

He was Sergeant<sup>3</sup> in the Train band.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Bathsheba Judd**, b. Aug. 20, 1707.

d.

m. Captain David Sage

1728.



# JUDD.

## REFERENCES.

- Judd Genealogy, pp. 9 to 11, 60, 61.  
Sage Genealogy, page 18.  
Loomis Genealogy, 1875 ed., pp. 26, 30.  
Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 8, page 406.  
Lee Genealogy, John of Farmington, pp. 49, 59.  
Savage, Vol. 3, page 170.  
Camp's New Britain, pp. 22, 388.  
Andrews' New Britain, pp. 16, 140.  
Hunt Genealogy, page 176.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 42.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 33, 595.  
History of First Church in Hartford, page 419.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 11.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 204.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 473, 474.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, pp. 166, 197, 279.  
Bronson's Waterbury, pp. 155, 508.  
Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 624, 626.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 107, 147, 604, map.  
New Eng. Hist. and Register, Vol. 11, pp. 325 to 328; Vol. 12, page 35;  
Vol. 14, page 288.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 242.  
Supplement to the General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed.,  
page 328.

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 148 to 417; Vol. 2, pp. 31 to 318; Vol. 3, pp. 2, 36.
- 2 As early as 1640 some of the Hartford people began to settle in the territory along the Tunxis river, which, in 1645, received its charter as an independent settlement under the name of Farmington.
- This tract which was purchased from the Tunxis tribe of Indians was about fifteen miles square, a much larger extent of territory than Farmington includes at the present day, Southington having been detached as a separate township in 1779, nearly the whole of New Britain and Berlin in 1785, Bristol the same year, Burlington 1806, Avon 1830, Plainville 1869, and parts of Wolcott, Harwinton and Bloomfield have also been taken from Farmington. The first settlers lived on the town plot which is substantially the present village of Farmington.
- The Tunxis Indians were a large tribe, but they, in common with other New England Indians, were in fear of the fierce and warlike Mohawks to the westward, and as the presence of the whites gave them a certain feeling of security their relations with the settlers were always friendly.
- A few adventurous spirits under the lead of Richard Seymour were attracted by the meadows on the Mattabesett river, and about 1686 they began a settlement on this rich basin, which, on account of its low situation, they called the Great Swamp. This settlement has long been known as Christian Lane.
- These first settlers attended church in Farmington village for several years, walking the distance of eight miles, the women carrying the children, and the men going before and behind with loaded guns.
- 3 Andrews' New Britain, pp. 16, 140.

## SAGE.

**David Sage** came from Wales, bringing his mother, a widow, in 1652.

He settled at Middletown Upper Houses, now called Cromwell.

He was b. 1639.

d. March 31, 1703.

m. Elizabeth Kirby, Feby. 1664.

b. Sept. 8, 1646, in Hartford.

d. about 1670.

he m. second, Mary Wilcox (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), 1673.

b. Nov. 13, 1654.

d. Dec. 7, 1711.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**John Sage**, b. March 6, 1668.

d. Jany. 22, 1751.

m. Hannah Starr, of Cromwell, Jany. 10, 1693.

b. March 24, 1674.

d. Sept. 28, 1753.

He was Deputy<sup>1</sup> from Middletown 1717, 1721, 1722, 1726.

In the oldest cemetery in the town of Cromwell, Ct., is a monument erected to the memory of John Sage and Hannah, his wife. This is a table of freestone, supported by five pillars of stone. On the top of same are inserted two slate plates, bearing the following inscriptions, respectively :

"Here lies interred the body of Mr. John Sage, who departed this life Jan. ye 22, A. D. 1750—1, in the 83rd year of his age. He left a virtuous and sorrowful wife, with whom he lived 57 years and had 15 children; 12 of them married and increased the family by repeated marriages to the number of 29. Of these 15 are alive. He had 120 grandchildren, 105 of them now living; 40 great grandchildren, 37 of them now living, which makes the number of offspring 189."

"Here lies interred the body of Mrs. Hannah Sage, once the virtuous consort of Mr. John Sage, who both are covered with this stone; and there have been added to the numerous offspring mentioned above, 44 by birth and marriage, which makes the whole number 233. She fell asleep September ye 28, A. D. 1753, in the 83d year of her age."

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Captain David Sage**, b. April 1, 1703.

d. 1798.

m. Bathsheba Judd, 1728.

b. Aug. 20, 1707.

d.

He was Deputy<sup>2</sup> from Chatham, Ct., 1768, 1769, 1771, 1772, 1774, 1775.

He was Ensign<sup>3</sup> 1743, Lieutenant 1749, and Captain 1752.

He was Captain of the Eighth company, Sixth Regiment, in 1761; was a Sergeant<sup>4</sup> in the Quebec Expedition of 1775.

# SAGE.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

**Rhoda Sage**, b. 1734.

d. March 25, 1807.

m. Captain Aaron Porter, 1752.

They lived in Berlin.

## REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 4, page 170.

Sage Genealogy, pp. 14 to 18.

Starr Genealogy, page 118.

Kirby Genealogy, pp. 15 to 20.

Judd Genealogy, page 61.

Cornwall Genealogy, page 10.

Davis's Wallingford, page 936.

Porter Genealogy, pp. 214, 215, 395.

Hall Ancestry, pp. 166, 216.

Wethersfield Inscriptions, page 301.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 614.

Middletown Upper Houses, pp. 621 to 626.

Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 46.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 70, 158.

Field's Middlesex County, Ct., page 33.

History of Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 65, 73.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 270.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 2, page 109.

Field's Middletown Centennial Address, pp. 41, 147, 149, 236, 237, 286,  
287, 292.

Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 351.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 14, page 139.

Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 3, page 120.

Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., page 49.

Sage, Slocum and Allied Families, page 32.

## NOTES.

1 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 6, pp. 19, 270, 304; Vol. 7, page 2.

History of Middlesex County, Ct., page 73.

Field's Centennial Middletown Address, pp. 286, 287.

2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 13, pp. 1, 92, 168, 413, 570; Vol. 14, pp. 252, 325, 389, 414;  
Vol. 15, pp. 2, 91, 134.

Field's Centennial Middletown Address, page 292.

3 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 8, page 565; Vol. 9, page 425; Vol. 10, pp. 79, 86; Vol. 11,  
page 579.

4 Conn. Men in War of Revolution, pp. 46, 92.

David Sage was wounded in this expedition; see New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register,  
Vol. 5, page 135.

## DEMING.

**John Deming's** name appears in the land records of Wethersfield in 1636, and he is thought to have come there the year before. He was b. in Eng. about 1615. d<sup>1</sup>.

m. Honour Treat. about 1637.

bap. March 19, 1616. d.

John Deming was a Corporator named in the Connecticut Charter of Charles II, in 1662. He was Selectman 1646, 1647; Constable 1654; and Deputy<sup>2</sup> for Wethersfield 1646 to 1661, 1667, 1668, 1669, 1672. Elizabeth Deming who married first, Nathaniel Foote, and, second, Gov. Thomas Welles, was his sister.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Sergeant Jonathan Deming**, b. about 1639, in Wethersfield.

d. Jany. 8, 1700, *Æt.* about 61.

m. first, Sarah Graves, Nov. 21, 1660.

b. about 1640. d. June 5, 1668, in Wethersfield.

m. second, Elizabeth Gilbert, Dec. 25, 1673, in Wethersfield.

b. March 28, 1654. d. Sept. 8, 1714.

He was Sergeant<sup>3</sup> in the Wethersfield Train band.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Jacob Deming**, b. Dec. 20, 1689, in Wethersfield.

d. April 2, 1771, in Farmington.

m. first, Dinah Churchill, Nov. 3, 1709.

b. 1680. d. Oct. 3, 1751.

m. second, Abigail, widow of Timothy Jerome, March 29, 1752, in Meriden.

b. about 1686. d. Nov. 18, 1771, *Æt.* 85.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Moses Deming**, b. Sept. 8, 1720, in Farmington.

d. Jany. 16, 1795, in Berlin.

m. Sarah Chloe Norton, 1746.

b. June 5, 1726. d. Dec. 25, 1809.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**Hannah Deming<sup>4</sup>**, b. Dec. 13, 1759, bap. Jan. 6, 1760.

d. Sept. 20, 1829.

m. Abijah Porter Oct. 6, 1779.

# DEMING.

## REFERENCES.

- Deming Genealogy, pp. 3 to 11, 25, 48, 49.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 9, page 187.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, pp. 215, 389, 390.  
Hall Memoranda, pp. 133 to 136.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 22, 128.  
Talcott's New York and New England Families, pp. 499 to 501, 504, 724.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 30, 40, 42, 129, 149, 161, 198, 220, 264, 424,  
611, 742; Vol. 2, pp. 272 to 283, 887, 896, 898, 912.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 43, 160, 162.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 241; Vol. 2, pp. 437, 461.  
Andrews' New Britain, page 9.  
Camp's New Britain, pp. 96, 170.  
Conn. State Records, Vol. 1, pp. 44, 302.  
Sketches of Southington, genealogy, page lxxx.  
Wethersfield Inscriptions, page 300.  
Treat Genealogy, pp. 31, 32.  
Welles Genealogy, page 120.  
Churchill Genealogy, page 327.  
Foote Genealogy, 1846 ed., page 47.  
Foote Genealogy, 1907 ed., page 17.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 204, 548;  
Vol. 2, pp. 55, 187.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 141 to 372; Vol. 2, pp. 3, 69, 82, 86, 94,  
105, 183, 520.  
Savage, Vol. 2, page 35.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 16, pp. 264 to 268; Vol. 56, page 94.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 63, 101, 125,  
144.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 305.

## NOTES.

- 1 JOHN DEMING added a codicil to his will Feby. 3, 1692, and Mr. Judson K. Deming, the compiler of the Deming Genealogy, thinks he died soon after, but some genealogists are inclined to think that he lived until 1705 as the will was not probated until Nov. 21 of that year.
- 2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 141 to Vol. 2, page 183.
- 3 Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 265; Vol. 2, page 273.
- 4 See Porter Family, Note 10.

## FISKE.

**Captain Phinehas Fiske** was b. in Laxfield, Eng., 1610.

d. June 7, 1673.

m. Sarah, in Eng.

b. in Eng.

d. Sept. 10, 1659.

m. second, Elizabeth Eastwick, June 4, 1660.

b.

d. in Wenham.

He was of Salem 1641, or earlier; of Wenham 1644.

He was the first Constable in Wenham, and one of the first Board of three Selectmen.

He was Captain of the Wenham train band, and Deputy<sup>1</sup> in 1653.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Captain Thomas Fiske**, b. about 1630, in Eng.

d. Aug. 15, 1707, *Æt.* 76.

m. Joanna White, about 1650, at Wenham.

b. 1630.

d. between 1673 and 1695.

m. second, Martha Fitch (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Zachary<sup>1</sup>), May 14, 1695, in Boston.

b. Nov. 9, 1656.

d.

He lived in Salem and Wenham.

He was Town Clerk from 1661 to 1694; Deputy<sup>2</sup> 1671, 1672, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1683, 1686, 1694 and 1697.

Was made Clerk of band, Nov. 28, 1654, and Captain Oct. 10, 1683.

The court records of Essex County show that the wife of Thomas Fiske was presented in Oct., 1652, for wearing a "tiffany hood," and was fined ten shillings, and two shillings sixpence fees to the court<sup>3</sup>.

---

John Fiske, b. in Eng.

d. Oct. 27, 1683.

m. Remember, Dec. 10, 1651.

b.

d. Feby. 16, 1702.

she m. second, Dea. William<sup>1</sup> Goodhue, 1689.

b. about 1613.

d. about 1699, *Æt.* 86.

she was his fourth wife.

John<sup>2</sup> Fiske was Constable 1654, and Deputy 1669, 1681.

He served in King Philip's War, and was wounded in the Falls fight.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Martha Fiske**, b. Feby. 27, 1667.

d. Dec. 29, 1697.

m. John<sup>3</sup> Dodge, about 1687.

# FISKE.

## REFERENCES.

- Fiske Genealogy, pp. 48, 51, 52, 61, 64, 65.  
Dodge Genealogy, by J. T. Dodge, page 34.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 95, 165, 167, 169.  
Goodhue Genealogy, page 11.  
White Genealogy, John of Wenham, pp. 16, 17, 26.  
Allen's Wenham, pp. 28 to 33, 40, 46 to 53, 102 to 110, 133, 134.  
Essex County Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 74.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 2, page 72; Vol. 8, pp. 175, 192; Vol. 9, pp. 95, 103, 112, 235; Vol. 15, page 76; Vol. 19, pp. 105 to 114; Vol. 20, page 80.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 6, page 253; Vol. 11, page 221; Vol. 21, page 251; Vol. 31, pp. 221, 428; Vol. 55, page 289.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 2, pp. 200, 242; Vol. 5, page 471.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 311.  
Wenham Sermons, Second Centennial Anniversary of First Church, pp. 55, 66.  
Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 241.

## NOTES.

- 1 Mass. Records, Vol. 3, page 297; Vol. 4, part 1, page 120.
- 2 Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 2, pp. 485, 507; Vol. 5, pp. 211, 266, 276, 336, 419, 421, 514.
- 3 In the age in which this happened, sumptuary laws, restraining by checks more or less severe, extravagance in dress, furniture, food and private expenditure generally, and laws regulating the prices of commodities and labor, existed in nearly every civilized government, and were deemed essential parts of a true political economy. As soon as the colonies rallied from the first years of hardship and poverty, the settlers began to improve in their dress, and to send to the mother-country for finery that did not seem simple and grave enough for the critical eyes of the New England magistrates and ministers. Accordingly, an Act was passed by the General Court in Boston in 1634, which was intended to check the growing extravagance in dress, and which was followed by others of similar purport at intervals for many years afterwards.  
"The Court, taking into consideration the great, superfluous, and unnecessary expenses occasioned by reason of some new and immodest fashions, as also the ordinary wearing of silver, gold, and silk laces, ordered that no persons, either men or women, shall hereafter make or buy any apparel, either woolen, silk, or linen, with any lace on it, silver, gold, silk, or thread, under penalty of forfeiture of such clothes."  
"And that hereafter no garment shall be made with short sleeves, whereby the nakedness of the arm may be discovered in the wearing thereof; and such as have garments already made with short sleeves shall not hereafter wear the same, unless they cover their arms to the wrist with linen or otherwise; and that hereafter no person whatsoever shall make any garment for women, or any of their sex, with sleeves more than half an ell wide (22½ inches) in the widest place thereof, and so proportionable for bigger or smaller persons."  
The General Court also called the attention of the Churches to the "said disorders in apparel" and intimated pretty plainly that it was the duty of the officers and members to discipline the offenders.  
These laws were really directed against the wearing of expensive clothes by unsuitable persons at improper times, but it was not always easy to discriminate, and many wives and daughters of prominent men, as in the present case, were "presented" under these laws.

## POST.

**Stephen Post** was at Newtown (Cambridge), 1634; removed to Hartford, where he was an original proprietor in 1636; went to Saybrook in 1649, and died there.

b. in Eng. d. Aug 16, 1659.

m. Elinor?

b. d. Nov. 13, 1670.

He was Constable<sup>1</sup> at Hartford in 1641.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**John Post**, b. 1627 in Eng. d. Nov. 27, 1710, *Æt.* 84.

m. Hester Hyde, March 1652, in Saybrook.

b. in Eng. d. Nov. 13, 1703, in Norwich.

He went to Hartford in 1636, to Saybrook, 1649, and to Norwich in 1660, where he was an original proprietor.

## THIRD GENERATION.

**Margaret Post**, b. Feby. 21, 1653, in Saybrook.

d. Nov. , 1700, in Norwich.

m. Sergeant Caleb Abell, July , 1669, in Norwich.

## REFERENCES.

Hyde Genealogy, pp. 3, 4, 5, 12.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 6; Vol. 3, page 465.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 65, 226.

Paige's Cambridge, page 628.

Cambridge Registry Book, page 30.

Caulkins's Norwich, pp. 194, 195.

History of New London County, pp. 247, 252, 263.

History of Middlesex County, Ct., page 451.

Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 698f.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 255.

Hartford in the Olden Time, page 179.

Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, pp. 156, 157, 164.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 144.

Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 11.

History of the First Church in Hartford, page 419.

D. C. Gilman's Hist. Discourse on Norwich, pp. 19, 90.

Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 206, 241.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 315; Vol. 4, page 140.

Perkins' Norwich, page 4.



## POST.

1 The office of Lord High Constable came into prominence as an hereditary office in the person of Miles of Gloucester, in the reign of Stephen, though probably long before this, constables had existed in every royal town and castle, in every earldom, and upon every great manorial estate. He was the representative of the king in all matters pertaining to armies and castles. He provided for all the king's horses and the king's men. He mustered the royal forces and saw to it that every vassal sent his proper quota of armed men and horse. If an expedition was to be undertaken into foreign parts, the Lord High Constable provided means of transportation and served as a kind of Inspector-General. He, in conjunction with the Earl Marshal, took cognizance of all offences committed during the foreign campaign, and decided all questions relating to the disposition of prisoners and booty. From the exercise of such functions arose Courts-Martial and Martial Law. Naturally the office diminished in dignity the nearer it approached the common people, but the lower constabulary office was drawn from that of the Lord High Constable "as it were a very finger from that hand." There can be no doubt but that the Petty Constable was once the chief man of his neighborhood, formerly taking precedence of the Churchwardens in Parish affairs. Many curious parallels might be mentioned between Constables of Old England in the thirteenth, and of New England in the seventeenth century, but space permits of but one which is specially noteworthy: "Constables shall present all such as do lodge strangers in uplandish towns for whom they will not answer." The records of Plymouth and Massachusetts colonies are full of such enactments. It was ordained, for instance, by the town of Newbury, Mass., that no one should be admitted as an inhabitant without the consent and approbation of the body of freemen resident in that town. These restrictions upon new-comers have been supposed to be marks of Puritan intolerance, but they were simply revivals of old English law. The most prominent duties of the first Constables appointed in the Connecticut river towns were of a decidedly military character, and more closely resembled their English prototype than the officer of later colonial days. The earliest act of the provisional government was directed against a laxity of military discipline, and the next forbade the sale of arms, powder or shot to the Indians; following which was the appointment of constables, practically as military officers. A further extension of the military organization is seen in "the Watch," which is undoubtedly a kind of constabulary patrol to guard against Indian attacks. The constable was next required to view the ammunition, which every inhabitant was ordered to have in readiness; and, finally, before half a year had passed, each town was put in working military form by the institution of monthly trainings under the constable. At this time he was required to perform the time-honored duty of viewing the arms to see "whether they be serviceable or noe," which duty was, later, given to the clerk of the train band. The constable also had many civil duties of which only a few of the most prominent can be mentioned; he collected the county rate and delivered it to the Colonial Treasurer, warned the freemen to attend the meeting for the election of deputies, read at this meeting the laws or orders passed by the General Court during the preceding year, executed the commands of the Court, served warrants from magistrates, raised the "hue and cry," and could summon other citizens to assist him in the performance of his duties. He was the embodiment of the law, and in order that no one might plead ignorance of his authority he carried a black staff about five feet long, and having on the upper end a brass tip five or six inches in length. This emblem signifies, historically, the approach of royal authority, or of the sovereignty of the Commonwealth, for the Constable was the connecting link between Commonwealth and Town. The American Revolution sprang from town meetings in the north and parish meetings in the south, both warned by Constables. Our forefathers, in both England and New England, made their best men Constables and Captains of militia, and clothed both offices with dignity and honor. Historically, the one office was as honorable as the other, for Constables and Commanders of militia were in ancient times one and the same.

## HYDE.

**William Hyde** probably came over with Rev. Thomas Hooker in 1633. After staying a short time in Newtown (Cambridge) he accompanied him to Hartford in 1636, where he remained three years, going to Saybrook about 1639, and to Norwich in 1660. He was an original proprietor<sup>1</sup> at the last three places. Selectman many years.

b. in Eng.

d. Jany. 6, 1682.

m. in Eng.

b.

d.

m. second, Joauna Abell<sup>2</sup>, widow of Robert Abell, of Rehoboth, June 4, 1667.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Hester Hyde**, b. in Eng. d. Nov. 13, 1703, in Norwich.  
m. John Post, March 1652, in Saybrook.

---

Samuel Hyde, b. about 1637, in Hartford.

d. 1677, *Æt.* 40.

m. Jane<sup>2</sup> Lee (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of E. Saybrook, June 1659.

b. in Eng.

d.

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Lee died on the voyage from England in 1641.

Samuel<sup>2</sup> Hyde's son, John<sup>3</sup>, born Dec., 1667, died July 26, 1727, married Experience<sup>2</sup> Abell (Caleb<sup>1</sup>), March 3, 1698.

## REFERENCES.

Hyde Genealogy, pp. 2 to 6.

Bliss Genealogy, page 665.

Savage, Vol. 2, page 516.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 35, 150

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 247.

Caulkins' Norwich, pp. 71, 186, 188.

Perkins' Norwich, page 498.

History of Middlesex County, page 451.

Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 698 d. e.

History of New London County, pp. 247, 261.

Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 165.

Putnam's Hist. Magazine, Vol. 1, pp. 156 to 164.

History of First Church in Hartford, page 420.

Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, page 12.

Tracy Genealogy, by M. O. Abbey, pp. 94, 95.

Porter Genealogy, page 659.

D. C. Gilman's Hist. Discourse on Norwich, pp. 19, 90.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 315; Vol. 23, page 98.

# HYDE.

## NOTES.

1 The Massachusetts, Plymouth, Rhode Island and Connecticut settlers bought every inch of land contained in those colonies of its native proprietors, with the single exception of the Pequot country, which was taken by right of conquest, as the war which the Pequots had brought upon themselves had so thoroughly dispersed and exterminated them that there was no one left to give title or receive payment. Gov. Josiah Winslow, of Plymouth Colony, in his report to the United Commissioners in May, 1676, says, "I think I can clearly say that before these present troubles broke out (King Philip's War), the English did not possess one foot of land in this colony but what was fairly obtained by honest purchase of the Indian proprietors. Nay, because some of our people are of a covetous disposition, and the Indians are in their straits easily prevailed with to part with their lands, we first made a law that none should purchase or receive of gift any land of the Indians without the knowledge and allowance of our Court." What Winslow says of Plymouth Colony was equally true of the others (see page 103). The deeds covering the purchases of lands, which now form the western half of Massachusetts, are on file in Springfield, and genealogists and antiquarians are indebted to Mr. H. A. Wright, of that city, for carefully transcribing and publishing them under the title of "Indian Deeds of Hampden County."

An "Original Proprietor" was a term given to each one of a body of men who, in making a settlement, purchased a tract of land from the Indians through a grant of the General Court.

Wethersfield, for instance, was bought by a company known as "The Thirty-four Men" or Proprietors, who entered into an agreement with the rest of the Town and with the Church, by which both were given such portion of the land as might be necessary for their respective wants. For this free grant the government and protection of the town, and the instruction and spiritual guidance of the church, seem to have been held to be a reasonable and sufficient compensation. The right of the proprietor could be exchanged or left by will. Generally, on removal such rights were sold to newcomers, or some one of the inhabitants by such purchase added to his own rights. The proprietors, as such, had no political rights; it was only in the capacity of admitted inhabitants that they voted in the town meeting in Connecticut.

An inhabitant was one who by virtue of his reputable life and conversation had been admitted as such by the majority of the voters in the town to which he sought admission. He was obliged to take the Oath of Fidelity (Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 62), and while he was not then a Freeman, he only needed to make application to the General Court to become one.

Hooker probably did more than any one else to give form to the early institutions of Connecticut, for he was one of the leading thinkers in civil, as well as ecclesiastical, matters, and when society there had been organized, it was found that the body of inhabitants and of Freemen were nearly the same, there being no church membership restriction as in the Massachusetts and New Haven Colonies.

2 Chancellor R. H. Walworth in his admirable genealogy of the Hyde family, says nothing is known of William Hyde's wife, and that she probably died in either Hartford or Saybrook. He makes no mention of a second one, but on page 3 of Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth the following entry may be found under the heading of Marriages and Intentions; "Joanna Abell and William Hyde of New Norwich, June 4, 1667." This seems to indicate that Robert Abell's widow, Joanna, married William Hyde as his second wife.

The settlement which was made by Saybrook families on land purchased of the Mohegan Indians did not receive the name of Norwich until 1662, and in some old deeds recorded in New London it is called "New Norwich."

See Caulkins' Norwich, 1845 ed., page 42; 1874 ed., page 71; also Note 2 on Abell family. This was the only settlement of that name in New England at that time.

## WEBB.

**Christopher Webb**, of Braintree, Mass.

He was b. in England.

d. June, 1671.

m. Humility

b. about 1588.

d. Nov., 1687, *Æt.* 99.

He was made a Freeman in May, 1645.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Ensign Christopher Webb**, b. about 1630, in Eng.

d. May 30, 1694, *Æt.* 64.

m. Hannah Scott, Jany. 18, 1656, in Braintree.

b. about 1635.

d. Dec. 30, 1718, *Æt.* 83.

His trade was that of millwright. He was Ensign in the train band, and "clerk of the band and dromer."

He served in King Philip's War<sup>1</sup>, was Deputy in 1689 and 1690, and Town Clerk in 1678. Selectman, 1682.

He was in Billerica in 1659, but probably returned to Braintree in a few years.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Samuel Webb**, b. June 6, 1660, in Braintree.

d. Feby. 20, 1739, in Windham.

m. Mary Adams, Dec. 16, 1686.

b. in Chelmsford, 1664.

d. Dec. 21, 1744.

He bought land in Windham in 1707, and moved there with his family.

He was admitted an inhabitant of Windham, March 14, 1709; was chosen assessor and school committee, and was called "Mr." indicating a man of important standing and influence<sup>2</sup>.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Mary Webb**, b. in Milton, Mass., Nov. 25, 1694.

d.

m. Amos Dodge, Oct. 14, 1713.

### REFERENCES.

Adams Genealogy, pp. 253, 255.

Dodge Genealogy, by J. T. Dodge, page 60.

Savage, Vol. 4, pp. 443, 446.

Braintree Town Records, page 910.

Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 3, page 81; Vol. 16, page 213.

## WEBB.

- Pattee's Braintree, pp. 563, 659.  
Hazen's Billerica, genealogy, page 154.  
Silleck's Norwalk, pp. 39, 398, 403.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, page 753.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 6, page 504.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, pp. 474 to 480.  
Vinton's Giles Memorial, pp. 499 to 502.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, page 190; Vol. 6, page 86; Vol. 7, page 42; Vol. 11, page 335; Vol. 12, page 347; Vol. 19, page 54; Vol. 36, page 379; Vol. 37, pp. 286, 347, 348; Vol. 43, page 268.  
Boston Transcript, genealogical notes, July 23, 1906; letter from K. G. S. Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 368.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 249.

## NOTES.

- 1 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 364.  
Braintree Town Records.
- 2 Titles once meant something. In early colonial days not every one, as at present, had Esq. attached to his name. Distinctions among the different grades of society were for a long time carefully observed.  
Mr. was a title of respect awarded only to those who held office in church or state, professional men, merchants, captains of vessels, officers in the militia, or of the rank commonly called gentlemen.  
In Connecticut, the prefix of Mr. embraced clergymen, planters of good family and estate who were members of the General Court, those educated at a university, and those of sufficient education to manage the affairs of the colony, either in a civil or ecclesiastical way, and who had been well born.  
Comparatively few of the deputies from the several towns, even although they might be returned year after year, were honored with this title, for there were scores of men of good family and honorable station who did not possess all the requisite qualities of masters. The minister was simply Mr.; the title of Reverend was rarely bestowed except in such phrases as: Our Reverend Pastor.  
In the Connecticut Colony up to the time of its union with the New Haven Colony in 1665 only 206 had been given the title of Mr.  
A case reported in the Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 92, shows that the deprivation of the title of Mr. was a degradation sometimes inflicted by the courts: "It is ordered that Josias Plastowe, for stealing four baskets of corn from the Indians, shall return them eight baskets, be fined five shillings, and hereafter be called by the name of Josias and not Mr. as he formerly used to be." A man not entitled to the distinction of Mr. was called Goodman and his wife Goodwife or Goody.  
The wife of a man called Mr. was called Mrs., but this title as well as Mistress, Dame and Madam, were titles of honor and respect which were bestowed without any reference to the marriage relation on unmarried women of high social standing, saintly character or venerable age. The marriage of Gov. Bradstreet's daughter, Dorothy, is on record as "Mrs. Dorothy Bradstreet."  
Military titles were held in high repute among the colonists, for great were the honors of the officers of the train band. A corporal was on the road to distinction. His office was occasionally, but not usually, attached to his name. A sergeant had attained distinction and his title was never omitted. An ensign or a lieutenant was quite lifted above the heads of his fellows, and a captain was a man of the highest standing and influence in the community.  
The officers of the train band ranked next to the minister and deacon when the church sittings were allotted, and on all occasions they took precedence of the untitled multitude.

## SPENCER.

**Ensign Jared Spencer** was the youngest of four brothers who came over in 1634.

He was first of Cambridge, then of Lynn, 1637, where he was granted a ferry license<sup>1</sup> in 1639; was a grand juror there, 1659. He was at Hartford about 1660 and at Haddam two years later.

He was bap. April 25, 1614, in St. Mary's parish, Stotfold, Eng. d. shortly before June 29, 1685.

m. Hannah.

b.

d. Oct. 22, 1692.

He was Ensign<sup>2</sup> in the train band at Lynn, 1656, and at Haddam, 1675. He served in King Philip's War<sup>3</sup>, and was Deputy<sup>4</sup> for Haddam, 1674 to 1680, 1683.

His brother, Michael, went to Lynn and settled there in 1637; the following year Thomas went to Hartford; William also settled in Hartford in 1639.

Jared Spencer and his daughter, Hannah, were sued for damages in March, 1661, by Simon Lobdell, because Hannah refused to marry him, as she had promised.

Simon gained his case, and the Court estimated the value of his blighted affections at £15, which the father of the capricious young woman was ordered to pay in wheat or pease!

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Samuel Spencer**, b. about 1640. d. Aug. 7, 1705.

m. first, Hannah Willey, widow of Thomas Hungerford and Peter Blatchford, 1673.

bap. March 6, 1642 in Boston.

d. 1681.

m. second, Miriam Moore (Miles<sup>1</sup>), widow of John Willey, 1689.

b.

d. after March 5, 1706.

Samuel Spencer lived in Millington society in East Haddam.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Grace Spencer**, b. July 27, 1674.

d. May 12, 1714, in Colchester.

m. John<sup>3</sup> Day, Jany. 21, 1696.

# SPENCER.

## REFERENCES.

- Hall Memoranda, pp. 209 to 214.  
Spencer Family, by W. H. Spencer, pp. 19, 20.  
Willey Family, 1888 ed., page 3.  
Savage, Vol. 4, page 147.  
Goodwin's Notes, pp. 197, 201, 202.  
Day Genealogy, page 62.  
Porter Genealogy, pp. 620, 762  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 726.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 196.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 231, 247.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 23, 39.  
Newhall's Lynn, pp. 94, 115, 174, 183, 577.  
Caulkins' New London, pp. 157, 281.  
Conn. Magazine, Vol. 5, page 551.  
Paige's Cambridge, page 659.  
Cambridge Registry Book, page 18.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 253, 372.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 361; Vol. 2, page 195.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 356.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 185, 211, 363; Vol. 2, page 116.  
The Thomas Spencer Family, by Frank F. Starr, pp. 10, 11.  
Old Chimney Stacks of East Haddam, page 117.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 11, page 274; Vol. 13, pp. 19, 20, 142; Vol. 45, pp. 231, 232; Vol. 46, page 435; Vol. 47, page 231; Vol. 50, pp. 244, 485; Vol. 58, page 96.

## NOTES.

- 1 "Garret Spencer is granted the ferry at Lynn for two years, taking 2 d. for a single person to the furthest place, and but 1 d. a person for more to the furthest place, and but 1 d. for a person to the nearest place."  
It was from Needham's Landing, between Chase's Mill and the Turnpike in Lynn, to Ballard's Landing in East Saugus, and was a great convenience for passengers to and from Boston.
- 2 Savage, Vol. 4, page 147.  
Hall Memoranda, page 209.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 2, page 365.
- 3 Hall Memoranda, page 212.  
General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1902 ed., page 766.
- 4 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 2, pp. 236, 249, 261, 265, 274, 286, 300; Vol. 3, pp. 3, 17, 26, 35, 48, 115, 121.

## HEWITT.

**Reverend Ephraim Hewitt** came from Wraxall, near Kenilworth, Eng., to Windsor, Aug. 17, 1639.

He was b. in Eng.

d. Sept. 4, 1644, in Windsor.

m. Isabel.

b.

d. March 8, 1661.

The arrival of Mr. Hewitt was an important event in the life of the settlement at Windsor. Rev. Mr. Warham<sup>1</sup>, owing to the death of his colleague, Rev. Mr. Maverick, in 1636, had been for three years without any associate in his arduous pastoral labors, amid the harassing cares and trials of a new settlement.

Mr. Hewitt was then in the prime of life, possessing acknowledged abilities and high attainments. He had been pastor of Wraxall, but had been persecuted by the Bishop of Worcester the year before for non-conformity, which was probably the reason of his coming to this country.

At his request the General Court at Hartford granted him the large island in the Connecticut river, which one sees in passing over the railway bridge at Warehouse Point. It was returned, however, in his will, and in 1681 it was given by Massachusetts to John Pynchon. Hewitt's only published work is a commentary on the prophecies of the book of Daniel, which was published in London in 1644.

A picture of his gravestone may be seen on page 467 of volume 6 of the Connecticut magazine.

It is probably the oldest one now standing (1909) in the Connecticut valley.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Lydia Hewitt**, b. in Eng. d. shortly before March 3, 1712.

m. Joseph Smith, of Hartford, April 20, 1656.

b.

d. Jan'y., 1690.

---

Mary Hewitt, bap. Aug. 2, 1640.

d. Feby. 20, 1671.

m. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Strong<sup>2</sup> (Elder John<sup>1</sup>) Dec. 5, 1660.

b.

d. Oct. 3, 1689, *Æt.* about 56.

he m., second, Rachel<sup>2</sup> Holton<sup>3</sup> (Dea. William<sup>1</sup>) Oct. 10, 1671.

she m., second, Nathan Bradley, May 16, 1698.



# HEWITT.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 455, 490; Vol. 4, page 124.  
Hartford in the Olden Time, page 289.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 245, 276.  
Conn. Magazine, Vol. 6, page 467.  
Hinman's Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 41, 149, 219.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church, Hartford, page 236.  
Strong Genealogy, pp. xxv, xxvi, 16, 17, 19, 228, 765.  
Chauncey Memorial, pp. 89, 90, 91.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, pp. 74, 289; Vol. 2, page 232;  
Vol. 5, pp. 361, 459, 460; Vol. 13, page 142; Vol. 21, page 270; Vol. 41,  
page 413; Vol. 42, page 105.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 46, 70, 76, 91, 109, 115, 458; Vol. 3, pp.  
219, 233.  
Green's Springfield, page 194.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 74, 75, 79, 159, 164, 176; Vol. 2, page 415.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 19; Vol. 2,  
pp. 298, 386.  
Stebbins Genealogy, pp. 74, 82.  
Hart Genealogy, Dea. Stephen, page 42.  
Lee Genealogy, John of Farmington, page 48.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, pp. 597, 621; Vol. 2, page 593.  
Morton Memoranda, pp. 92, 122.  
Ely Genealogy, page 101.  
Chapin Genealogy, pp. 10, 23.  
Temple and Sheldon's Northfield, pp. 195, 460.  
Holton Chart.  
Allen Memorial, page 18.

## NOTES.

- 1 A list of the ministers who came over to New England before 1640 may be found in the New England Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, page 289.
- 2 ELDER JOHN STRONG, b. in Taunton, Somerset, Eng., about 1605.  
d. April 14, 1699, *A. Z.* 94, in Northampton,  
m., first, d. 1630  
b. in England.  
m., second, Abigail<sup>2</sup> Ford (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) 1635 or 1636, in Dorchester.  
b. about 1608, d. July 6, 1688.  
Elder John Strong came over on the Mary and John in 1630, with Warham, Mason Ford, Maverick, Roger Clapp and others.  
They landed on May 30, at Nantasket, and he settled in Dorchester. He went later to Hingham a short time, and was at Taunton from 1638 to 1645, when he went to Windsor, where he was associated with Mason, Ludlow, Wolcott, and Stoughton in the management of the town affairs.  
He was the first Ruling Elder of the church in Northampton, where he went in 1659 or 1660. He was a tanner and a prosperous man. Abigail Ford's sister, Joanna, married Roger Clapp, another, Hepsibah, married Richard Lyman, and still another became the second wife of Maj. Aaron Cooke.

# HEWITT.

## SECOND GENERATION.

THOMAS STRONG, b. about 1633. d. Oct. 3, 1689.  
m., first, Mary Hewitt, Dec. 5, 1660.  
bap. Aug. 2, 1640. d. Feby. 20, 1671.  
he m., second, Rachel<sup>2</sup> Holton (William<sup>1</sup>), Oct. 10, 1671.  
she m., second, Nathan Bradley, of E. Guilford, Ct., May 16, 1698.  
Thomas Strong was a farmer; trooper in Windsor, 1658; went to Northampton, 1659.

---

JEDEDIAH STRONG, b. May 7, 1637; bap. April 14, 1639. d. May 22, 1733, *Æt.* 96, in Coventry.  
m., first, Freedom<sup>2</sup> Woodward (Henry<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 18, 1662.  
bap., 1642, in Dorchester. d. May 17, 1681.  
m., second, Abigail<sup>2</sup> Bartlett (Robert<sup>1</sup>), widow of John<sup>2</sup> Stebbins, Dec. 19, 1681.  
b. d. July 15, 1689.  
m., third, Mary<sup>2</sup> Hart (Dea. Stephen<sup>1</sup>) widow of John Lee, Jany. 5, 1692.  
b. about 1631. d. Oct. 10, 1710.  
Jedediah Strong was a farmer; he lived at Northampton until 1709, when he removed to Coventry, Ct. Constable, 1683.

---

ABIGAIL STRONG, b. about 1645. d. April 15, 1704.  
m. Rev. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Chauncey (Charles<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 12, 1673.  
b. 1639 in Plymouth, Mass. d. Nov. 4, 1685, in Hatfield, Mass.  
she m., second, Dea. Medad Pomeroy, Sept. 8, 1686.  
bap. Aug. 19, 1638, in Windsor. d. Dec. 30, 1716.  
Charles<sup>1</sup> Chauncey was the second President of Harvard College.

---

3 DEA. WILLIAM HOLTON, b. 1611. d. Aug. 12, 1691.  
m. Mary.  
b. d. Nov. 16, 1991.  
He came on the Francis in 1634. Original proprietor at Hartford; went to Northampton, 1653. Deputy several terms. Deacon, 1663.

## SECOND GENERATION.

JOHN HOLTON, b. d. April 16, 1712.  
m. Abigail.  
b. d. after 1718.

---

RACHEL HOLTON b. d.  
m. Thomas Strong, Oct. 10, 1671.  
she m., second, Nathan Bradley, May 16, 1698.  
she was the second wife of Strong and the third one of Bradley.

## THIRD GENERATION.

THOMAS HOLTON (John<sup>3</sup>), b. Oct. 23, 1681. killed by Indians, Aug. 13, 1723.  
m. Mindwell Allen (Samuel<sup>2</sup>)  
b. Feby. 11, 1683. d. Oct. 21, 1758.  
she m., second, David<sup>3</sup> Chapin, after Feby. 6, 1726. She was his second wife.  
Mindwell Holton, a daughter of Thomas<sup>3</sup>, born about 1712 and died Oct. 8, 1746,  
married Josiah<sup>4</sup> Chapin, Dec. 19, 1734, who was a son of David<sup>3</sup> Chapin by his first wife, Sarah<sup>4</sup> Stebbins.

## TREAT.

**Richard Treat** was the son of Robert and Honour Treat, of the hamlet of Trendle, now the parish of Trull, in the parish of Pitminster, about five miles south of Taunton, Eng.

He came over in 1637, and after a short stay in Milford, Ct., finally settled in Wethersfield, before 1641.

He was bap. Aug. 28, 1584, in Pitminster, Somerset, Eng.

d. before March 3, 1670, in Wethersfield.  
m. Alice Gaylard (Hugh), April 27, 1615, in Pitminster.

bap. May 10, 1594, in Pitminster. d. after 1670.

Richard Treat must have been a man of high social standing and much influence in the Connecticut Colony, as is evidenced by the positions of trust which he held, and also by the fact that he was one of the five freemen in the Wethersfield list of 1669, who was styled Mr. (see page 195).

He was Selectman, 1646, 1647, 1660; Deputy<sup>1</sup> for Wethersfield 1644 to 1658, and Magistrate 1658 to 1662, holding the same office under the change of name to Assistant until 1665. He and two of his sons-in-law, Deming and Campfield, were corporators named in the Charter<sup>2</sup> of Charles II. He was a man of considerable wealth for those times and an extensive land owner.

At the laying out of the Naubuc farms, which consisted of lands on the east side of the river and which later became Glastonbury, he received a tract long known as the Treat farm, and estimated to contain 900 acres. When John Whitmore went to Stamford in 1641, Richard Treat bought his Wethersfield property, and also Rev. John Russell's when he moved to Hadley in 1659.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Honour Treat**, bap. March 19, 1616. d.

m. John Deming, about 1637.

---

Sarah Treat, bap. Dec. 3, 1620.

d in Newark, N. J.

m. Matthew Campfield, about 1644.

b.

d. 1673.

He was of New Haven, Norwalk, and after 1669 of Newark, N. J. Deputy several terms. Corporator mentioned in Charter of Charles II. The p in his name was dropped at an early day and the m changed to n.

## TREAT.

Governor Robert Treat, bap. Feby. 25, 1624.

d. July 12, 1710, in Milford, Ct.

m. first, Jane Tapp (Edmund<sup>1</sup>), about 1647.

b. about 1628.

d. April 8, 1703, *Æt.* 75.

m. second, Elizabeth Powell (Elder Michael<sup>1</sup>), widow of Richard<sup>2</sup> Hollingsworth and Richard<sup>2</sup> Bryan, Oct. 24, 1705.

b. June 16, 1641.

d. Jan'y. 10, 1706.

When Milford was settled in 1639, one of those who came from Wethersfield was Robert Treat, a youth in his teens.

We are unable to trace his history for the next few years, owing to the loss of the early records, but in 1653 he was chosen Deputy from Milford to New Haven, and the following year he was made Lieutenant which was the military office of highest rank in that settlement.

He held the position of Deputy every year but one until 1659, when he was chosen Magistrate and served five years, declining a re-election. He was now made a Captain in view of a threatened attack of the Dutch from New York, and he took an important part in the negotiations which led to the union of the Connecticut and New Haven Colonies in 1665, and to which only the pressure of outside danger caused the New Haven Colony to give a reluctant consent. Some of his Milford neighbors were so much dissatisfied with this union that they determined to go to New Jersey, and sending Robert Treat and two or three others to investigate, they bought from the Indians the present site of Newark. In the division of lands he was given a larger share than any one else, was made Town Clerk, and sent as Deputy to the New Jersey General Assembly from 1667 to 1672.

The latter year he returned to Milford where he was immediately called upon by the General Court to act as second in command of the New Haven forces in an anticipated conflict with the Dutch, and at the next election he was chosen Assistant, which office he filled for three years. He was then made second in rank to Major John Talcott who had command of all the Connecticut forces which they expected to send against New York, but the peace of 1673 rendered these preparations needless and the militia was disbanded.

When King Philip's war broke out, the colony of Plymouth was the first to suffer, and the alarm spread through Rhode Island and Massachusetts before Connecticut was molested. In September, however, the Commissioners of the United Colonies ordered 1000 men to be raised, and Major Treat was made Commander-in-chief of the Connecticut quota. He started first to the north for the defence of some of the Massachusetts towns. Deerfield had been sacked and burned, a body of the best young men from the county of Essex, employed in guarding a train of wheat-laden wagons on their way to Hadley, had been attacked and were barely saved from destruction by the timely arrival of Major Treat's forces, and the Indians having devastated the country around those towns, plotted the destruction of Springfield. Major Treat was at Westfield when the news was brought him, and

## TREAT.

although he made a night march he was unable to get there before several lives had been lost, many houses burned and much property destroyed, but the arrival of the troops turned the tables, the Indians were routed and Springfield was saved from total destruction (see page 109.) This defeat paralyzed the Indians for a time and Major Treat returned home.

Soon, however, it became necessary for him to start north again, for on the 19th of October, 800 Indians attacked Hadley, but by a hurried march he was not only able to defeat the Indians but also to inflict such a fearful chastisement that thereafter they were unable to carry on the war in that vicinity except in small parties, and in such desultory fashion that the settlers were able to defend themselves.

Two months later Major Treat commanded the Connecticut contingent of 450 men in the battle at the Great Swamp Fort in Rhode Island. He was the last one to leave the burning fort, and it was largely due to the bravery of his troops and his strategic skill that the capture of the fort was due. After the close of this war he was elected Deputy Governor which office he held until he was made Governor in 1683.

Soon after taking this office he settled a boundary dispute with Rhode Island, and a little later one with Gov. Thomas Dongan of New York, who claimed Stamford, Greenwich and Rye, by ceding the latter only. By this time, the troubles inaugurated by Andros were becoming serious and Gov. Treat's tact, diplomatic skill and good judgment were taxed for several years in carrying the affairs of the Connecticut Colony safely through those trying times, notably in saving the Charter when demanded by Andros on Oct. 31st, 1687 (see "Wadsworth or the Charter Oak," page 320). The colony bore the administration of Andros as patiently as possible. He made Robert Treat Colonel of the troops of New Haven county, and also one of the Council of Fifty that he associated with himself for the government of the Colonies, but it was as a father to the people, who felt for them in their distressed circumstances, and to ameliorate the hardships of the reign of Andros that led Treat to take the post.

When Andros was seized in Boston and sent home, the Charter Government of Connecticut was resumed and the old officers again chosen, Robert Treat serving as Governor, to which office he was annually elected for ten years.

During this term his ability enabled him, with the assistance of Fitz John Winthrop, to obtain a decision as to the validity of the Charter from the King himself. He declined re-election as Governor at the age of 86 and retired to private life. Thus ended his public services. He was a Deputy from Milford at least six years; from Newark to the Assembly of New Jersey five more; a Magistrate in the New Haven General Court, and Assistant in that of Connecticut for eight years. He added to these nineteen years in the halls of legislation, seventeen years in the chair of Deputy Governor and thirteen in that of Governor, not including the two years under Andros.

## TREAT.

- Joanna Treat, bap. May 24, 1618. d. Oct., 1694.  
m. Lieut. John Hollister, probably before 1642.  
b. about 1612. d. April, 1665.  
Lieut. Hollister was a man of education and prominence who was drawn into a controversy with Rev. John Russell, the Wethersfield minister, in 1656, and which was only ended by Mr. Russell and his adherents joining the Hartford party which went to Hadley in 1659.  
Mr. Russell seems to have been a witness in a lawsuit and to have testified in such a way that he was severely criticised by Lieut. Hollister. Mr. Russell evidently held the same views as did Rev. Mr. Stone of Hartford, in relation to church government and discipline, and without giving Hollister an opportunity to have a hearing, or even the benefit of a vote of the church, he privately excommunicated him and afterwards refused to give his reasons for such a summary proceeding.  
Had Mr. Russell been anxious to test the practical workings of his plan of church government he could hardly have chosen a more favorable subject than one of Capt. Mason's military officers, a gentleman of undoubted character, an experienced member of the General Court, and a man not likely to be outdone by Mr. Russell in the steadiness of his purpose and the obstinacy of his resistance.
- 
- Corp. Richard<sup>2</sup> Treat, bap. Jan'y. 9, 1623. d. about 1693.  
m. Sarah Coleman (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), about 1661.  
b. about 1639. d. Aug. 23, 1734, *Æt.* 92.  
He was corporal in the first Troop of cavalry, organized in 1658.
- 
- Elizabeth Treat, bap. July 25, 1627. d. after 1662.  
m. George Wolcott (Henry<sup>1</sup>), about 1649.  
b. in Eng. d. Feb. 12, 1662, in Wethersfield.
- 
- Susanna Treat, bap. Oct. 8, 1629. d. 1705, in Hartford.  
m. Lieut. Robert Webster (Gov. John<sup>1</sup>), 1652.  
b. in Eng. d. shortly before June 29, 1676.  
He was of Middletown until 1660, when he moved to Hartford.
- 
- Lieut. James Treat, bap. July 20, 1634. d. Feby. 12, 1709.  
m. Rebecca Lattimer (John<sup>1</sup>), Jan'y. 26, 1665.  
b. Oct. 6, 1646. d. April 2, 1734.  
He was of Wethersfield. Deputy, Constable, Selectman, etc.
- 
- Katherine Treat, bap. June 29, 1637. d.  
m. Rev. William Thompson (William<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 29, 1655.  
b. d.  
He was minister at Springfield, 1654 to 1656.

# TREAT.

## REFERENCES.

- Treat Genealogy, pp. 15, 16, 24 to 35, 130, 132 to 166, 485, 486, 488.  
Deming Genealogy, pp. 3 to 8.  
Goodwin's Notes, 97, 227 to 229, 242, 244, 328.  
Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 282, 332; Vol. 2, page 448; Vol. 3, page 469; Vol. 4, pp. 253, 289, 326, 449.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 46, 161, 184.  
Talcott's New York and New England Families, pp. 499, 518, 721.  
Andrews' New Britain, page 9.  
Connecticut Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 7, pp. 67, 620.  
Hall Memoranda, page 138.  
Hollister Genealogy, pp. 24, 28.  
Thomas Coleman Genealogy, page 7.  
Wolcott Genealogy, page 50.  
Webster Genealogy, by Noah Webster, page 3.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 31, 40, 42, 93, 161, 192, 220, 283, 306, 307; Vol. 2, pp. 478, 710 to 713, 891, 912.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 82, 83; 1852 ed., pp. 359 to 361.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 2, pp. 205, 437, 461 to 464.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 25, page 75; Vol. 58, page 315; Vol. 63, page 315.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 245, 249; Vol. 2, page 55.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 362.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., pp. 63, 125, 133, 156.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 319.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 389.  
Judd's Hadley, reprint, genealogy, page 22.  
Green's Springfield, page 128.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 1, page 243.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 643, 655, 746, 747, 764, 765.  
Milford Founder's Memorial, pp. 5, 9, 18, 19, 20.  
Silleck's Norwalk, index of names, pp. x, xi, xxxix.  
New Haven Colony Records, Vol. 1, page 538.  
Stearns' First Presbyterian Church in Newark, N. J., pp. 317, 318.  
Atkinson's Newark, pp. 10, 14, 17, 19, 21 to 23, 28, 30, 34.  
Coll. of New Jersey Hist. Society, Vol. 6, pp. 114, 135.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 1, page 158; Vol. 2, page 150.  
Milford Tombstone Inscriptions, pp. 10, 59 to 61.

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 103 to 438, 309, 314, 432.
- 2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 2, page 3.

## BULL.

**Captain Thomas Bull** came on the Hopewell, leaving London in Sept., 1635; was first of Boston or Cambridge, but accompanied Hooker to Hartford in 1636, where he was an original proprietor.

He was b. in Southwark, London, about 1606.

d. shortly before Oct. 24, 1684, *Æt.* 78.

m. Susanna, in Eng.

b. about 1610.

d. 1680, *Æt.* 70.

Capt. Bull became familiar with the Indian habits and language and was therefore peculiarly useful to the early settlers. He took a prominent part in the attack on the Pequot fort in 1637, and rescued Arthur Smith who was badly wounded (see page 93).

He was Lieutenant<sup>1</sup> of a company raised in 1653 when war with the Dutch seemed imminent, and was made Captain in 1673. Deputy<sup>2</sup> 1648, 1649. Selectman 1663.

The outbreak of King Philip's War led Maj. Edmund Andros (he was not knighted until 1678) to think that it was a favorable time for him to make an invasion of the Connecticut Colony and demand a surrender of its most important posts for his master, the Duke of York, who claimed all the territory west of the Connecticut river.

When news of his intentions reached Hartford, detachments of militia were sent with the utmost expedition to Saybrook and New London, Capt. Thomas Bull commanding the former.

When he arrived the most vigorous exertions were made for the defence of the fort and town. As soon as the vessels had been sighted news was sent to Hartford, and a reply was soon received which could leave no doubt in the mind of Capt. Bull as to his course of action.

On July 9th, as soon as the General Assembly could be convened at Hartford, a declaration was drawn up protesting in the strongest terms against the conduct of Maj. Andros. It was approved by every member and a copy sent immediately to Capt. Bull with instructions to propose that the matter be referred to a commission, which could meet at any place in the Colony that Andros might choose.



## BULL.

Seeing the preparations on shore Maj. Andros did not leave his vessels until the morning of the 12th. when he requested permission to land and have an interview with the authorities. This was granted, and while he was making preparations the Hartford messenger arrived with the protest and letter of instructions. Capt. Bull, accompanied by his officers and the leading men of the town, met the major on the beach and told him he had received orders to make a treaty with him and stated the terms. The object of Andros in going on shore was to intimidate the officers and people by reading the King's new patent to the Duke of York and the duke's commission to himself under that grant.

He, therefore, with much haughtiness, rejected the proposal made by the General Assembly, and as he and his retinue had now come within hearing distance of Bull and his companions, Andros commanded his secretary to read aloud the two papers that gave him his pretended authority.

With a manner that seemed to set both king and duke at defiance, Capt. Bull, addressing the secretary, commanded him to forbear. The secretary hesitated but ventured to begin again. "Forbear," reiterated the captain in a tone that Andros himself did not think safe to oppose.

Maj. Andros with a soldier's admiration for his coolness and commanding personality asked his name, "My name is Bull, sir," was the prompt reply. "Bull," responded Andros, "it is a pity that your horns are not tipped with silver." This practically ended the interview for Andros saw that he could not overawe the people, and as they outnumbered his force harsher measures were out of the question.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- David Bull**, bap. Feby. 9, 1651, in Hartford. d. about 1719.  
m. Hannah Chapman, Dec. 27, 1677.  
b. Oct. 4, 1650, in Saybrook. d. after 1719.  
He settled in Saybrook. Constable, 1686.

## BULL.

Capt. Joseph Bull, b. 1644. d. March 22, 1712.  
m., first, Sarah Manning (William<sup>2</sup>), of Cambridge, April 11, 1671.  
b. Jany. 28, 1646, in Cambridge. d. 1691.  
m., second, Hannah Humphrey (Michael<sup>1</sup>).  
b. Oct. 21, 1669, in Windsor. d. 1751.  
she m., second, Joseph<sup>3</sup> Collier.  
Capt. Joseph Bull settled in Hartford.

---

Dea. Thomas Bull, b. 1646. d. May 13, 1708.  
m., first, Esther Cowles<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>), Aug. 29, 1669.  
b. about 1649. d. April 17, 1691, *Æt.* 42.  
m., second, Mary Cheever, widow of Capt. William<sup>2</sup> Lewis, Jany. 3,  
1692.  
bap. Nov. 29, 1640. d. Jany. 10, 1728.  
Dea. Thomas Bull was one of the leading settlers of Farmington.

---

Major Jonathan Bull, bap. March 25, 1649. d. Aug. 17, 1702.  
m. Sarah Whiting (Rev. John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), March 19, 1685.  
b. 1664. d.  
she m., second, John<sup>2</sup> Hamlin (Giles<sup>1</sup>) of Middletown, Jany. 2, 1723.  
b. Dec. 14, 1658. d. Jany 2, 1733.  
she was Hamlin's second wife.  
Major Jonathan Bull was Captain of the Hartford Troop in 1690.  
The revolution in England which drove James II from the throne in  
1688, brought on a war between the English and French, which soon  
involved their colonies in America, called King William's War.  
Major Jonathan Bull was in command of the garrison at Albany in  
1690, and some of his men were killed in the Schenectady massacre,  
Feby. 8th.

---

Ruth Bull, b. about 1651. d. Dec. 17, 1690, *Æt.* 39.  
m. Andrew<sup>2</sup> Boardman (William<sup>1</sup>), of Cambridge, Oct. 15, 1669.  
b. about 1645. d. July 15, 1687, *Æt.* 42.

---

Susannah Bull, b. d. before Oct. 24, 1684.  
m. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Bunce, about 1669.  
b. d. shortly before April 25, 1712.

---

## THIRD GENERATION.

Hannah Bull, b. April 30, 1681. d.  
m. James<sup>4</sup> Bates, Sept. 18, 1707.

# BULL.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 213, 292 to 294, 298; Vol. 2, page 497; Vol. 3, page 148;  
Vol. 4, pp. 518, 521.
- American Ancestry, Vol. 6, page 68; Vol. 7, pp. 218 to 220.
- Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 50, 231 to 233; Vol. 2, pp. 166.
- Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1852 ed., pp. 386 to 390, 402, 661 to 664.
- History of Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 451, 452, 563.
- Cothren's Woodbury, pp. 511, 512.
- Caulkins' New London, page 65.
- Hartford in the Olden Time, pp. 33, 115, 117 to 120.
- History of Second Church in Hartford, pp. 56, 290 to 302, 414, 426.
- Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 12, 17, 158.
- Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 416.
- Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 216.
- Giles Hamlin Genealogy, pp. 25, 34.
- Cole Genealogy, page 100.
- Chapman Genealogy, pp. 37, 188.
- Sheldon's Deerfield, Vol. 2, genealogy, pp. 93, 94.
- Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 187, 246, 281;  
Vol. 2, pp. 30, 31, 167, 168.
- Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of First Church in Old Saybrook,  
page 23.
- Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 170.
- Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 294.
- Humphrey Genealogy, page 112.
- Manning Genealogy, pp. 114, 118, 129.
- Goodwin's Notes, page 332.
- Trumbull's History of Connecticut, Vol. 1, pp. 328 to 330.
- Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 29, 211, 228, 230, 379, 413, 592; Vol. 2,  
pp. 596, 603; Vol. 3, pp. 139, 460, 518; Vol. 4, page 536; Vol. 6, page 116.
- New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 2, page 150; Vol. 4, pp. 19, 20; Vol.  
12, pp. 36, 196, 197; Vol. 13, pp. 57, 235; Vol. 14, page 323; Vol. 24, pp.  
41, 327, 328; Vol. 31, pp. 141, 142; Vol. 37, pp. 182, 183; Vol. 38, page  
172.
- Paige's Cambridge, pp. 490, 601.
- Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 510, 698b.
- Hollister's History of Connecticut, Vol. 1, pp. 289, 290, 293.

## NOTES.

- 1 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 13, 14, 466.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 242; Vol. 2, page 218.
- 2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 176, 201.
- 3 Court Record, page 83, March 4, 1669, Benjamin Waite protests against the marriage of Thomas Bull, Jr., and Hester Cowles and: "The Court orders the Wedding postponed until 7th of April next, for Benjamin Waite to make good his Clayme."

## LOOMIS.

**Joseph Loomis** came on the Susan and Ellen to Boston, July 17, 1638, and after staying a year in Dorchester, he is supposed to have accompanied Rev. Ephraim Hewitt to Windsor, Aug. 17, 1639.

He was b. 1590. d. Nov. 25, 1658, in Windsor.

m. Mary White, June 30, 1614, in Shalford.

bap. Aug. 24, 1590.

d. Aug. 23, 1652.

Joseph Loomis was a woolen draper, a merchant engaged in the purchase of cloth from the many weavers who wove on hand looms in their cottage homes.

He had a store in Braintree, Essex, Eng., stocked with cloths and other goods which a draper usually dealt in. These products he sold both wholesale and retail to tailors and consumers in general.

Braintree and near-by towns were centers of the cloth manufacture, as many weavers from Flanders had been induced to come to England by Edward III and they had been followed by others in the latter part of the sixteenth century, who had settled in Essex, not far from Braintree, in 1570. Joseph Loomis was in prosperous circumstances and his father-in-law, Robert White, was a man of considerable means for those times. Elder John White was a son of Robert White, and the wives of John Porter and Elder William Goodwin were also daughters of Robert White. Joseph Loomis settled at Windsor near the junction of the Farmington river with the Connecticut, on the island.

The island was high land and so called because it became an island at every great freshet of the river. His house has been in the perpetual possession of the family down to the present time and is probably the oldest one now standing in Connecticut, which is still owned by the descendants of the pioneer builder. It was on this island that Capt. William Holmes and a few other men of the Plymouth colony established a trading house in 1633, which was the first permanent English settlement in Connecticut.

Joseph Loomis was Deputy<sup>1</sup> in 1643, 1644. In Feby. 1640 he had granted him 21 acres on the west side of the Connecticut river; he also had several large tracts on the east side, partly from the town and partly by purchase.

## LOOMIS.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Lieut. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Loomis**, b. in Eng. 1628. d. Oct. 1, 1689, in Westfield.  
m. Elizabeth Judd, Dec. 27, 1653.  
b. 1633 to 1636. d. after 1716.  
He was of Farmington, but moved to Windsor 1660, and to Westfield about 1674. Freeman<sup>2</sup>, 1669.  
He was made Ensign, May 27, 1674, and Lieutenant<sup>3</sup> later.

---

Sarah Loomis, b. 1617, in Eng. d.  
m. Capt. Nicholas Olmstead, Sept. 28, 1640.  
b. in Eng. d. Aug. 31, 1684.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Sergeant Samuel<sup>3</sup> Loomis<sup>4</sup>**, b. in Farmington. d. Nov. 6, 1711, in Westfield.  
m. Hannah Hanchett, April 4, 1678.  
b. d. after March 28, 1716.  
she m., second, James King (William<sup>1</sup>) of Suffield, Feby. 7, 1716.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Samuel<sup>4</sup> Loomis**, b. April 28, 1681. d. Oct. 27, 1758, in Sheffield.  
m., first, Rebecca Noble, Feby. 3, 1703.  
b. Jany. 4, 1683. d. after Dec. 19, 1720.  
m. second, Hannah. d. Oct. 29, 1758.  
Samuel<sup>4</sup> Loomis and his wife were admitted to the church in Great Barrington, Feby. 23, 1752, having left Westfield only a short time before. He left twenty-seven acres of land between John Hallenbeck's and Sheffield west line, also an interest in an undivided tract between Noble's town (now Hillsdale, N. Y.) and Sheffield.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**Samuel<sup>5</sup> Loomis**, b. Aug 19, 1707. d. Nov. 21, 1782.  
m. Catherine Sexton, May 8, 1735.  
b. after 1702. d. Oct. 11, 1793.  
They went to Sheffield, 1745.

# LOOMIS.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

- Catherine Loomis**, b. Feby. 14, 1736. d. after 1803.  
m. James<sup>s</sup> Burt, about 1765.  
b. June 11, 1733. d. Sept. 9, 1781.  
she m. second, Cornelius Merry, about 1786.

## REFERENCES.

- Loomis Genealogy, 1875 ed. by Prof. Elias Loomis, pp. 25, 26, 30, 38, 54, 91.  
Loomis Genealogy, female branches, 1880 ed. by Prof. Elias Loomis, Vol. 1, page 15.  
The Loomis Family in America, by Elisha S. Loomis, Ph. D., pp. 21 to 23, 86, 93 to 108, 121, 126, 128, 132, 140, 153, 178.  
Dewey's Ancient Westfield, unpublished.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 333.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 135.  
Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 352, 574; Vol. 3, pp. 112, 113, 114, 286.  
Paige's Cambridge, page 620.  
Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 10, page 361.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, page 939; Vol. 2, pp. 432, 433, 434, 620.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 253.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 256.  
Temple's Palmer, page 503.  
Judd Genealogy, page 11.  
Noble Genealogy, page 27.  
Sheldon's Suffield, page 36.  
Westfield Jubilee, pp. 55, 75.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., page 85.  
Wright's Indian Deeds of Hampden County, page 161.  
Registry of Probate, Northampton, Vol. 1, page 268; Vol. 2, page 254; Vol. 3, pp. 287, 311, 323; Vol. 9, pp. 43, 85, 172, 193; Vol. 10, page 60.  
Registry of Probate, Pittsfield, docket 1156, will of Samuel<sup>s</sup> Loomis.  
Westfield Church Records.  
Westfield Town Records, B. M. & D., Vol. 1, pp. 14, 24, 83, 84, 93, 133.  
Great Barrington Church Records.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 6, pp. 266, 267; Vol. 30, page 459; Vol. 46, page 370; Vol. 55, page 22, *et seq.*

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 81, 110.
- 2 Before a member of any of the early Massachusetts settlements could exercise the right of suffrage, or hold any public office, he must be made a Freeman, either by the General Court or the Quarterly Courts.  
The Quarterly Courts date from 1643, when the province was divided into counties or shires. A man desiring to become a Freeman was required to produce evidence that he was a respectable member of some Congregational Church.

## LOOMIS.

The Act requiring this was passed by the General Court May 18, 1631 and was called forth by the first appearance of dissent in religious opinions.

The wording of the Oath was slightly changed in 1634; copies of both forms may be found in the Mass. Records, Vol. 1, pp. 353, 354.

Having taken this solemn oath, the freeman was eligible to vote for the officers and magistrates of the Colony, and to have a voice and vote in the town meeting, and freemen only were thus privileged in the early days.

For thirty years this restriction of the franchise to church members who had taken the freeman's oath, was rigorously enforced. Neither wealth, nor family name, nor distinguished public service could gain the right of voting if one was not a member in good standing of some church.

The only instance in which this rule was relaxed was in 1641 and 1643, when the three Piscataqua towns were annexed; Exeter had been settled by Rev. John Wheelwright and his Antinomian friends who had been driven from Boston, and Portsmouth and Dover were founded by the Episcopal friends of Gorges and Mason. The inhabitants of these towns were very reluctant to submit to union with the Massachusetts Colony, and the Boston authorities were of necessity obliged to relax in their case the policy of insisting on religious conformity as a test of citizenship. But after Charles II succeeded to the throne the dissatisfaction of the large body of disfranchised settlers became strong enough to exert a powerful political influence, and, in 1662, the advisers of the king wrote to the colonists that it was desired "that all freeholders of competent estate, not vicious in conversation, and orthodox in religion (though of different persuasion in church government), may have their votes in the election of all officers, civil and military."

In 1664 the Commissioners for New England were appointed, and one of their chief duties was to remove the restriction from the franchise, and secure greater freedom in matters of religion. On the arrival of the Commissioners, the members of the General Court, seeing that they could not longer evade the issue, passed a substitute law, which ostensibly allowed individuals to become Freemen who could obtain certificates of their being correct in doctrine and conduct from a clergyman acquainted with them. This concession, however, was so hedged by exacting conditions, that the change from the old to the new law did not practically give the relief that was sought. (Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 2, pp. 117, 118, 164 to 168.) But the sturdy Puritan legislators had been obliged to admit the thin end of the wedge, and from then on the separation of church and state went on apace.

Ten or fifteen years later the population of Massachusetts had nearly reached 30,000, one sixth of whom were in Boston.

Among them were many who had come to the colony for commercial reasons and who had little sympathy with the objects for which it was founded; others were Episcopalians, Presbyterians, and Baptists, who were allowed no opportunity for public worship.

Widely as these people differed from a religious point of view, they were brought together in a common aim to secure wider political privileges, and here was where Toryism in New England had its birth. It grew out of the fact that only one grown man out of five was allowed to vote or hold office.

This party was now large and influential enough to keep the matter constantly agitated, and by the time the new charter went in force in 1692, the Freeman, as a political factor, had entirely disappeared (New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 3, pp. 41, 89, 187, 239, 345).

3 Mass. Records, Vol. 5, pp. 6, 170.

Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 475.

Westfield Town Records, B., M. & D., Vol. 1, page 24, "Lieut. Samuel Loomis died October 1st, 1689."

4 Westfield Town Records, B., M. & D., Vol. 1, page 84, "Sergeant Samuel Loomis died November 6th, 1711."

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 6, page 267.

## STONE.

**Reverend Samuel Stone** came on the Griffin, reaching Boston after a voyage of eight weeks, Sept. 4, 1633. The passenger list included many men of means and high standing, among them Rev. John Cotton, Rev. Thomas Hooker, John Haynes, who became Governor of Massachusetts, and later of Connecticut, and others who were afterward prominent in colonial affairs. Mr. Stone was made Teacher<sup>1</sup> of the church in Cambridge on Oct. 11th and remained there until Hooker's party went to Hartford in 1636.

He was bap. July 30, 1602, in Hertford, Herts, Eng.

d. July 20, 1663.

m., first,

b. in Eng.

d. before Nov. 2, 1640.

m., second, Elizabeth Allen, of Boston, before July 25, 1641.

b.

d. shortly before Jany. 4, 1682.

she m., second, Lieut. George Gardner<sup>2</sup>, of Salem and Hartford, about 1673.

Rev. Samuel Stone was the son of John Stone of Hertford, Eng. He was baptized in All Saints church and educated at Hale's Grammar School in that town.

He entered Emmanuel College, Cambridge, April 19, 1620; was made B. A., 1624; M. A., 1627.

In 1630 Mr. Stone went as Puritan Lecturer to the large market town of Towcester in Northamptonshire, and while there he was invited "by the judicious Christians that were coming to New England with Mr. Hooker," to be "an assistant unto Mr. Hooker with something of a disciple also." Winthrop, in his Journal, mentions "a fast at Newtown where Mr. Hooker was chosen pastor, and Mr. Stone teacher," October 11, 1633, and adds that the ceremony of ordination was the same that he had seen in Boston the day before in the case of Rev. John Cotton.

Upon the arrival of the Hooker party at their destination, one of the earliest transactions was the purchase of the land from the Indians, Rev. Samuel Stone and Elder William Goodwin being selected to undertake the negotiations. The territory included in the purchase was about coincident with the territory subsequently known as the township of Hartford. A previous purchase of a part of the same territory, a mile



## STONE.

wide along the Connecticut, by the Dutch, who built a trading post at the mouth of Little River in 1633, seems to have been wholly ignored. The portion needed for the little village was divided into home lots averaging two acres each. Mr. Stone's was on the north side of Little River, between Hooker's and Elder William Goodwin's. The next year war was declared against the Pequots, Capt. John Mason commanding the little army of ninety men, and Mr. Stone went with the men as their Chaplain. Capt. Mason, in reporting his victory, says: "It may not be amiss here also to remember Mr. Stone (the famous Teacher of the Church of Hartford), who was sent to preach and pray with those who went out in those Engagements against the Pequots. He lent his best Assistance and Counsel in the Management of those Designs, and the night in which the Engagement was, (in the morning of it), I say that Night he was with the Lord alone, wrestling with Him by Faith and Prayer, and surely his Prayers prevailed for a blessing; and in the very Time when our Israel was ingaging with the bloud-thirsty Pequots, he was in the Top of the Mount, and so held up his Hand, that Israel prevailed."

It seems that when Mason's little army reached Saybrook, Lion Gardiner and Capt. John Underhill, who commanded a detachment of twenty men that the English company had caused to be sent from the Massachusetts colony for the defence and protection of the Saybrook settlement, both opposed the expedition. Each one had seen military service in the Netherlands, and looked upon an attack on the most warlike tribe in New England as a very hazardous undertaking for so small a band. Capt. Mason finally turned to Mr. Stone "and desired him that he would that Night commend their Case and Difficultyes to the Lord." The chaplain did so, and in the morning told Mason "that though he had formerly been against sailing to Naraganset and landing there, yet now he was fully satisfied to attend to it."

This appears to have decided the matter, as "they agreed all with one accord" to go on.

The General Court<sup>3</sup> at Hartford, Oct. 8, 1663, gave to Mrs. Stone and her son Samuel five hundred acres of upland and

## STONE.

fifty acres of meadow, in lieu of a former grant to the husband and father of a farm, for "his good service to the Country, both in the Pequot war and since."

About six years after Mr. Hooker's death, a quarrel began in the Hartford church that attracted the attention of all the churches in New England, and which occupies a large place in the history of early ecclesiastical affairs in the colony.

It began with a difference between Mr. Stone and his Ruling Elder, William Goodwin, either about the admission of some member to the church, or the administration of the rite of baptism, but soon involved many other points of ecclesiastical polity, and, at a general council of the Connecticut and Massachusetts churches held in Boston in June, 1657, no less than twenty-one questions were discussed in a session extending over two weeks. This Hartford controversy was, for its circumstances, duration and obstinacy, the most remarkable of any of its day.

It affected all the churches and made its way into the affairs of societies, towns and the whole commonwealth. Cotton Mather in his figurative manner says; "From the fire of the altar there issued thunders and lightning and earthquakes, through the colony."

It was considered the more remarkable as the church at Hartford had been famous for its instruction, light, gifts, peace and brotherly love. It was one of the leading churches of New England, and its dissensions were a ground of great sorrow to all the good people in the country.

On the whole, respecting the controversy itself, the impartial verdict of history must be that in spite of many irregularities and doubtless a good deal of ill temper on both sides, the general weight and justice was with the defeated and emigrating party (see page 166.)

Mr. Stone survived this passage in his experience four years. They were years of seeming harmony in the church and of comfort to himself. Within a year after the adjustment of the church quarrel an associate Pastor was settled in connection with Mr. Stone, the Rev. John Whiting, and from then on, by reason of Mr. Stone's advanced age, the main part of the ministerial work devolved on Mr. Whiting.

## STONE.

The unfortunate affair which occupies so large a chapter in Mr. Stone's ministry, and for which it must be admitted he was largely responsible, is liable to obscure the many admirable qualities of one who was certainly, in spite of all his imperfections, a man of marked abilities and sincere godliness.

In the few of his writings<sup>4</sup> which have been preserved to us he appears as a somewhat tedious writer by reason of the scholastic method of his thought and composition.

He was a good talker, fond of anecdote, and had capacity for pat and epigrammatic expression; all accounts agree as to his conversational powers and his influence over men.

He was a man of great clearness of thought and marked power in argument, of wit, and quickness as well as strength of mind; he was a leader of force, though not of the ability or of the conciliatory skill of Hooker.

But he obviously entertained very high views of the prerogatives of his office.

His conception of ministerial authority belonged more to the period in which he had been educated in England than to the new era into which he had come in New England. His own graphic expression, "A speaking aristocracy in the face of a silent democracy" is the felicitous phrase which sets forth at once the view he took of church government and the source of all his troubles. Cotton Mather speaks enthusiastically of his religious feeling and his zeal for the Church's spiritual welfare.

That he must have been a man of popular quality is shown by the feeling toward him of the soldiers of the Pequot expedition, and the selection of the name of his home in England, rather than that of any other of the founders, as the name of the new settlement on the bank of the Connecticut, is a lasting memorial of him. He was buried on one side of his distinguished colleague, Rev. Mr. Hooker; Gov. Haynes, who came over in the same vessel with them, lying on the other.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Sarah Stone**, b. before 1640.

d. after July 5, 1690.

m. Sergeant Thomas Butler.

# STONE.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, page 321; Vol. 2, page 227; Vol. 4, pp. 207, 208, 446.  
Goodwin's Notes, pp. 211 to 213.  
Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, pp. 18 to 23.  
History of First Church in Hartford, pp. 46, 108, 146 to 181, 499.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, pp. 14 to 42, 433.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. v, ix, x, 3, 10, 15.  
Hartford in the Olden Time. pp. 10, 11, 25, 26, 32, 84, 117, 118, 119, 168, 203,  
221, 222 to 230, 243, 297.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 15, 233, 236, 262, 263, 267, 273, 698.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. xv, 663.  
Cambridge Registry Book, page 4.  
Genealogy of John Stone, by William L. Stone, pp. v to 2.  
Genealogy of John Stone, by Truman L. Stone, page 33.  
Mass. Records, Vol. 1, page 369.  
Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 9, page 154.  
Green's Springfield, page 32.  
Chapman Genealogy, page 13.  
Johnston's Connecticut, pp. 18, 19, 35, 123, 228.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 1, pp. 185, 453, 946.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 162, 303, 325.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 242, 260, 304,  
305, 368.  
Trumbull's Northampton, Vol. 1, page 4.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 37, pp. 100, 204 to 216.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 413, 595; Vol. 2, page 601; Vol. 3, pp.  
118, 124.  
Ecclesiastical History of Connecticut, pp. 16, 18, 89, 404.  
Hollister's History of Connecticut, Vol. 1, page 54.  
Supplement to the General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed.,  
page 359.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 308.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 1, pp. 287, 289; Vol. 4, page 121;  
Vol. 5, page 127; Vol. 14, page 103; Vol. 16, page 169; Vol. 25, page  
225; Vol. 34, page 89; Vol. 36, page 366; Vol. 38, pp. 455, 456; Vol.  
40, page 122; Vol. 41, page 179; Vol. 46, page 328.  
Trumbull's History of Connecticut, Vol. 1, pp. 297 to 311.  
Collections Conn. Hist. Society, Vol. 2, pp. 53 to 125.

## NOTES.

- 1 The distinction made between the two officers, Pastor and Teacher, in the primitive New England church, was supposed to be based on Scripture and to be practically important. This distinction is as well stated, perhaps, as anywhere in an "Answer" of certain "Reverend Brethren" in New England, sent in 1639 to certain inquiries addressed to them in 1637 by "many Puritan Ministers" in Old England; among a number of inquiries was this: "What Essential difference put you between

## STONE.

the Office of Pastor and Teacher, and doe you observe the same difference inviolably?" To which inquiry this reply was given: "And for the Teacher and Pastor, the difference between them lyes in this, that the one is principally to attend upon points of Knowledge and Doctrine, though not without Application; and the other to points of Practice, though not without Doctrine."

Both were preachers, but the Pastor's function as a preacher was thought to have reference to the practical part of life and behavior; the Teacher's rather to doctrine and faith. Both had oversight of the flock, but the Pastor was supposed to be the shepherd and feeder; the Teacher the guide and warder. Both were to be vigilant against error, but the Pastor chiefly in matters of practice, the Teacher in matters of belief. Both gave their whole time to the work of the ministry, and were supported by the common funds of the congregation.

Yet, it is obvious that the distinction between these two offices was an obscure one, and that each was likely to be often taking on the features of the other.

The Pastor could not preach much without dealing with matters of doctrine, and the Teacher could not instruct long without dealing with matters of practice.

So that it is not a surprising thing that this supposed important distinction between the pastoral and the teaching function, though lasting longer than the supposed necessity for the ruling elder, became obsolete before a very great while. In few churches did it exist beyond its first ministerial generation.

The minister, in the early days, was generally the most conspicuous figure in the community, and *de facto*, if not *de jure*, an officer of the town. He was chosen and paid by the town; his sermons were listened to by the town's people, assembled on the Lord's day and lecture days in the meeting house, erected by the town and used for all town meetings and other town gatherings. He was freely consulted by the townsmen on matters of public concern; and his advice was frequently sought even by the General Court in questions concerning his own, or neighboring towns.

Socially, he stood at the head of the list, on easy terms with magistrates, and nearly, if not quite, equal to the governor and deputy governor. When he moved abroad, he was greeted with doffed hats from men and boys, and with courtesies by women and girls.

When he entered the meeting house, or a private dwelling, all rose till he was seated; when he left, again they rose and remained standing until he had passed.

No class of men in New England held themselves (by virtue of their calling) in such high esteem, or exacted the same respect from their fellows, as the clergy. They ruled like kings in their several communities, and it is infinitely to their credit, that they ruled as wisely and benignly as they did.

Any utterance even, which might seem to be defamatory of them, or tending to lessen the weight of their sermons or teachings, was promptly dealt with by the General Court.

Besides this care for their interests by the authorities, the minister of each town felt himself to be legally intrenched against all opposition or interference from sectarianism, etc., in his parish. In 1658 the General Court in Connecticut ordered "that there shall be no ministry or Church administration entertained or attended by the inhabitants of any plantation in this Colony, distinct and separate from and in opposition to that which is openly and publicly observed and dispensed by the settled and approved minister of the place."

2 LIEUT. GEORGE GARDNER (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was at Salem in 1637.

b. in Eng.

m., first, Elizabeth.

b.

he moved to Hartford, and

m., second, Elizabeth Allen, widow of Rev. Samuel Stone, about 1673.

d. Aug. 20, 1679, in Salem.

d.

3 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 413.

4 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 3, page 124.

History of First Church in Hartford, page 180.

Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 9, page 157.

## CHAPMAN.

**Captain Robert Chapman** came from Hull, Eng., reaching Boston in Aug., 1635, but on Nov. 3d he sailed as one of a company of twenty men who were sent over to take possession of a large tract of land and make settlements near the mouth of the Connecticut river.

b. 1616, in Eng. d. Oct. 13, 1687, in Saybrook.

m. Anne Bliss, April 29, 1642.

b. in Eng. d. Nov. 20, 1685, in Saybrook.

The little party mentioned above landed on Nov. 24, 1635, and took formal possession of the locality in the name of a company of Lords and Gentlemen, including Lord Saye and Sele, Lord Brooke, Sir Richard Saltonstall, Col. George Fenwick and other gentlemen of distinction, who held a grant or deed of these lands from the Earl of Warwick, who based his rights upon a grant made him by the Plymouth company acting under a royal charter.

This advance party brought with them ordnance, ammunition, and materials for the erection of houses for the accommodation of those who were to follow.

Provision was also made for the immediate construction of a strong military defence or fort as a protection against the attacks of the Dutch of New Netherland, on the one hand, who were planning by force to get control of the mouth of the Connecticut river, as they had a trading post on the present site of Hartford, called the House of Hope, and had been trading along the river with the Indians for several years, and, on the other hand, to protect themselves from the ruthless savages in the neighborhood, the Pequots, who were one of the most warlike tribes in New England.

Saybrook Point, where their landing was made, had been bought of the Indians by the Dutch two years before, and the Arms of the States General had been "affixed to a tree in token of possession." The English company, however, did not regard the Dutch title as valid, and the departure of the party from Boston was hastened by news that the Dutch were intending to take possession. Early in December a sloop appeared which had been sent from New York by Gov. Wouter Van Twiller for this purpose, but in the meantime, the settlers had mounted two guns and would not allow any one to land.

The original projectors of this enterprise, several of whom have been already mentioned, were distinguished men who had become thoroughly disgusted with the arbitrary government of Charles I, and with the intention of coming over and settling in this country themselves they made an agreement with Lion Gardiner to come over and take charge of affairs for four years. He was a military engineer who had been for some time in the service of the Prince of Orange, building fortifications and doing other engineering work in the Low Countries. He came over about the time that Robert Chapman did, but knowing that it was so

## CHAPMAN.

late in the season that little could be done by the advance party but provide themselves with shelter of the most primitive description, he remained in Boston during the winter, as the Boston authorities wished his advice in relation to the fortifications on Fort Hill, and also wished him to visit Salem and "see how fit it was for fortification."

He sailed for the settlement early in the spring of 1636, arriving there in March.

A stockade twelve feet high had already been built across the neck of the peninsula where the settlement had been made, and soon under Gardiner's direction a fort was constructed of square hewn timber, with ditch, drawbridge, portcullis, rampart and palisade. It was the first fortification erected in New England. The Indians were very troublesome and dangerous, and not until the destruction of their stronghold in May, 1637 (see page 93), was there any safety from attack by these savages outside of the enclosure of palisades. The burning of their fort and final defeat a few weeks later in a swamp in Fairfield completely wiped the Pequot nation out of existence. Now it was safe for the Saybrook people, as the place had been named by Col. Fenwick in honor of Lord Saye and Sele and Lord Brooke, to form plantations at a distance from the fort, so they proceeded to clear up the forests and form settlements, and Saybrook originally embraced not only the territory covered by the present towns of Old Saybrook, Westbrook, Essex, Saybrook and Chester, but also a large part of that which is now included in the towns of Old Lyme, Lyme and East Lyme, then called East Saybrook. John Winthrop, Jr., had been appointed by the English company governor of the settlement for one year, and he came there in April 1636 and remained until July, when he went back to his home in Massachusetts, and for four years Gardiner remained in control of fort and settlement, guiding affairs with prudence and good judgment. He was greatly disappointed, as he had reason to be, that the company did not keep their promise to send out the second year "300 able men, whereof 200 should attend fortification, 50 to till the ground, and 50 to build houses." In 1640, when his four-year contract expired Gardiner retired to an island which he had bought of the Indians, and which now bears his name, although he called it the "Isle of Wight." Col. George Fenwick, who then assumed control of affairs, was a member of the company of grantees, all of whom had intended to make this country their home, but as the prospects of the Puritan party brightened in England his associates abandoned their plans, and disappointed at the turn of affairs, he transferred, for a consideration, in Dec., 1644, the fort and all the territorial rights of his company to the Colony of Connecticut; and Saybrook, after having been for eight years a separate jurisdiction, became a Connecticut town. At the next session of the General Court, April, 1645, he was chosen a Magistrate, and in July one of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, but Lady Fenwick having died he soon returned to England.

## CHAPMAN.

Robert Chapman from the beginning of the Saybrook settlement down to his death, over fifty years later, was a prominent figure in both civil and military life. He was Commissioner for Saybrook for many years, Deputy<sup>1</sup> to the General Court forty-three sessions, 1652 to 1654, 1657 to 1665, 1667 to 1671, 1674 to 1680, and was chosen Assistant eight times, 1681 to 1684. He was Captain<sup>2</sup> of the Train Band, 1675, 1679.

He was Town Clerk and Clerk of the Oyster River Quarter, and filled many important positions. He remained a resident of Saybrook Point until all of his seven children were born. Being himself Town Clerk for many years, his marriage, the births of his children, and most of his grandchildren are recorded in his own hand. In 1666 he built a dwelling house in the Oyster River Quarter, two miles west of the fort; this homestead has descended in the line of the youngest son of each family down to the present day. He was a large landholder in Saybrook and East Haddam; he also owned a very large tract of land in Hebron, leaving at his decease fifteen hundred acres to each of his children which he had received as one of the legatees of Uncas and his sons.

For about ten years after leaving England he kept a journal, but in 1647 the fort was burned and the records of those who occupied it were destroyed. He was a particular friend of Col. Fenwick as he was of Lion Gardiner.

In 1648 a new fort was built a little nearer the river's edge than the other, and it was this one that was under the command of Capt. Robert Chapman during King Philip's War. When the sloops under command of Maj. Andros were seen headed for the fort, Capt. Chapman was the one who sent news to Hartford (see pp. 206, 207), and the letter in reply was addressed to "Mr. R. Chapman and Capt. Thomas Bull." The inhabitants of Saybrook, who were ignorant of the intended invasion as well as of the measures taken by the Hartford authorities to prevent it, were much alarmed when they saw an armed fleet making sail for the fort, for Capt. Chapman had only a small squad of men at the time. But soon recovering their self-possession, they set to work as one man to defend the fort, and at this critical juncture Capt. Bull arrived with his Hartford forces.



# CHAPMAN.

## SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Chapman**, b. Oct. 4, 1650, in Saybrook. d. after 1719.  
m. David Bull, Dec. 27, 1677.

---

**Mary Chapman**, b. April 15, 1655, in Saybrook.  
d. between 1700 and 1717.  
m. Samuel Bates, May 2, 1676, in Saybrook.

---

Capt. John Chapman, b. July , 1644. d. shortly before April 8, 1712.  
m. Elizabeth Hawley (Joseph<sup>1</sup>), of Stratford, June 7, 1670.  
b. Jany. 26, 1651. d. May 10, 1676.  
m., second, Elizabeth Beament (William<sup>1</sup>), March 26, 1677.  
b. March 2, 1650. d. Oct. 30, 1694.  
Capt. John Chapman removed to East Haddam before 1690; he was  
Captain in the train band, Deputy from Saybrook fourteen sessions,  
and from East Haddam eight sessions.

---

Robert Chapman, b. Sept. , 1646. d. Nov. 10, 1711.  
m. Sarah Griswold (Lieut. Francis<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), July 27, 1671.  
b. March 28, 1653. d. April 7, 1692.  
m., second, Mary, widow of Samuel Sheather, Oct. 29, 1694.  
Robert<sup>2</sup> Chapman was Deputy eighteen sessions. His second wife,  
Mary, was probably a daughter of George Durant of Middletown.  
Robert<sup>2</sup> Chapman was a delegate from the Saybrook church to the not-  
able assembly which framed the Saybrook Platform in 1708.  
He was for many years Clerk of the Oyster River Quarter, and a man  
of extensive influence in civil affairs. He died suddenly in the General  
Court room at Hartford soon after the opening of the November session  
in 1711, and was buried in Hartford.

---

Dea. Nathaniel Chapman, b. Feby. 16, 1653. d. April 5, 1726, *Æt.* 73.  
m. Mary Collins (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, June 29, 1681.  
m., second, Hannah Bates, July 26, 1698.  
b. about 1667. d. Dec. , 1750, *Æt.* 83.  
Dea. Nathaniel Chapman was Deputy twenty-four sessions; his second  
wife was probably a sister of Samuel<sup>3</sup> Bates; see last entry on page 6.

---

Sarah Chapman, b. Sept. 25, 1657. d. after 1703.  
m. Joseph Pratt (Lieut. William<sup>1</sup>), Sept. , 1686.  
b. Aug. 1, 1648. d. Aug. 12, 1703.  
The probate records at New London show that Joseph Pratt had five  
children by a former wife.

# CHAPMAN.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 147, 292, 362, 435; Vol. 2, page 317; Vol. 4, page 67.  
American Ancestry, Vol. 6, page 68.  
Chapman Genealogy, pp. 26, 27, 37, 38, 45, 68, 188, 190, 255, 263, 325 to 365.  
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 20, 123; 1852 ed., page 538.  
Bliss Genealogy, page 30.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 114.  
Hawley Genealogy, pp. 2, 3.  
Hyde Genealogy, page 18.  
Pratt Genealogy, Lieut. William, pp. 54, 138.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 698a, 719, 753.  
Field's Haddam, page 47.  
Field's Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 84, 104.  
History of Middlesex County, Ct., pp. 449, 452, 542, 563, 573.  
Old Chimney Stacks of East Haddam, page 11.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, page 66.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, page 286; Vol. 2, page 173.  
Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of First Church in Old Saybrook, pp. 22, 74, 86.  
Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of Settlement of Saybrook, pp. 15, 17, 18, 30.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 15, 18.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 298.  
Register of the Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1901 ed., page 175.  
Papers and Biography of Lion Gardiner, pp. 14, 20, 33, 72, 74.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 592; Vol. 2, pp. 334, 385, 422, 468, 580, 583, 584, 596; Vol. 3, pp. 141, 168, 208, 243, 518; Vol. 4, page 278.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, pp. 19 to 22; Vol. 11, page 278; Vol. 12, page 47; Vol. 13, pp. 235, 236; Vol. 14, pp. 241, 243; Vol. 31, pp. 124, 142; Vol. 32, page 122; Vol. 33, page 202; Vol. 34, pp. 373, 381; Vol. 41, page 102; Vol. 47, pp. 228 to 230; Vol. 49, page 45.  
Hollister's History of Connecticut, Vol. 1, pp. 25, 26, 290.  
Smith's Guilford, page 201.  
Steiner's Guilford, page 524.  
Shethar Genealogy, page 10.  
Lion Gardiner Genealogy, pp. 7, 12, 69.  
Connecticut Magazine, Vol. 7, pp. 267, 269

## NOTES.

- 1 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, pp. 235 to 439; Vol. 2, pp. 14 to 583; Vol. 3, pp. 2 to 243, 75
- 2 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, page 468.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 2, page 269; Vol. 3, page 28

## NORTON.

**John Norton** was at Branford, 1646, but went to Farmington, 1659, where his name appears among the eighty-four proprietors when the survey of the town lands was made in 1672. He was b. about 1622. d. Nov. 5, 1709, in Farmington.  
m., first, Dorothy.  
b. d. Jany. 24, 1653, in Branford.  
m., second, Elizabeth.  
b. d. Nov. 6, 1657, in Branford.  
m., third, Elizabeth Clark.  
b. d. Nov. 8, 1702, in Farmington.  
She is supposed to be a sister of John Clark of Saybrook, and of the Sarah Clark who married Dea. Simon<sup>2</sup> Huntington.  
John Norton was Deputy<sup>1</sup> for Farmington, 1680, 1681, 1682.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**John Norton**, b. March 24, 1652, in Branford.  
d. April 25, 1725, in Farmington.  
m. Ruth Moore, 1689.  
b. Jany. 5, 1657, in Farmington. d. after Nov. 9, 1725.  
They lived in Farmington.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**Sergeant John Norton**, bap. April 6, 1684. d. Sept. 11, 1752.  
m. Ann Thompson, May 6, 1708.  
b. Feby. 10, 1689. d. Sept. 12, 1752  
They lived in Kensington parish<sup>2</sup>, Berlin. He was Sergeant<sup>3</sup>  
in the train band.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Sarah Chloe Norton**, b. June 5, 1726. d. Dec. 25, 1809,  
. Moses Deming, 1746.

---

Rev. John Norton, b. Nov. 16, 1715, d. March 24, 1778, in East Hampton, Ct.  
m. Eunice Hitchcock (Luke<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Luke<sup>1</sup>), Aug. 28, 1738.  
b. March 2, 1713. d. May 27, 1796, in East Hampton, Ct.  
Rev. John Norton married in Springfield, and was probably there for a time pursuing his theological studies.  
He was taken prisoner by the French and Indians in 1746, and kept in Canada a year.

# NORTON.

## REFERENCES.

- Savage, Vol. 4, page 288.  
Deming Genealogy, pp. 25, 48.  
Porter Genealogy, John of Windsor, page 80r.  
Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 66.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 13, page 225; Vol. 51, page 361; Vol. 53, pp. 87, 88, 91; Vol. 54, pp. 269, 451.  
Candee Genealogy, pp. 173 to 176.  
Atwater's New Haven Colony, pp. 618, 645, 698b.  
Sketches of Southington, genealogy, pp. cxciv, cxcv.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 2, page 554.  
Stiles' Windsor, Vol. 2, page 155.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 1, pp. 288, 612; Vol. 2, page 521.  
Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, page 297; Vol. 2, page 521; Vol. 9, page 354.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 340.  
One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Congregational Church in East Hampton, Ct., pp. 32 to 41.  
Huntington Genealogy, page 66.  
Hitchcock Genealogy, page 215.  
Some Descendants of John Norton of Branford, pp. 7 to 10.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, page 234; Vol. 2, pp. 15 to 17, 166.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., Vol. 17, page 89.  
Descendants and Ancestors of Charles Norton of Guilford, page 24.

## NOTES.

1 Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 3, pp. 66, 75, 97.

2 Berlin is divided into the two parishes of Kensington on the west and Worthington on the east. The Mattabesett river, which has its headwaters in Berlin and New Britain, flows through the town and into the Connecticut at Middletown. The first settler was Sergeant Richard Beckley, one of the New Haven planters, who was granted three hundred acres of land, lying along the Mattabesett river, in 1668, and he probably settled there about that time.

It was in the northeastern part of Berlin and has been known ever since as Beckley Quarter.

When he had been here about eighteen years the settlement at Christian Lane was made (see page 183), which was organized as the Second Society of Farmington in 1705, and included in its ecclesiastical jurisdiction the greater part of the present towns of New Britain and Berlin. By petition of the inhabitants it received the name of Kensington in May, 1722. Geographically the church was located in what is now the northwest part of Worthington, but then included in the southeastern bounds of Farmington.

On Dec. 10, 1712, this Second Society was organized as the Second Church of Farmington, seven men of eminent piety and high standing being chosen as the "pillars," as was done when the First Church was organized in 1652.

Beckley Quarter which in 1712 was assigned to the new West Society in Wethersfield, since called Newington, was in 1715 annexed to the Second Church in Farmington.

In 1718, the General Assembly granted the petition of some of the settlers in the northwest part of Middletown, that they might be released from the parish charge in Middletown and be annexed to the Great Swamp Society. This brought some of the Sages, Wilcoxes, Savages, Johnsons, and others from adjacent Middletown

## NORTON.

territory into the Kensington Church. Rev. William Burnham, who had been their preacher for five years, was ordained in 1712 and was their pastor until his death in 1750. The meeting-house was on a knoll a few rods southwest of where the Middletown railroad crosses Christian Lane. As the population increased, the house was found to be too small and the location inconvenient, so it was voted in Jan., 1730, to build a new meeting-house "on Sergeant John Norton's lot, on the north side of Mill River," a tributary of the Mattabesett, and more than a mile southwest of the old house.

This vote was 42 to 36, which indicated the dissatisfaction of nearly half the members with this location, and it was the beginning of forty years of strife, which was not allayed by the separation of 68 members who went off in 1754 as the New Britain Society, which became four years later, April 19, 1758, the Second Church in Kensington. In fact, the controversy waxed fiercer and hotter until June, 1771, when the matter was submitted to the arbitration of Col. John Worthington of Springfield, Col. Oliver Partridge of Hatfield, and Mr. Eldad Taylor of Westfield. The arbitrators decided wisely in advising that it was best to divide the society again, and they drew a boundary line and fixed the sites for two new meeting-houses.

The General Assembly granted this division, and the West Society retained the name of Kensington, and the East Society took the name of Worthington as a memorial of the judicious efforts of Col. Worthington in settling their long-standing difficulties.

The two societies began at once preparations for building on the two sites, and in 1785, with some additional territory from Wethersfield and Middletown, they were formed into the new town of Berlin.

In 1850, the citizens of Kensington and Worthington being somewhat jealous of the more rapid growth of New Britain, petitioned to be separated from New Britain, which was granted, and Berlin became a new town with the old name, while New Britain became a separate town, and a city in 1872.

3 Andrews' New Britain, page 34.

Camp's New Britain, pp. 33, 98.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 53, page 85.

## DODGE.

**Richard Dodge** was at Salem 1638.

He was b. about 1602.

d. June 15, 1671.

m. Edith.

b. about 1603.

d. June 27, 1678.

They lived in North Beverly.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Lieutenant John Dodge**, bap. Dec. 29, 1631, in Eng.

d. Oct. 11, 1711, in Wenham.

m. Sarah Porter<sup>1</sup>, of Salem, about 1660.

b. about 1646.

d. Feby. 8, 1706.

He had a saw and grist mill at North Beverly; the site was later annexed to Wenham.

He was Selectman 1671, 1675, 1676, 1686, 1688, and Constable 1690 and 1691.

Was Deputy<sup>2</sup> in 1676, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1683, 1689, 1690.

He served in King Philip's War<sup>3</sup>, was Lieutenant in 1683, and was also Cornet of the Wenham and Beverly troop.

He was chosen on the seating<sup>4</sup> committee in 1682.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**John Dodge**, b. April 15, 1662.

d. Jany. 18, 1704.

m. first, Martha Fiske, about 1687.

b. Feby. 27, 1667.

d. Dec. 29, 1697.

m. second, Ruth Grover, of Beverly, April 11, 1698.

She may have been the daughter of Nehemiah<sup>2</sup> (Edmund<sup>1</sup>); if so, she was baptized Oct. 14, 1677.

They lived in Wenham.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Amos Dodge**, b. about 1690.

d. March 28, 1766.

m. Mary Webb, Oct. 14, 1713.

b. Nov. 25, 1694.

d.

He went to Windham, Ct., in 1712.

Carpenter.

He served in the French and Indian<sup>5</sup> War 1757, 1758, 1759.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

**Elizabeth Dodge**, b. Aug. 7 1722.

d. after May 29, 1805.

m. Benjamin Wood, Nov. 5, 1753.

# DODGE.

## REFERENCES.

- Dodge Genealogy, by J. T. Dodge, pp. 16 to 24, 34, 60, 419, 421.  
Fiske Genealogy, page 65.  
Adams Genealogy, page 255.  
Wood Family, by Josiah Wood, page 10.  
White Genealogy, John of Wenham, pp. 26, 49, 50.  
Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 3, pp. 105 to 107, 122, 123.  
Allen's Wenham, pp. 28, 30, 33, 51, 53, 102, 141.  
Driver Genealogy, page 128.  
Babson's Gloucester, page 273.  
Register of Baptisms of the First Church in Beverly, pp. 4 to 13.  
Essex Inst. Hist. Collections, Vol. 2, page 69; Vol. 3, page 106; Vol. 9, pp. 112, 235; Vol. 19, pp. 106, 111; Vol. 35, pp. 179, 183, 194, 197, 208, 211; Vol. 37, pp. 180, 185, 186.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 15, page 254; Vol. 44, page 297; Vol. 46, pp. 383 to 388; Vol. 51, page 364; Vol. 52, page 376.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 306.

## NOTES.

- 1 American Ancestry, Vol. 7, page 247.
- 2 Mass. Records, Vol. 4, part 2, page 583; Vol. 5, pp. 78, 99, 184, 211, 260, 266, 303, 410, 421.  
Dodge Genealogy, by J. T. Dodge, pp. 22, 23, 24.
- 3 Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp. 155, 283, 291, 370, 371.
- 4 Next in importance to the erection of a new meeting-house was the assignment of sittings in it. The town built the structure, the cost was taxed upon the people, and when it was ready for use the Selectmen or a special committee was charged with the duty of "seating" the meeting-house. To every inhabitant was assigned a place, and each person was expected to occupy it, and if he did not the law was at hand to compel him whenever divine service was held. This committee in Hatfield was instructed to consider "age, estates and places of trust" in awarding seats, in South Hadley "age, estate and qualifications," in Northampton "age, estate, qualifications, only respecting commissioned officers and impartiality," in Rowley, "age, office and amount paid towards the house," in Watertown they were to have regard to "age, honour, usefulness, and to real and personal estate," in Wethersfield "age, dignity of descent, places of public trust, pious disposition, estate, peculiar serviceableness of any kind," and in Beverly the rules adopted for the distribution of seats underwent various modifications until at length they were reduced to an exact and clearly defined system, too long to be quoted here, but which may be found in Thayer's Address in the First Church of Beverly, page 35, and Allen's History of Wenham, page 196. Our ancestors retained the same respect for social rank and distinction to which they had been accustomed in England, consequently the estimation in which a man was held in the community was very clearly shown by the seat which was assigned him in the meeting-house. In many places, jealousy, bitterness of feeling and neighborhood feuds grew out of this practice. In order to reconcile, somewhat, the dissatisfaction arising from this source, it became customary to "dignify the meeting," that is, to give the seats in one portion of the house equal rank with others in different locations. It was found necessary in some instances to pass ordinances, with penalties attached, to prevent people from disregarding the action of the seating committee and forcing themselves into seats awarded to others.
- 5 Collections of Conn. Historical Society, Vol. 9, pp. 205, 255; Vol. 10, pp. 36, 128.

## DAY.

**Robert Day** came from Ipswich, Eng., on the Elizabeth, in 1634. He went first to Cambridge, where he was made Freeman, May 6, 1635. He was an original proprietor at Hartford in 1636.

He was b. in Eng., 1604. d. shortly before Oct. 14, 1648.  
m., first, Mary, in Eng.

b. in Eng. 1606. d., about 1635, in Cambridge.  
m., second, Editha Stebbins, in Hartford, between 1636 and 1648.

b. in Eng. d. Oct. 24, 1688, in Springfield.  
she m., second, Dea. John Maynard, after 1648.

b. d. shortly before Feby. 24, 1658.  
she m., third, Elizur<sup>2</sup> Holyoke (Edward<sup>1</sup>) about 1658.

b. in Eng. d. Feby. 6, 1676.  
After her third marriage she resided in Springfield.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**John<sup>2</sup> Day**, b. between 1636 and 1648.

d. shortly before April 29, 1730.

m. Sarah Butler, probably about 1674.

b. in Hartford. d. after 1730.

John Day was the progenitor of the Hartford branch of the Day family, his brother Thomas, who married Sarah Cooper (Lieut. Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Springfield, being the ancestor of the Days in that vicinity.

He was probably a weaver, as in his will he left his loom to his son Joseph.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**John<sup>3</sup> Day**, b. about 1677. d. Nov. 4, 1752, *Æt.* 75.

m., first, Grace Spencer, Jany. 21, 1696.

b. July 27, 1674. d. May 12, 1714, in Colchester.

m., second, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hale (Lieut. Samuel<sup>2</sup>), about 1716.

b. June 13, 1675. d. Nov. 2, 1749.

John<sup>3</sup> Day moved from Hartford to Colchester about 1701; was Deputy<sup>2</sup> 1746 to 1749.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

**Mary Day**, b. Aug. 14, 1699, in Hartford. d.

m. Jonathan Northam, Dec. 20, 1722.



# DAY.

## REFERENCES.

- Day Genealogy, pp. 7 to 10, 61, 62.  
Savage. Vol. 2, pp. 26, 27, 104, 330; Vol. 3, pp. 185, 289.  
Hinman's Early<sup>4</sup> Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., pp. 21, 259; 1852 ed., page 456.  
Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 236, 242.  
Goodwin's Notes, page 202.  
Colchester Epitaphs, page 9 (No. 139).  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, pp. 314, 405, 406.  
Porter Genealogy, pp. 49, 327, 394.  
Taintor's Colchester, page 21.  
Cambridge Registry Book, page 34.  
Paige's Cambridge, pp. 532, 533.  
Conn. Col. Records, Vol. 1, page 487; Vol. 3, page 123.  
Burt's First Century of Springfield, Vol. 2, pp. 553, 555, 557, 558, 590.  
History of First Church in Hartford, page 420.  
History of Second Church in Hartford, page 58.  
Hist. Catalogue of First Church in Hartford, pp. 12, 23, 27, 41, 177, 238.  
History of New London County, pp. 392, 398.  
Silleck's Norwalk, pp. 39, 78, 226.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 13, pp. 142, 146; Vol. 14, page 304;  
Vol. 30, pp. 240, 462; Vol. 42, page 158; Vol. 43, pp. 189, 360; Vol. 48,  
page 78; Vol. 61, pp. 177, 178.  
Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 6, 137; Vol. 2,  
page 213; Vol. 3, page 35.  
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland, 1905 ed., page 100.  
Supplement to General Register Society of Colonial Wars, 1906 ed., page 305.  
Glastenbury for Two Hundred Years, pp. 166, 167.  
Goodwin Genealogy, page 549.

## NOTES.

- 1 SAMUEL HALE, b. 1610. d. Nov. 9, 1693.  
m. Mary.  
b. d. Jany. 19, 1712.  
He probably came from Wales; was at Hartford, 1636, and served in the Pequot War. He is supposed to have been a resident of Wethersfield the greater part of the time, from 1537 to 1634, when he went to Norwalk. Was Deputy from there 1656, 1657, 1658 and 1660. He returned to Wethersfield in 1660.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- LIEUT. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HALE, b. Feby. 12, 1645, in Wethersfield. d. Nov. 18, 1711.  
m. Ruth<sup>3</sup> Edwards (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) June 20, 1670.  
b. about 1652. d. Dec. 26, 1682, *Æt.* 30.  
m., second, Mary<sup>3</sup> Welles (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) 1695.  
b. Nov. 23, 1666. d. Feby. 18, 1715.  
Ruth Edwards' sister, Elizabeth, was the first wife of John Goodrich, whom she married in 1645; she died July 5, 1670.
- 2 Conn. Colonial Records, Vol. 9, pp. 238, 262, 318, 348, 384, 413, 460.

## WILLEY.

**Isaac Willey** was in Boston, 1640, but removed to Charlestown before 1644; the following year he went to New London with John Winthrop, Jr. Was Selectman, 1647.

He was b. in Eng. d. about 1685.

m. Joanna, in Eng.

b. d. before 1670 in New London.

m., second, Ann, widow of Andrew Lester<sup>1</sup>, about 1671.

b. d. 1692.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Hannah Willey**, bap. March 6, 1642, in Boston. d. 1681  
m., first, Thomas Hungerford<sup>2</sup>, 1658.

b. d. shortly before May 1, 1663.

m., second, Peter Blatchford<sup>3</sup>.

b. about 1625.

d. Sept. 1, 1671, *Æt.* 46.

m., third, Samuel Spencer, 1673.

b. about 1640.

d. Aug. 7, 1705.

he m., second, Miriam Moore<sup>4</sup> (Miles<sup>1</sup>), widow of John Willey, 1689.

---

John Willey, b. about 1648, in New London<sup>5</sup>.

d. May 2, 1688.

m. Miriam Moore (Miles<sup>1</sup>), March 18, 1670.

b.

d. after March 5, 1706.

### REFERENCES.

Willey Family, 1888 ed., pp. 1 to 4.

Hall Memoranda, pp. 211, 214.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 198; Vol. 2, page 498; Vol. 3, pp. 81, 229; Vol. 4, pp. 147, 149, 558.

Goodwin's Notes, page 201.

Baker's Montville, page 489.

Spencer Family, by W. H. Spencer, page 20.

Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, Vol. 1, pp. 185, 211.

Trumbull's Hartford County, Vol. 1, pp. 231, 247.

Old Chimney Stacks of East Haddam, pp. 55 to 60.

Wyman's Charlestown, page 1033.

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 50, page 485.

Atwater's New Haven Colony, page 691.

History of New London County, page 157.

Porter Genealogy, Vol. 2, page 620.

Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, 1846 ed., page 99; 1852 ed., page 239.

Caulkins' New London, pp. 60 to 78, 82, 86, 87, 95 to 99, 110, 116, 135, 137, 143, 152, 154 to 157, 250, 273, 280 to 287, 310, 314, 321.

Blake's Early History of the First Church of New London, pp. 27, 55, 66.

# WILLEY.

## NOTES.

- 1 ANDREW LESTER was at Gloucester, 1643; removed to New London, 1651. Constable.  
b. d. June 7, 1669.  
m., first, Barbara.  
b. d. Feby. 2, 1654, in New London.  
m., second or third, Ann.  
b. d. 1692.
- 2 THOMAS HUNGERFORD, b. d. shortly before May 1, 1663.  
m., first,  
m., second, Hannah Willey, 1658.  
He was at Hartford, 1639, "a proprietor by courtesie of the town". He went to New London, 1650; was Constable there two years later. Hannah Willey is supposed to be his second wife, and mother only of the last one of his three children.
- 3 PETER BLATCHFORD, b. about 1625. d. Sept. 1, 1671.  
m. Hannah Willey, widow of Thomas Hungerford.  
Although very young, he went to the Pequot War, and his heirs received a grant of land, Oct. 12, 1671, for his services. He was probably at Hartford in 1639, but went to New London before 1658, and was Constable there. Removed to Haddam about 1669, where he was Deputy that and the following year.
- 4 MILES MOORE was at Milford, Ct., 1646; removed to New London as early as 1657.  
b. d. after 1680.  
m. Isabel Joyner.  
b. d. after 1680.
- 5 The following resolution is from the proceedings of the General Court at Hartford on March 11, 1658:  
"Whereas, it hath been a commendable practice of the inhabitants of all the colonies of these parts, that as this country hath its denomination from our dear native country of England, and thence is called New England, so the planters, in their first settling of most new plantations have given names to those plantations of some cities and towns in England, thereby intending to keep up and leave to posterity the memorial of several places of note there, as Boston, Hartford, Windsor, York, Ipswich, Braintree, Exeter: This court, considering that there hath yet no place in any of the colonies been named in memory of the city of London, there being a new plantation within this jurisdiction of Connecticut settled upon the fair river of Monhegan, in the Pequot country, it being an excellent harbor and a fit and convenient place for future trade, it being also the only place which the English of these parts have possessed by conquest, and yet by a very just war upon the great and warlike people, the Pequots, that therefore they might thereby leave to posterity the memory of the renowned city of London, from whence we had our transportation, have thought fit, in honor of that famous city, to call said plantation New London."

## SLUMAN.

**Thomas Sluman** was at Norwich, 1663.

He was b.

d. 1683.

m. Sarah<sup>3</sup> Bliss (Thomas<sup>3</sup>), Dec. 16, 1668.

b. Aug. 26, 1647, in Saybrook.

d. Aug. 29, 1730.

she m., second, Dr. Solomon Tracy<sup>1</sup>, of Norwich, April 8, 1686.

b. 1651.

d. July 9, 1732.

**Thomas Sluman** was Constable, 1680.

### SECOND GENERATION.

**Rebecca Sluman**, b. Oct. 3, 1682, in Norwich.

d. May 28, 1738, in Lebanon.

m. Capt. John Abell, June 2, 1703.

They settled in Lebanon.

---

Elizabeth Sluman, b. July 23, 1677.

d. Nov. 3, 1741.

m. Dr. Samuel<sup>2</sup> Abell, Nov. 3, 1696.

---

Abigail Sluman, b. March 14, 1680.

d. Nov. 11, 1748.

m. Caleb<sup>2</sup> Abell, Feby. 20, 1705.

---

Thomas<sup>2</sup> Sluman, b. Dec. 14, 1674.

d. after 1717.

m. Sarah Pratt (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), Jany. 31, 1703.

b. about 1676.

d. after 1717.

They went to Franklin.

---

Sarah Sluman, b. March, 1669.

d. 1703.

m. Hugh<sup>3</sup> Caulkins (John<sup>2</sup>, Hugh<sup>1</sup>), May, 1689.

b. June, 1659.

d. Sept. 15, 1722.

he m., second, Lois Standish.

Lois was probably a daughter of Josiah Standish of Preston, Ct., who was a son of Capt. Miles.

---

Mary Sluman, b. Feby. 1671.

### REFERENCES.

Savage, Vol. 1, page 219; Vol. 3, page 166; Vol. 4, pp. 107, 162, 321, 602.

Bliss Genealogy, pp. 35, 665, 666.

Tracy Genealogy, by M. O. Abbey, page 94.

Tracy Genealogy, by Lieut. Chas. S. Ripley, U. S. N., pp. 13 to 16.

Historical Address, by N. B. Tracy, pp. 11 to 14.

## SLUMAN.

- Perkins' Norwich, pp. 562, 570.  
Caulkins' Norwich, pp. 83, 171, 172, 185, 200, 203, 240.  
Huntington Genealogy, pp. 40, 41, 66, 72.  
History of New London County, page 272.  
Hyde Genealogy, pp. 12, 59.  
Nash's Fifty Puritan Ancestors, page 108.  
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 4, page 44; Vol. 50, page 360.  
Foote Genealogy, 1849 ed., pp. 47, 269.  
Foote Genealogy, 1907 ed., page 23.  
Pratt Genealogy, Lieut. William, pp. 138, 139.  
Stiles' Wethersfield, Vol. 2, pp. 499, 685, 706 to 709.  
History of Franklin, Ct., pp. 25, 61, 62.  
Tracy Genealogy, by Dr. Evert E. Tracy, pp. 20 to 28.  
Boston Transcript, March 11, 13, 18, 1907, genealogical columns,  
letters from D. T.

### NOTES.

- <sup>1</sup> LIEUT. THOMAS TRACY came over in April, 1636; was first of Salem, then of Wethersfield, 1641, also of Saybrook, and of Norwich about 1660.  
He was b. in Eng. 1610. d. Nov. 7, 1685, in Norwich.  
m., first, about 1641, in Wethersfield.  
b. d. 165  
m., second, Martha Bourne (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), widow of John<sup>2</sup> Bradford (Gov. William<sup>1</sup>)  
about 1678, in Norwich.  
m., third, Mary<sup>2</sup> Foote (Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>), widow of John Stoddard and John Goodrich,  
1683, in Norwich.  
Lieut. Thomas Tracy was a ship carpenter, Deputy several terms. In King Philip's War. Another daughter of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Bourne's, Ann, married Nehemiah Smith of Stratford.

### SECOND GENERATION.

- DR. SOLOMON TRACY, b. 1651. d. July 9, 1732.  
m., first, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Huntington (Simon<sup>1</sup>), Nov. 23, 1676.  
b. Aug., 1654, in Saybrook. d. Aug. 31, 1683.  
m., second, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Bliss, widow of Thomas Sluman, April 8, 1686.
- 
- JOHN TRACY, b. 1642. d. Aug. 16, 1702.  
m. Mary Winslow (Josiah), June 10, 1670.  
b. 1646. d. July 21, 1721.  
Mary was niece of Gov. Edward Winslow.  
Capt. Joseph Tracy, who married Mary<sup>2</sup> Abell, was a son of John<sup>2</sup> Tracy.



## INDEX OF PERSONS.

Where there are several references to an emigrant settler the longest and most important one is indicated by full-faced figures.

The family name of a married woman is given in brackets, and if she married more than once the names of her husbands follow in consecutive order.

If her family name is not known, as is very often the case with the wife of an emigrant settler, it is indicated by a dash.

The superior Roman figures at the right of a baptismal name indicate the generation, numbering from the emigrant ancestor.

Where there are two or more of similar given name in the same generation, they are differentiated by the name of the father which is shown in parenthesis.

- ABBE,**  
Obadiah.....37  
Sarah, [Tibbals<sup>2</sup>, Col-  
lius, Warriner<sup>2</sup>].....37
- ABBOT,**  
George<sup>1</sup>.....1  
George<sup>2</sup>, (junior), of  
Rowley.....1, 2, 4, 5  
George<sup>1</sup>, (senior), of  
Andover, 1, 65, 66, 67  
Hannah [Chandler<sup>2</sup>],  
65, 67  
Lydia<sup>3</sup> [Farnum<sup>2</sup>], 1, 4, 5
- ABELL,**  
Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....17  
Abigail [Sluman<sup>2</sup>],  
16, 234  
Abigail [Bates<sup>7</sup>].....12, 19  
Alice [Roberts].....18  
Ann<sup>1</sup>.....23  
Ann<sup>1</sup>.....18  
Anne [Calkins<sup>4</sup>].....16  
Asemath [Wood<sup>2</sup>].....18, 86  
Benjamin<sup>1</sup>, 17, 18, 21,  
22, 85  
Benjamin<sup>2</sup> (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>),  
17, 22, 23  
Benjamin<sup>2</sup> (Caleb<sup>1</sup>),  
16, 78  
Bethiah<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Bethiah<sup>3</sup>.....18  
Bethiah [Gager].....23  
Sergeant Caleb<sup>1</sup>, 16, 21,  
22, 78, 190, 192.  
Caleb<sup>2</sup>.....16, 234  
Capt. Charles<sup>5</sup>.....12, 19  
Charles Demison<sup>6</sup>.....19  
Cornelia K.<sup>6</sup>.....19  
David<sup>3</sup>.....18  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Elizabeth [Sluman<sup>2</sup>],  
16, 234  
Experience<sup>2</sup> (Benja-  
min<sup>1</sup>), 17, 18, 22, 23, 85  
Experience<sup>2</sup> (Caleb<sup>1</sup>),  
16, 192  
Experience<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>),  
21, 22, 23  
F a n n y Woodbury<sup>6</sup>,  
19, 147  
Hannah [—].....17, 23  
Hannah<sup>2</sup> (Caleb<sup>1</sup>).....17  
Hannah<sup>2</sup> (Joshua<sup>1</sup>).....23  
Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....18  
Hannah<sup>4</sup>.....18
- ABELL—Continued.**  
Hannah [Davis].....19  
Joanna [—], 21, 22  
192, 193.  
Joanna<sup>2</sup>.....16  
Capt. John<sup>2</sup>, 16, 17, 18,  
234.  
John<sup>3</sup>.....17  
John<sup>6</sup>.....19  
Joshua<sup>1</sup>.....21, 22, 23  
Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>), 17,  
22, 23.  
Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Joshua<sup>1</sup>).....23  
Lydia [Hazen<sup>2</sup>].....16, 78  
Margaret [Post<sup>2</sup>].....16, 190  
Martha<sup>2</sup>.....23, 106  
Martha [Redaway].....21  
Mary<sup>2</sup> (Caleb<sup>1</sup>).....16, 235  
Mary [Miller<sup>2</sup>, Loomer],  
16, 22  
Mary<sup>2</sup> (Robert<sup>1</sup>).....21  
Mary [Northam<sup>2</sup>], 18, 167  
Mary [Williams].....19  
Mehitable<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Mehitable [Smith<sup>2</sup>].....23  
Nehemiah<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Phoebe<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Lieut. Preserved<sup>2</sup>.....21  
Rebecca<sup>3</sup>.....18  
Rebecca [Sluman<sup>2</sup>],  
17, 234  
Robert<sup>1</sup>, 21, 22, 192, 193  
Ruby<sup>6</sup>.....19  
Dr. Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....16, 234  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....17  
Solomon<sup>3</sup>.....17, 18, 167  
Solomon<sup>4</sup>.....18, 86  
Solomon<sup>5</sup>.....19  
Theophilus<sup>2</sup>.....16
- ADAMS,**  
Esther [Sparhawk<sup>2</sup>],  
90, 91  
Henry<sup>1</sup>.....90  
John<sup>2</sup>.....90  
President John<sup>6</sup>.....90  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....91, 194  
Rebecca [Graves<sup>2</sup>], 47, 90  
Capt. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 47, 90, 91
- ALDEN**  
Lucy.....140  
Rev. Noah.....140
- ALDORTH,**  
Robert.....130
- ALLEN,**  
Bridget [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....138  
Elizabeth.....214, 219  
Elizabeth [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....139  
Elizabeth [Gardiner<sup>2</sup>].....138  
Elizabeth [Wells<sup>2</sup>].....140  
John<sup>2</sup>.....138, 139, 140  
John<sup>3</sup>.....138  
Joseph<sup>1</sup>.....140  
Lucy [Alden, Markham],  
140  
Marietta.....155  
Mindwell<sup>3</sup>.....151, 200  
Nehemiah.....116  
Ruth.....153  
Samuel<sup>1</sup>, 138, 139, 140,  
151.  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....151, 200  
Samuel<sup>3</sup>.....139, 140  
Samuel<sup>4</sup>.....139  
Samuel<sup>6</sup>.....140  
Sarah [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....140  
Sarah [Woodford].....116
- ALLERTON,**  
Fear [Brewster<sup>2</sup>].....113  
Isaac<sup>1</sup>.....113
- ALLIS,**  
Mary [Bronson<sup>2</sup>, Wyatt,  
Graves<sup>2</sup>].....31  
Lieut. William.....31
- ALLYN,**  
Hannah [Lamberton<sup>2</sup>,  
Wells<sup>2</sup>].....61  
Lieut. Col. John.....61  
Matthew.....73
- ALVORD,**  
Alexander<sup>1</sup>.....3, 34  
Sergeant Benedict<sup>1</sup>.....3  
Benjamin<sup>2</sup>.....3, 25, 30  
Deborah [Stebbins<sup>2</sup>],  
3, 25, 30  
Joan<sup>1</sup>.....3, 177  
Joan [Newton<sup>1</sup>].....3  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....3, 34, 36
- AMHERST,**  
General Jeffery.....143
- ANDREWS,**  
Lieut. David.....144

- ANDROS,**  
Sir Edmund, 68, 158,  
160, 203, 206, 207, 222
- ARNOLD,**  
James N. . . . . 21
- ASHLEY,**  
Dr. Israel. . . . . 9  
Jane Pelletreau. . . . . 9  
Mary. . . . . 9  
Mary [Gelston]. . . . . 9
- EVERY,**  
Jonathan. . . . . 145
- BACON,**  
Andrew<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 100, 160  
Ann [Miller]. . . . . 160  
Elizabeth [Pierpont]. 160  
Elizabeth [—] Stan-  
ley<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 100, 160  
John<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 159, 178  
Mary [—]. . . . . 83  
Mary [White<sup>3</sup>, Corn-  
wall<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 159, 178  
Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 159, 160, 178
- BAILEY,**  
Hannah [Wood<sup>3</sup>]. . . . . 83  
James<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 83  
James<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 83  
John<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 83  
Mary [—] Bacon, 83
- BAKER,**  
Faith [Withington<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 58  
Margery<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 93  
Mary Emma [Booth<sup>3</sup>]. 154  
Richard. . . . . 58  
Samuel J. . . . . 154  
Sarah. . . . . 163
- BALDWIN,**  
Elizabeth [Gibbons<sup>1</sup>,  
Hitchcock<sup>1</sup>, War-  
riner<sup>1</sup>]. . . . . 34, 36, 38  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 34, 36  
Experience [Abell<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 22, 23  
Hannah [—]. . . . . 34  
Isabel [Ward<sup>2</sup>, Catlin<sup>1</sup>,  
Northam<sup>1</sup>]. . . . . 34, 166  
John<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 23  
Dea. John<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 22, 23  
Joseph<sup>1</sup>, 15, 34, 36, 38,  
166.  
Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 34  
Richard of Eng. . . . . 34  
Sarah. . . . . 15  
Timothy. . . . . 34  
Widow. . . . . 34
- BALL,**  
Abigail<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 29  
Abigail [Burt<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 25, 29  
Francis<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 25, 29, 38  
Mary [Graves<sup>3</sup>], 29, 31,  
34, 36.  
Mary<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 29, 38  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 29, 30, 31, 34,  
36, 38.
- BALTIMORE,**  
Lord. . . . . 132
- BANBURY?,**  
[—]. . . . . 114
- BANCROFT,**  
Anna<sup>3</sup>, 40, 42, 44, 46  
George. . . . . 134  
Hannah [Gardner?]. . . . . 44  
Jane<sup>1</sup>, or Joan [—],  
44, 45  
John<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 44  
Margaret, [Wright<sup>2</sup>],  
44, 116  
Rebecca of Eng. . . . . 44  
Thomas of Eng. . . . . 44  
Thomas<sup>2</sup>, of Eng. . . . . 44  
Sergeant Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 44,  
45, 116.  
Widow. . . . . 44
- BARBER,**  
Bathsheba [Coggin]. . . . . 45  
Hannah [Gardner?, Ban-  
croft<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 44, 45  
Independence [Booth<sup>6</sup>,  
Charles]. . . . . 141  
Jane, or Joan [—],  
Bancroft<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 44, 45  
Dea. John<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 44, 45  
Lewis. . . . . 141  
Sergeant Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 44, 45
- BARKER,**  
James. . . . . 123  
Mary [Bedortha<sup>3</sup>], 122, 123  
Mary [Miller<sup>3</sup>]. . . . . 123  
Oliver. . . . . 122, 123
- BARLOW,**  
Ann (—). . . . . 14  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 14, 80  
John<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 14
- BARNARD,**  
Francis<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 52, 54  
Frances [Foote<sup>2</sup>, Dick-  
inson<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 52, 54  
Hannah [Merrill<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 54
- BARRETT,**  
Eleanor. . . . . 84
- BARTLETT,**  
Abigail<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 30, 200  
Deborah<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 120  
Mehitable. . . . . 151  
Robert<sup>1</sup>, 30, 69, 120, 200
- BATES,**  
Abigail<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Abigail<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 11, 12, 19  
Abigail [Burt<sup>6</sup>]. . . . . 11, 27  
Abigail [Parsons<sup>3</sup>]. . . . . 8  
Albert C. . . . . 8  
Alice<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 7  
Alice [Glover<sup>1</sup>]. . . . . 6  
Ann [Withington<sup>2</sup>], 6, 58  
Anna<sup>4</sup>. . . . . 7  
Anna<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Betsey<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 12  
Chas. F.<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 9  
Daniel<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 7, 8  
Daniel<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Capt. David<sup>6</sup>, 10, 11, 14,  
27.  
Deborah [Chalker]. . . . . 7  
Dorothy<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8
- BATES—Continued.**  
Dorothy [—]. . . . . 8  
Edith<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 11  
Edith<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 10  
Edith [Cornwall<sup>9</sup>], 8, 14,  
179.  
Elijah<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 9  
Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 7  
Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 10, 14  
Elizur<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 11  
Ephraim<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 7  
Ephraim<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Hannah<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 6, 223  
Hannah<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 9, 14  
Hannah<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 14  
Hannah [—]. . . . . 6  
Hannah [Bull<sup>3</sup>]. . . . . 8, 208  
Hannah [Church]. . . . . 9  
Hannah [Jordan]. . . . . 7  
Henry W.<sup>8</sup>. . . . . 9  
Hon. Isaac Chapman<sup>7</sup>, 10  
Isabel [Hall]. . . . . 12  
Col. Jacob<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 9, 10, 14  
Jacob<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 10  
Elder James<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 6  
James<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 6, 58  
James<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 7  
James<sup>4</sup>. . . . . 7, 8, 208  
James<sup>5</sup>. . . . . 8  
James Burt<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 11  
Jane Pelletreau [Ashley], 9  
John<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 6  
Ensign John<sup>5</sup>. . . . . 8, 14, 179  
John<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 9, 14  
Kilbourn<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 12  
Lemuel<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Leura<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 12  
Lydia<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 6  
Margaret<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 6  
Margaret<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 7  
Martha [Henshaw]. . . . . 10  
Mary<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 6  
Mary<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 7  
Mary [—]. . . . . 7  
Mary [Ashley]. . . . . 9  
Mary [Chapman<sup>2</sup>]. . . . . 7, 223  
Moses<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Capt. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 9, 14  
Nathaniel<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 9  
Oliver<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Rachel<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Rachel [—]. . . . . 11  
Rhoda [Booth]. . . . . 12  
Richard of Eng. . . . . 6  
Robert<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 7  
Ruth<sup>7</sup>. . . . . 11  
Ruth [Robinson<sup>5</sup>, Chap-  
man<sup>9</sup>]. . . . . 9  
Ruth [Ward]. . . . . 11  
Samuel<sup>3</sup>. . . . . 6, 7, 223  
Samuel<sup>4</sup>. . . . . 7  
Samuel<sup>5</sup>. . . . . 8  
Samuel<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Samuel<sup>7</sup> (David<sup>6</sup> and  
Abigail). . . . . 12  
Samuel<sup>7</sup> (David<sup>6</sup> and  
Ruth). . . . . 14  
Sarah<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Sarah<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Silence<sup>4</sup>. . . . . 7  
Stephen<sup>4</sup>. . . . . 7  
Stephen<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8  
Vashti<sup>9</sup>. . . . . 8  
William G.<sup>8</sup>. . . . . 9  
Zachariah<sup>6</sup>. . . . . 8
- BEAMENT,**  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>. . . . . 223  
William<sup>1</sup>. . . . . 223



**BECKLEY,**  
Sergeant Richard. . . . .226

**BECKWITH,**  
Rev. George. . . . .142

**BEDORTHA,**  
Mary<sup>3</sup>. . . . .122, 123  
Reice<sup>1</sup>. . . . .123  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>. . . . .123

**BELL,**  
John. . . . .77  
Rachel. . . . .77

**BEMIS,**  
James. . . . .108  
Sarah [———]. . . . .108

**BIGELOW,**  
Elizabeth. . . . .114  
John. . . . .114

**BIGG,**  
Elizabeth. . . . .180

**BINGHAM,**  
Amy [Wood<sup>1</sup>]. . . . .85  
Bethiah [Wood<sup>1</sup>]. . . . .84  
Ens. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>. . . . .85  
Jabez<sup>2</sup>. . . . .85  
Jabez<sup>3</sup>. . . . .84  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>. . . . .84  
Sergeant Thomas<sup>2</sup>. . . . .84

**BIRD,**  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>. . . . .43  
James<sup>2</sup>. . . . .43  
Joseph<sup>2</sup>. . . . .43  
Mary<sup>2</sup>. . . . .43, 105  
Mary [———]. . . . .43  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>, of Hartford.  
43, 105  
Thomas of Dorchester, 43

**BISHOP OF WORCESTER,**  
. . . . .198

**BLAKE,**  
Elijah. . . . .146

**BLAKEMAN,**  
Rev. Adam<sup>1</sup>. . . . .89  
Dorothy [Smith<sup>2</sup>], 88, 89,  
101.  
John<sup>2</sup>. . . . .88, 89, 101

**BLATCHFORD,**  
Hannah [Willey<sup>2</sup>,  
Hungerford<sup>1</sup>], 196, 232,  
233.  
Peter<sup>1</sup>. . . . .196, 232, 233

**BLIGH,**  
Edith. . . . .170

**BLISS,**  
Ann<sup>2</sup>, or Anne, 95, 96, 220  
Catherine [Chapin<sup>2</sup>], 45,  
46, 95, 150.  
Catherine, or Katherine  
[Burt<sup>2</sup>]. . . . .26, 98  
Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>. . . . .98

**BLISS—Continued.**

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>. . . . .96  
Elizabeth [———]. . . . .96  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>. . . . .96  
Hannah<sup>3</sup>. . . . .152  
Hannah [Booth<sup>1</sup>]. . . . .153  
Joanna (Samuel),  
[Lamb]. . . . .98  
John<sup>2</sup>. . . . .96, 98  
Joseph Talcott. . . . .153  
Lawrence<sup>2</sup>, 26, 31, 95, 98,  
116, 152.  
Lydia [Wright<sup>2</sup>], 31, 95,  
116, 152.  
Margaret<sup>3</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>).  
56, 95  
Margaret<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>). . . . .152  
Margaret<sup>4</sup>. . . . .26, 98  
Margaret [Lawrence<sup>1</sup>].  
95, 98  
Margaret [Lombard]. . . . .98  
Mary<sup>2</sup>. . . . .95  
Mary [Leonard<sup>2</sup>]. . . . .96  
Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, 45, 6, 95, 150  
Patience [Burt<sup>2</sup>]. . . . .96  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>. . . . .96, 152  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>. . . . .96, 98  
Sarah<sup>3</sup>. . . . .97, 234, 235  
Sarah A. [Randolph], 153  
Stephen<sup>4</sup>. . . . .26, 98  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>. . . . .26, 95, 98  
Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 95, 96, 97, 234  
William<sup>3</sup>. . . . .26, 98

**BOARDMAN,**  
Andrew<sup>2</sup>. . . . .208  
Ruth [Bull<sup>2</sup>]. . . . .208  
William<sup>1</sup>. . . . .208

**BODFISH,**  
Julia Taylor[Parsons], 155  
Sumner H. . . . .155

**BONYTHON,**  
Richard. . . . .130, 131

**BOOSEY,**  
James<sup>1</sup>. . . . .101  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>. . . . .101

**BOOTH,**  
Abigail. . . . .11  
Abigail<sup>1</sup>. . . . .139  
Alfred<sup>3</sup>. . . . .19, 146, 147  
Amna<sup>7</sup>. . . . .145  
Amna<sup>8</sup>. . . . .155  
Annie<sup>8</sup>. . . . .154  
Annis<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141  
Benjamin<sup>4</sup>. . . . .139  
Bridget<sup>3</sup>. . . . .138  
Calvin<sup>7</sup>. . . . .153  
Caroline M. [Steele<sup>7</sup>], 145  
Charles Edwin<sup>3</sup>. . . . .147  
Charles H.<sup>3</sup>. . . . .155  
David<sup>5</sup>. . . . .140  
David<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141, 153  
Deborah [———]. . . . .126  
Deborah [Hurlbut]. . . . .140  
Dorothy [Fish]. . . . .140  
Edwin<sup>7</sup> (Joseph<sup>6</sup>), 75, 145,  
146, 155.  
Edwin<sup>7</sup> (Elipha<sup>6</sup>). . . . .154  
Edwin<sup>3</sup> (Edwin<sup>7</sup>). . . . .146  
Edwin<sup>3</sup> (George<sup>7</sup>). . . . .154  
Edwin Rhodes<sup>3</sup>, 142, 154  
Ellen<sup>2</sup>, or Elinor. . . . .126

**BOOTH—Continued.**

Elipha<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141, 153, 154  
Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>. . . . .138  
Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>. . . . .139  
Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>. . . . .146  
Elizabeth [———]. . . . .  
Elmer<sup>2</sup>. . . . .94, 138  
Elizabeth [Phelps<sup>6</sup>]. . . . .140  
Elizabeth Woodruff<sup>8</sup>. . . . .154  
Elinor<sup>2</sup>, or Ellen. . . . .126  
Emma V. [Logan]. . . . .154  
Eugene Alfred<sup>3</sup>. . . . .147  
Eunice Smith [Root], 153  
Fanny Woodbury  
[Abell<sup>7</sup>]. . . . .19, 147  
Franklin N.<sup>8</sup>. . . . .155  
George<sup>7</sup>. . . . .154  
Hannah<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141  
Hannah<sup>7</sup>. . . . .153  
Hannah<sup>8</sup>. . . . .155  
Hannah [Burrroughs<sup>3</sup>], 138  
Hannah [Henry], 110, 145  
Harmon<sup>7</sup>. . . . .153, 154  
Harriet [Miller]. . . . .154  
Helen Elizabeth  
[Rhodes]. . . . .154  
Henry<sup>7</sup>. . . . .140  
Henry<sup>7</sup>. . . . .145, 155  
Henry<sup>8</sup>. . . . .155  
Hiram Mygatt<sup>8</sup>. . . . .155  
Humphrey<sup>1</sup>. . . . .163  
Independence<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141, 154  
Isaac<sup>6</sup>. . . . .140  
James. . . . .150  
James Bryan<sup>8</sup>. . . . .154  
Jane [Foulke]. . . . .154  
Jemima<sup>4</sup>. . . . .139  
John<sup>4</sup>. . . . .65, 139  
John Henry<sup>8</sup>. . . . .155  
Joseph. . . . .150  
Joseph<sup>1</sup>. . . . .65, 139, 140  
Capt. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, 122, 140,  
141, 142.  
Joseph<sup>6</sup>, 110, 141, 145  
Joseph<sup>7</sup>. . . . .145  
Joseph Clarence<sup>9</sup>. . . . .147  
Joseph Henry<sup>8</sup>. . . . .145  
Laurilla [Sleeper,  
Wood]. . . . .145  
Leura. . . . .11  
Lois<sup>7</sup>. . . . .153  
Lois [Colton<sup>9</sup>]. . . . .141, 153  
Lucy Evaline [Root], 154  
Lydia<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141, 153  
Lydia [Chandler<sup>1</sup>], 65, 139  
Margaret [Colton<sup>9</sup>]. . . . .  
141, 153  
Maria<sup>8</sup>. . . . .146  
Marietta [Allen]. . . . .155  
Martha<sup>2</sup>. . . . .126  
Martha, or Patty  
[Eyre]. . . . .141  
Mary<sup>2</sup>. . . . .126, 138  
Mary<sup>3</sup>. . . . .138  
Mary<sup>4</sup>. . . . .139  
Mary<sup>6</sup>. . . . .141, 151  
Mary Adelaide [Dag-  
gett]. . . . .155  
Mary [Bryan]. . . . .154  
Mary Emma<sup>8</sup>. . . . .154  
Mary [Hale<sup>1</sup>]. . . . .122, 141  
Mary [Harmon<sup>3</sup>], 48, 139  
Mary Helen<sup>8</sup>. . . . .154  
Mary [Warriner<sup>3</sup>], 37, 139  
Mehitable<sup>6</sup>. . . . .140  
Nathan. . . . .11  
Patty, or Martha  
[Eyre]. . . . .141  
Peggy [Burt<sup>6</sup>]. . . . .141

**BOOTH—Continued.**

Peter<sup>6</sup>.....141  
 Phoebe<sup>3</sup>.....138  
 Rebecca [Frost<sup>3</sup>], 80, 138  
 Rebecca [Symmes<sup>2</sup>].....163  
 Rhoda.....12  
 Robert<sup>1</sup>, 126, 134, 135,  
 136, 137, 150.  
 Robert<sup>2</sup>.....126  
 Robert<sup>4</sup>.....139  
 Ruth [Bates<sup>7</sup>].....11  
 Samuel<sup>5</sup>.....140  
 Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....138  
 Sarah<sup>4</sup>.....139  
 Sarah<sup>5</sup>.....140  
 Sarah [Chandler<sup>4</sup>],  
 65, 140  
 Sarah Maria [Porter<sup>7</sup>],  
 75, 146  
 Sarah Maria<sup>5</sup>.....154  
 Simeon<sup>2</sup>, or Simon, 80, 94,  
 126, 138.  
 Sophia [Bullard], 145, 155  
 Susanna [Chapin<sup>6</sup>],  
 140, 151  
 Thomas.....150  
 William<sup>3</sup>.....138  
 Sergeant Zachariah<sup>2</sup>,  
 37, 48, 138, 139  
 Zachariah<sup>3</sup>.....140, 151

**BOTELER,**

Alice.....221

**BOURNE,**

Ann<sup>2</sup>.....235  
 Martha<sup>2</sup>.....235  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....235

**BOWLES,**

Joseph.....127

**BOYNTON,**

Elizabeth [Wood<sup>7</sup>].....82  
 Capt. Joseph.....82

**BRADFORD,**

Alice [Carpenter, South-  
 worth<sup>1</sup>].....113  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....235  
 Martha [Bourne<sup>2</sup>].....235  
 Gov. William.....113, 235

**BRADLEY,**

Nathan.....198, 200  
 Rachel [Holton<sup>2</sup>,  
 Strong<sup>2</sup>].....198, 200

**BRADSTREET,**

Mrs. Dorothy<sup>2</sup>.....195  
 Gov. Simon, 158, 160, 195

**BRANDEGEE,**

Anna [Booth<sup>7</sup>, My-  
 gatt<sup>1</sup>].....145  
 Elishama.....145  
 Emily Anna [Stocking], 145  
 Julia Sophia.....145

**BREWER,**

Ann<sup>2</sup>.....157  
 Catherine [Chauncey<sup>3</sup>], 157  
 Daniel<sup>1</sup>.....69, 157  
 Daniel<sup>2</sup>.....157  
 Rev. Daniel<sup>3</sup>.....157  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....64, 157

**BREWER—Continued.**

Hannah [Morrill<sup>2</sup>].....157  
 Joanna [——].....157  
 Joanna<sup>2</sup>.....157  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....157  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....157

**BREWSTER,**

Fear<sup>2</sup>.....113  
 Love<sup>2</sup>.....112, 113  
 Mary [——].....113  
 Patience<sup>2</sup>.....113  
 Sarah [Collier<sup>2</sup>], 112, 113  
 Elder William<sup>1</sup>.....113

**BRONSON,**

John<sup>1</sup>.....31  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....31

**BROOKE,**

Lord.....220, 221

**BROOKS,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....30, 31  
 Mary [Burt<sup>2</sup>].....25, 31  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....25, 30, 31

**BROWN,**

Isabel<sup>1</sup>.....62  
 Lydia.....39

**BROWNE,**

Ann [Eaton<sup>2</sup>].....79  
 Christian<sup>1</sup>.....79  
 Capt. George<sup>2</sup>.....78, 79  
 Hannah [Grant<sup>2</sup>,  
 Hazen<sup>1</sup>].....78, 79

**BRYAN,**

Elizabeth [Powell<sup>2</sup>, Hol-  
 lingsworth<sup>2</sup>].....202  
 Dr. James.....154  
 John.....154  
 Mary.....154  
 Richard<sup>2</sup>.....202

**BUCKINGHAM,**

Hester [Hosmer<sup>2</sup>].....176  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....176  
 Rev. Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....176

**BUELL,**

Deborah [Griswold<sup>2</sup>],  
 106, 108  
 Deborah<sup>3</sup>.....106  
 Elizabeth [Collins], 106  
 Jerusha [Saxton, Pal-  
 mer, Deane], 106  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....73, 106  
 Martha [Abell<sup>2</sup>, Smith<sup>2</sup>],  
 23, 106  
 Mary [——].....106  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>.....106  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....73, 106, 108  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....73, 106  
 Ensign William<sup>3</sup>, 23, 106

**BULL,**

Esther [Cowles<sup>2</sup>], 120, 208  
 David<sup>2</sup>.....207, 223  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....8, 208  
 Hannah [Chapman<sup>2</sup>],  
 207, 223  
 Hannah [Humphrey<sup>2</sup>], 208  
 Major Jonathan<sup>2</sup>.....208  
 Capt. Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....208

**BULL—Continued.**

Mary [Cheever<sup>2</sup>, Lewis<sup>2</sup>],  
 70, 208  
 Ruth<sup>2</sup>.....208  
 Sarah [Manning<sup>3</sup>].....208  
 Sarah [Whiting<sup>2</sup>].....208  
 Susanna [——].....206  
 Susanna<sup>2</sup>.....208  
 Capt. Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 93, 120,  
 206, 207, 222  
 Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 70, 120,  
 208, 209.

**BULLARD,**

Isaac.....145  
 Lemuel.....145  
 Sophia.....145, 155

**BULLY,**

Ellen [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....126  
 Nicholas<sup>1</sup>.....126  
 Nicholas<sup>2</sup>.....126

**BUNCE,**

Susanna [Bull<sup>2</sup>].....208  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....158  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....208

**BURBANK,**

Ann [——].....41  
 Jemima [——].....41  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....41  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....41  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>.....40, 41, 42  
 M e h i t a b l e [——],  
 Saunders], 41  
 Sarah [Hart, Scoue], 41  
 Susanna [Merrill<sup>2</sup>].....41

**BURKE,**

Richard.....116  
 Sarah [Woodford,  
 Allen].....116

**BURNHAM,**

Rev. William.....227

**BURROUGHS,**

Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....138  
 Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>.....138  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....138

**BURT,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....25, 29  
 Abigail<sup>3</sup>.....153  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>.....11, 27  
 Asa<sup>3</sup>.....26  
 Caleb<sup>3</sup>.....26  
 Catherine<sup>6</sup>, or Kath-  
 erine.....26, 98  
 Catherine<sup>6</sup>.....27  
 Catherine [Loomis<sup>6</sup>], 27,  
 32, 212.  
 David<sup>3</sup>.....140  
 David<sup>1</sup>.....140, 153  
 Deborah [Stebbins<sup>3</sup>,  
 Alvord<sup>2</sup>].....3, 25, 30  
 Deliverance [Langton<sup>2</sup>,  
 Hanchett<sup>1</sup>], 24, 33, 57  
 Dorothy [Fish, Booth<sup>3</sup>],  
 140  
 Elijah<sup>3</sup>.....140, 141  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....25, 52, 116  
 Elizabeth [Lobdell<sup>1</sup>],  
 24, 70  
 Elizabeth [Warriner<sup>2</sup>],  
 25, 37

**BURT**—Continued.

Eulalia [Marche<sup>1</sup>].....24  
 Henry<sup>1</sup>, 24, 25, 29, 48,  
 96, 116, 140.  
 Ensign Henry<sup>3</sup>, 3, 25,  
 30, 37.  
 Dea. James<sup>4</sup>.....26, 40, 98  
 James<sup>5</sup>, 26, 27, 32, 212  
 John<sup>3</sup>.....153  
 Capt. John<sup>4</sup>.....153  
 Dea. Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, 24, 25,  
 33, 57, 70, 153.  
 Jonathan<sup>5</sup>.....26  
 Margaret<sup>5</sup>.....26  
 Margaret [Bliss<sup>4</sup>], 26, 98  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....25, 31  
 Mary<sup>5</sup>.....153  
 Mercy<sup>2</sup>.....116  
 Mercy<sup>5</sup>.....26  
 Mercy<sup>6</sup>.....27  
 Mercy or Mary [Sex-  
 ton<sup>3</sup>].....26, 40  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....140  
 Patience<sup>2</sup>.....96  
 Peggy<sup>5</sup>.....141  
 Phoebe<sup>6</sup>.....26  
 Ruth [Hubbard].....26  
 Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....25, 38, 50  
 Sybil<sup>5</sup>.....26

**BUSHNELL,**

Francis<sup>2</sup>.....176  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....176

**BUTLER,**

—— [Banbury?].....114  
 Sergeant Daniel<sup>2</sup>, 114, 176  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....114, 176  
 Elizabeth [Bigelow].....114  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....114  
 Dea. Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....114  
 Mabel [Olmstead<sup>3</sup>].....114  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....114  
 Mary [Goodrich<sup>2</sup>].....114  
 Mary [Olmstead<sup>3</sup>].....114  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....114  
 Dea. Richard<sup>2</sup>, 114, 176  
 Ensign Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 114, 176  
 Sarah [——].....114  
 Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....115, 230  
 Sarah [Stone<sup>2</sup>].....114, 217  
 Sergeant Thomas<sup>2</sup>,  
 114, 217

**CADWELL,**

Catherine [Burt<sup>6</sup>].....27  
 Horace.....27

**CALKINS,**

See Caulkins

**CALVERTS,**

of Maryland.....134

**CAMMOCK,**

Capt. Thomas.....130

**CAMPFIELD,**

Matthew<sup>1</sup>.....201  
 Sarah [Treat<sup>2</sup>].....201

**CARRIER,**

Hannah.....84

**CATLIN,**

Isabel [Ward<sup>2</sup>].....34, 166  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....34, 166

**CATLIN**—Continued.

Mary [——].....94  
 Mary [——, Elmer<sup>1</sup>], 94  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....94, 99  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....94, 99

**CAULKINS,**

Anne<sup>4</sup>.....16  
 Hannah [——, Abell<sup>1</sup>].....17, 23  
 Hugh<sup>1</sup>.....16, 234  
 Hugh<sup>3</sup>.....16, 234  
 Hugh.....23  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....16, 234  
 Lois [Standish<sup>2</sup>].....234  
 Sarah [Sluman<sup>2</sup>].....234

**CHALKER,**

Deborah.....7

**CHAMPERNOON,**

Francis.....131

**CHANDLER,**

Annis (——).....64, 67  
 Deborah<sup>4</sup>.....152  
 Elizabeth [Douglas<sup>2</sup>],  
 65, 67  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>, 64, 65, 66, 67  
 Hannah [Brewer<sup>2</sup>], 64, 157  
 Ensign Henry<sup>3</sup>, 2, 65, 152  
 Hepzibah.....26  
 Hepzibah [Chandler,  
 Warriner].....26  
 Dea. John<sup>2</sup>.....64, 65, 67  
 Capt. Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....65  
 Lydia [Abbot<sup>3</sup>].....2, 65  
 Lydia<sup>4</sup>.....65, 139  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....64  
 Sarah<sup>4</sup>.....65, 140  
 Stephen.....26  
 Capt. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 64, 65, 157  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....64, 66, 67  
 William<sup>2</sup>.....64

**CHAPIN,**

Abilenah [Coley<sup>2</sup>].....150  
 Catherine<sup>2</sup>, 45, 46, 95, 150  
 Chloe [Lombard<sup>2</sup>].....151  
 Cicely [——].....150  
 Dea. David<sup>3</sup>, 30, 151, 200  
 Dorothy [Root].....150  
 Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>.....151  
 Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>.....151  
 Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>.....151  
 Elizabeth [Pease<sup>4</sup>].....151  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....38, 150  
 Capt. Israel<sup>5</sup>.....141, 151  
 Japhet<sup>2</sup>.....30, 150, 151  
 Josiah<sup>4</sup>.....151, 200  
 Martha [Wolcott<sup>4</sup>].....151  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>.....151, 155  
 Mary [Booth<sup>6</sup>].....141, 151  
 Mehitable [Bartlett], 151  
 Mindwell [Allen<sup>3</sup>, Hol-  
 ton<sup>3</sup>].....151, 200  
 Mindwell [Holton<sup>3</sup>].....151  
 Ruth [James<sup>3</sup>].....151  
 Dea. Samuel, 30, 38, 45,  
 71, 110, 150.  
 Sarah [Stebbins<sup>4</sup>], 30, 151,  
 200.  
 Susanna<sup>6</sup>.....140, 151

**CHAPLIN,**

Clement<sup>1</sup>.....89, 125  
 Sarah [Hinds].....125

**CHAPMAN,**

Ann, or Anne [Bliss<sup>2</sup>],  
 96, 220  
 Content<sup>6</sup>.....10  
 Elizabeth [Beament<sup>2</sup>].....223  
 Elizabeth [Hawley<sup>2</sup>].....223  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....207, 223  
 Hannah [Bates<sup>1</sup>].....6, 20  
 Isaac<sup>5</sup>.....9, 10  
 Capt. John<sup>2</sup>.....10, 223  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....10  
 Levi<sup>4</sup>.....10  
 Dea. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....223  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....7, 223  
 Mary [Collins<sup>3</sup>].....223  
 Mary [Durant,  
 Sheather].....223  
 Capt. Robert<sup>1</sup>, 10, 96,  
 220, 222.  
 Robert<sup>2</sup>.....223  
 Ruth<sup>6</sup>.....10  
 Ruth [Robinson<sup>2</sup>], 9, 10  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....223  
 Sarah [Griswold<sup>2</sup>].....223

**CHARLES I,**

131, 160, 178, 220

**CHARLES II,**

49, 62, 160, 186, 201, 213

**CHARLES,**

Danforth.....141, 154  
 Edmund E.....155  
 Emma [Lyman].....155  
 Hannah Danforth.....155  
 Henrietta Danforth.....155  
 Henry.....154  
 Independence [Booth<sup>6</sup>],  
 141, 154  
 Maria P.....155  
 Mary A.....155  
 Melina N.....155  
 Nancy Maria [Parsons], 154  
 Reuben H.....155

**CHAUNCEY,**

Abigail [Strong<sup>2</sup>], 36, 39,  
 200.  
 Catherine<sup>3</sup>.....157  
 Charles<sup>1</sup>.....200  
 Rev. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, 39, 157,  
 200.

**CHEEVER,**

Ellen [Lathrop].....70  
 Ezekiel<sup>1</sup>.....70  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....68, 70, 208

**CHOATE,**

Rufus.....10

**CHURCH,**

Abigail.....85  
 Abigail [White].....9  
 Hannah.....9  
 Jonathan.....9

**CHURCHILL,**

Dinah<sup>3</sup>.....99, 186  
 Elizabeth [Foot<sup>2</sup>], 54, 99  
 Sergeant Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....94, 99  
 Josiah<sup>1</sup>.....54, 99  
 Mary [Catlin<sup>2</sup>].....94, 99

- CLAPP,**  
Barbara<sup>1</sup> . . . 161, 162  
Edward<sup>1</sup> . . . 161  
Joanna [Ford<sup>2</sup>] . . . 199  
Capt. Roger<sup>1</sup> . . . 161, 199
- CLARK,**  
Amelia [Jones] . . . 155  
Elizabeth . . . 225  
Dea. George Root . . . 155  
J. & D. Clark & Hunt . . . 154  
John . . . 225  
Sarah . . . 225
- CLAY,**  
Henry . . . 154
- CLEAVES,**  
Deputy Prest. George, 131,  
133, 134, 135.
- COE,**  
Abigail [Burt<sup>6</sup>, Bates<sup>5</sup>] 11,  
27.  
Anna . . . 27  
Benson . . . 27  
Caty, or Catherine . . . 27  
Diantha . . . 27  
Mary [—] . . . 27  
Mary . . . 27  
Capt. Timothy . . . 11, 27
- COGGIN,**  
Bathsheba . . . 45
- COIT,**  
John<sup>1</sup> . . . 158, 160, 171  
Dea. Joseph<sup>2</sup> . . . 171  
Joseph<sup>3</sup> . . . 160  
Martha<sup>2</sup> . . . 158, 160  
Martha [Harris<sup>3</sup>] 160, 171  
Mary [Jenners] . . . 160
- COLE,**  
James<sup>1</sup> . . . 102  
John<sup>2</sup> . . . 102  
Lydia<sup>3</sup> . . . 102
- COLEMAN,**  
Sarah<sup>2</sup> . . . 204  
Thomas<sup>1</sup> . . . 204
- COLEY,**  
Abilenah<sup>2</sup> . . . 150  
Samuel<sup>1</sup> . . . 150
- COLLIER,**  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> . . . 113  
Com. Sir George . . . 80  
Hannah [Humphrey<sup>2</sup>,  
Bull<sup>2</sup>] . . . 208  
Joseph<sup>3</sup> . . . 208  
Mary<sup>2</sup> . . . 113  
Sarah<sup>2</sup> . . . 112, 113  
William<sup>1</sup> . . . 113
- COLLINS,**  
Daniel . . . 37  
Elizabeth . . . 106  
John<sup>1</sup> . . . 223  
John<sup>2</sup> . . . 223  
Joseph . . . 106  
Mary<sup>3</sup> . . . 223  
Sarah [Tibbals] . . . 37
- COLMAN,**  
Ephraim . . . 138  
Patience [French<sup>3</sup>,  
Fairman<sup>2</sup>, Spencer<sup>3</sup>],  
138
- COLTON,**  
Abigail [Burt<sup>5</sup>] . . . 153  
Abigail [Parsons<sup>2</sup>] . . . 152  
Deborah [Chandler<sup>4</sup>] . . . 152  
Deborah [Gardner] . . . 152  
Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> . . . 152, 153  
Ephraim<sup>2</sup> . . . 152  
Esther [Marshfield<sup>3</sup>] . . . 152  
Flavia<sup>1</sup> . . . 153  
Flavia [Colton<sup>4</sup>] . . . 153  
Quartermaster George<sup>1</sup>,  
30, 31, 95, 116, 152  
Hannah [Bliss<sup>3</sup>] . . . 152  
Henry<sup>4</sup> . . . 153  
Lieut. Henry<sup>6</sup> . . . 141, 153  
Isaac<sup>2</sup> . . . 30, 152  
Joanna [Wolcott<sup>3</sup>] . . . 152  
John<sup>2</sup> . . . 152, 153  
Lieut. John<sup>3</sup> . . . 153  
Josiah<sup>3</sup> . . . 152, 153  
Josiah<sup>4</sup> . . . 153  
Lois<sup>6</sup> . . . 141, 153  
Lucy<sup>4</sup> . . . 153  
Lucy [Colton<sup>4</sup>] . . . 153  
Lydia [Booth<sup>6</sup>] . . . 141, 153  
Lydia [Wright<sup>2</sup>, Bliss<sup>2</sup>,  
Norton, Lamb<sup>2</sup>], 31, 95,  
116, 152.  
Margaret<sup>6</sup> . . . 141, 153  
Margaret [Bliss<sup>3</sup>] . . . 152  
Margaret [Pease] . . . 152  
Mary<sup>4</sup> . . . 153  
Mary [Burt<sup>5</sup>] . . . 153  
Mary [Colton<sup>5</sup>] . . . 153  
Mary [Cooper<sup>2</sup>] . . . 152  
Mary [Drake] . . . 152  
Mary [Merrick<sup>3</sup>] . . . 153  
Mercy [Stebbins<sup>1</sup>] . . . 153  
Mercy [Stebbins<sup>1</sup>, Col-  
ton<sup>2</sup>] . . . 153  
Rebecca<sup>3</sup> . . . 30, 152  
Rebecca [Hale<sup>4</sup>] . . . 153  
Ruth [Allen] . . . 153  
Samuel<sup>3</sup> . . . 152, 153  
Samuel<sup>4</sup> . . . 153  
Sarah [Griswold<sup>2</sup>] . . . 152  
Capt. Simon<sup>3</sup> . . . 153  
Capt. Thomas<sup>2</sup> . . . 152, 153  
William<sup>3</sup> . . . 153
- COOKE,**  
Major Aaron . . . 55, 56, 199  
Rebecca [Foot<sup>2</sup>,  
Smith<sup>2</sup>] . . . 55, 56
- COOLEY,**  
Content [Chapman<sup>5</sup>] . . . 10  
Rev. Dr. Timothy  
Mather . . . 10
- COOPER,**  
Mary<sup>2</sup> . . . 152  
Sarah<sup>2</sup> . . . 230  
Lieut. Thomas<sup>1</sup> . . . 152, 230
- CORNWALL,**  
Edith<sup>4</sup> . . . 8, 14, 179  
Edith [Whitmore<sup>4</sup>],  
169, 179  
Esther<sup>2</sup> . . . 178, 180  
Jacob<sup>2</sup> . . . 14, 159, 178  
Jacob<sup>3</sup> . . . 14, 169, 179
- CORNWALL—Cont'd.**  
Joan [—] . . . 178  
Sergeant John<sup>2</sup> . . . 178  
Martha [Peck<sup>2</sup>] . . . 178  
Mary [—] . . . 178  
Mary [White<sup>5</sup>] . . . 159, 178  
Mercy [Burt<sup>5</sup>] . . . 26  
Sergeant William, 14, 26,  
178.
- COSSONS,**  
John . . . 135
- COTTON,**  
Rev. John . . . 214
- COWLES,**  
Abigail [Stanley<sup>2</sup>],  
101, 120  
Asabel<sup>5</sup> . . . 74, 77, 110  
Chandler . . . 145  
Deborah [Bartlett<sup>2</sup>] . . . 120  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> . . . 120  
Esther<sup>2</sup>, or Hester, 120,  
208, 209.  
Esther [Hooker] . . . 77  
Hannah [—] . . . 120  
Hannah<sup>2</sup> . . . 102, 120  
Hannah<sup>3</sup> . . . 74, 121  
Hannah [Porter<sup>5</sup>,  
Henry] . . . 74, 77, 110  
John<sup>1</sup>, 74, 77, 101, 102,  
120, 174, 208.  
John<sup>2</sup> . . . 76, 120  
Mary<sup>2</sup> . . . 120  
Rachel [Bell] . . . 77  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 74, 77, 101,  
120, 121.  
Samuel<sup>3</sup> . . . 77  
Samuel<sup>4</sup> . . . 77  
Sarah<sup>2</sup> . . . 120, 174
- CRANE,**  
Margery . . . 112
- CROMWELL,**  
Oliver . . . 135
- CROW,**  
Hannah<sup>2</sup> . . . 52  
John<sup>1</sup> . . . 52
- CULLICK,**  
Capt. John . . . 166
- DAGGETT,**  
Mary Adelaide . . . 155
- DANE,**  
Annis [—, Chand-  
ler<sup>1</sup>] . . . 64, 66, 67  
Elizabeth [Ingalls<sup>5</sup>], 5, 66  
Rev. Francis<sup>2</sup>, 5, 65, 66  
Hannah<sup>2</sup> . . . 67  
Hannah [Chandler<sup>2</sup>,  
Abbot<sup>1</sup>] . . . 65, 66  
John<sup>1</sup> . . . 64, 66, 67  
Mary [—, Thomas],  
66
- DANFORTH,**  
Mary [Withington<sup>2</sup>] . . . 58  
Deputy Gov. Thomas . . . 58
- DAVENPORT,**  
Rev. John . . . 93, 177

- DAVIS,**  
 ..... 82  
 Hannah..... 19  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>..... 118  
 Mary [Hunt, Wood<sup>2</sup>]..... 82  
 Philip<sup>1</sup>..... 118
- DAY,**  
 Editha [Stebbins<sup>1</sup>], 181,  
 230.  
 Grace [Spencer<sup>2</sup>], 196,  
 230.  
 John<sup>2</sup>..... 115, 230  
 John<sup>3</sup>..... 196, 230  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>..... 230  
 Mary<sup>4</sup>..... 167, 230  
 Mary [—]..... 230  
 Mary [Hale<sup>2</sup>]..... 230  
 Robert<sup>1</sup>..... 181, 230  
 Sarah [Butler<sup>2</sup>], 115, 230  
 Sarah [Cooper<sup>2</sup>]..... 230  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>..... 230
- DEANE,**  
 James..... 106  
 Jerusha [Saxton, Pal-  
 mer]..... 106
- DEMING,**  
 Abigail<sup>5</sup>..... 77  
 Abigail [—, Jer-  
 ome]..... 186  
 Dinah [Churchill<sup>2</sup>], 99, 186  
 Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>..... 54, 60, 186  
 Elizabeth [Gilbert<sup>2</sup>], 72,  
 186.  
 Hannah<sup>6</sup>..... 75, 77, 186  
 Honour [Treat<sup>2</sup>], 186, 201  
 Jacob<sup>2</sup>..... 99, 186  
 John<sup>1</sup>, 54, 72, 118, 186,  
 187, 201.  
 Sergeant Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, 72,  
 118, 186.  
 Judson K..... 187  
 Margaret [Burt<sup>2</sup>]..... 26  
 Moses<sup>1</sup>, 75, 77, 186, 225  
 Sarah Chloe [Norton<sup>4</sup>],  
 186, 225  
 Sarah [Graves<sup>2</sup>], 118, 186  
 Capt. Solomon..... 26  
 Stephen<sup>1</sup>..... 77
- DENISON,**  
 Maj. Gen. Daniel..... 163
- DENTON,**  
 Abigail<sup>2</sup>..... 30, 31  
 Daniel<sup>1</sup>..... 30, 31  
 Hannah [Leonard]..... 31
- DEVOTION,**  
 Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>..... 161
- DICKINSON,**  
 Anna [—, Gull], 52,  
 54.  
 Elizabeth [Burt<sup>2</sup>  
 Wright<sup>2</sup>]..... 25, 52, 116  
 Elizabeth [Hawkes<sup>2</sup>,  
 Gillett]..... 52, 74  
 Esther<sup>2</sup>..... 53, 71, 74  
 Frances [Foote<sup>2</sup>]..... 52, 54  
 Hannah [—]..... 52  
 Hannah [Crow<sup>2</sup>]..... 52  
 Sergeant John<sup>2</sup>, 52, 53, 54  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>..... 53, 166  
 Mary [Cowles<sup>2</sup>]..... 120
- DICKINSON—Cont'd.**  
 Nathaniel<sup>1</sup> 52, 68, 71,  
 74, 116, 120.  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>..... 25, 52, 116  
 Nehemiah<sup>2</sup>..... 120  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>..... 52, 53, 71, 74
- DODD,**  
 Edward<sup>1</sup>..... 103, 111  
 Joanna<sup>2</sup>..... 74, 103  
 John of Eng..... 103  
 Lydia [Flower<sup>2</sup>], 103, 111
- DODGE,**  
 Amos<sup>1</sup>..... 194, 228  
 Edith [—]..... 228  
 Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>..... 86, 228  
 Lieut. John<sup>2</sup>..... 228  
 John<sup>3</sup>..... 188, 228  
 Martha [Fiske<sup>2</sup>], 188, 228  
 Mary [Webb<sup>4</sup>], 194, 228  
 Richard<sup>1</sup>..... 228  
 Ruth [Grover]..... 228  
 Sarah [Porter]..... 228
- DONGAN,**  
 Gov. Thomas..... 203
- DORCHESTER,**  
 Anthony<sup>1</sup>..... 30, 48, 50  
 Benjamin<sup>2</sup>..... 25, 38, 50  
 Elizabeth [—, Har-  
 mon]..... 48, 50  
 James<sup>2</sup>..... 50, 51  
 John<sup>2</sup>..... 48, 50  
 Martha [—, Kit-  
 cherell]..... 50  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>..... 48, 50  
 Mary [Harmon<sup>2</sup>]..... 48, 50  
 Sarah [—]..... 50  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>..... 30, 50  
 Sarah [Burt<sup>2</sup>]..... 25, 38, 50  
 Sarah [Parsons<sup>2</sup>], 50, 51
- DOUGLAS,**  
 Ann [Mattle<sup>1</sup>]..... 67  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>..... 65, 67  
 Dea. William<sup>1</sup>..... 67
- DOW,**  
 Mary [Graves<sup>2</sup>]..... 118  
 Samuel..... 118
- DOWNING,**  
 Abigail..... 39  
 Emanuel<sup>1</sup>..... 162  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>..... 162
- DRAKE,**  
 Mary..... 152
- DRURY,**  
 Edwin..... 123
- DUKE OF YORK,**  
 160, 206, 207
- DURANT,**  
 George..... 223  
 Mary..... 223
- DURHAM,**  
 Bishop of..... 131
- DURKEE,**  
 Col. John..... 85  
 Martha [Wood<sup>4</sup>]..... 85  
 Dea. William..... 85
- EARL OF WARWICK,**  
 130, 132, 220
- EASTWICK,**  
 Elizabeth..... 188
- EATON,**  
 Ann<sup>2</sup>..... 79  
 John<sup>1</sup>..... 79  
 Gov. Theophilus<sup>1</sup>,  
 168, 177
- EDWARD III.,**  
 210
- EDWARDS,**  
 Alexander<sup>1</sup>..... 15  
 Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>..... 231  
 John<sup>1</sup>..... 231  
 Rev. Jonathan..... 180  
 Ruth<sup>2</sup>..... 231  
 S a r a h [Baldwin<sup>1</sup>,  
 Searle<sup>1</sup>]..... 15  
 Sarah [Pierpont<sup>4</sup>]..... 180  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>..... 231
- ELBRIDGE,**  
 Giles..... 130
- ELDERKIN,**  
 Anne [Wood<sup>4</sup>]..... 85  
 Col. Jedediah..... 85
- ELIOT,**  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>..... 58  
 Rev. John<sup>1</sup>, 64, 161, 178  
 Philip<sup>1</sup>..... 58
- ELITHORP,**  
 Margaret<sup>3</sup>..... 82  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>..... 82  
 Sarah<sup>3</sup>..... 82, 87  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>..... 82
- ELMER,**  
 Edward<sup>1</sup>..... 69, 94, 138  
 Elizabeth [—]..... 94  
 Mary [—]..... 94  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>..... 94, 138
- ENDICOTT,**  
 Gov. John..... 5
- EVARTS,**  
 Aaron<sup>1</sup>..... 141  
 Annis [Booth<sup>4</sup>]..... 141  
 Benjamin<sup>5</sup>..... 141  
 Daniel<sup>2</sup>..... 141  
 Daniel<sup>1</sup>..... 141  
 Edmund<sup>6</sup>..... 141  
 John<sup>1</sup>..... 141
- EYRE,**  
 Martha, or Patty..... 141  
 Thomas..... 141
- FAIRMAN,**  
 James<sup>2</sup>..... 138  
 John<sup>1</sup>..... 138  
 Patience [French<sup>2</sup>]..... 138

**FARNSWORTH,**

Joseph.....180  
Mary [Lane<sup>2</sup>, Long]...180

**FARNUM,**

Alice [—].....4  
Ralph<sup>1</sup>.....4  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....1, 4, 5

**FELT,**

Mary.....82

**FENWICK,**

Alice [Boteler].....221  
Col. George, 220, 221, 222  
Lady.....221

**FISH,**

Dorothy.....140  
Jonathan.....140

**FISKE,**

Elizabeth [Eastwick], 188  
Joanna [White<sup>2</sup>], 62, 188  
John<sup>2</sup>.....188  
Martha<sup>3</sup>.....188, 228  
Martha [Fitch<sup>2</sup>], 188  
Capt. Phineas.....188  
Remember [—].....188  
Sarah [—].....188  
Capt. Thomas.....62, 188

**FITCH,**

Ann [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....23  
Col. Eleazer, 142, 143, 144  
Martha<sup>2</sup>.....188  
Mindwell [Higley<sup>2</sup>,  
Hutchinson, Tis-  
dale].....23  
Capt. Nathaniel.....23  
Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....188  
Zachary<sup>1</sup>.....188

**FLETCHER,**

Hope.....180  
Sarah.....101  
William.....180

**FLOWER,**

Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....111  
Lamrock<sup>1</sup>.....71, 111  
Lydia<sup>2</sup>.....103, 111  
Lydia [Smith<sup>2</sup>], 71, 111  
Sarah [Wright<sup>1</sup>].....111  
Capt. William of Eng. 111  
Sir William of Eng. 111

**FOOTE,**

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....54, 99  
Elizabeth [Deming<sup>1</sup>], 54,  
60, 186,  
Elizabeth [Smith<sup>2</sup>], 54, 56  
Frances<sup>2</sup>.....52, 54  
Margaret [Bliss<sup>2</sup>], 56, 95  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....55, 235  
Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>, 54, 60, 186,  
235,  
Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....54, 56  
Quartermaster Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>  
.....56, 95  
Rebecca<sup>2</sup>.....55, 56

**FORD,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....199  
Hepsibah<sup>2</sup>.....199  
Joanna<sup>2</sup>.....199  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....199

**FOSTER,**

Capt. Hopedill.....6  
Mary [Bates<sup>2</sup>].....6  
Patience [—].....6  
Sarah.....102

**FOULKE,**

Jane.....154

**FOWLER,**

Ambrose<sup>1</sup>.....3, 177  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....40, 177  
Joan [Alvord<sup>1</sup>].....3, 177  
Lucy Douglas.....10  
William<sup>1</sup>.....177

**FRANCIS,**

Joan [—].....104  
Robert<sup>1</sup>.....104  
Susanna<sup>2</sup>.....104, 105

**FRENCH,**

Ephraim<sup>2</sup>.....138  
Patience<sup>3</sup>.....138  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....138

**FROST,**

Daniel<sup>2</sup>.....14, 80, 138  
Elizabeth [Barlow<sup>2</sup>], 14,  
80,  
Rebecca<sup>3</sup>.....80, 138  
William<sup>1</sup>.....80

**FULLER,**

Davenport.....155  
Melina N. [Charles]...155

**GAGER,**

Bethnah.....23

**GARDINER,**

David<sup>2</sup>.....138  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....138  
John<sup>3</sup>.....138  
John<sup>1</sup>.....138  
Leon<sup>1</sup>, 138, 215, 220,  
221, 222.

**GARDNER,**

Deborah.....152  
Elizabeth [—].....219  
Elizabeth [Allen,  
Stone<sup>1</sup>].....219  
Lieut. George<sup>2</sup>, 214, 219  
Hannah.....44  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....219

**GAYLARD,**

Alice<sup>1</sup>.....201  
Hugh of Eng. ....201

**GAYLORD,**

Mary [Bronson<sup>2</sup>, Wyatt,  
Graves<sup>2</sup>, Allis].....31  
Capt. Samuel.....31

**GELSTON,**

Mary.....9

**GIBBONS,**

Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>.....34, 36, 38  
William<sup>1</sup>.....34

**GIBSON,**

Christopher.....6  
Margaret [Bates<sup>2</sup>].....6

**GILBERT,**

Abilene [Marshfield<sup>3</sup>]...46  
Anna [Bancroft<sup>3</sup>], 40, 42,  
44, 46,  
Catherine [Chapin<sup>2</sup>,  
Bliss<sup>2</sup>], 45, 46, 95, 150  
Elizabeth [—].....72  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....72, 186  
Dea. Henry.....39  
Josiah<sup>1</sup>.....72, 171  
Mary [Harris<sup>3</sup>,  
Ward<sup>2</sup>].....72, 171  
Prudence.....96  
Raleigh.....128  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 44, 45, 46, 95,  
150,  
Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....40, 44, 46

**GILLET,**

Prof. Arthur L.....10  
Daniel.....10  
Hon. Edward B.....10  
Edith [Bates<sup>2</sup>].....10  
Eleanor.....106  
Elizabeth [Hawkes<sup>2</sup>]...52  
Hon. Frederick H.....10  
Joseph.....52  
Lucy Douglas [Fowler], 10

**GLOVER,**

Alice<sup>1</sup>.....6

**GODFREY,**

Edward.....131

**GOODHUE,**

Hannah [Dane<sup>2</sup>].....67  
Remember [—].....188  
Fiske].....188  
Dea. William<sup>1</sup>.....67, 188  
Capt. William<sup>2</sup>.....67

**GOODRICH,**

Elizabeth [Edwards<sup>2</sup>], 231  
John<sup>1</sup>.....55, 231, 235  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....114  
Mary [Foote<sup>2</sup>, Stod-  
dard<sup>1</sup>].....55, 235  
Ensign William<sup>1</sup>.....55, 114

**GOODWIN,**

Elizabeth [Pratt<sup>2</sup>].....174  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....77, 174  
Hannah<sup>1</sup>.....74, 175  
Dea. John<sup>2</sup>.....174, 176  
Mary [Hosmer<sup>3</sup>, Olm-  
stead<sup>1</sup>].....174, 176  
Mary [Woodward<sup>1</sup>]...174  
Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....120, 174  
Ozias<sup>1</sup>.....77, 120, 174  
Sarah [—].....174  
Sarah [Cowles<sup>2</sup>], 120, 174  
Susanna [White<sup>1</sup>]...210  
Elder William<sup>1</sup>, 69, 166,  
174, 210, 214, 215, 216

**GOODYEAR,**

Moses.....130, 131

**GORGES,**

Sir Ferdinando, 127, 128,  
129, 130, 131, 133, 134,  
137, 213.  
Gov. Robert.....129  
Gov. Thomas.....131, 132  
Gov. William.....131

- GRANT,**  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....78, 79  
Jane [———].....79  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....79
- GRAVES,**  
Elizabeth [Stilwell<sup>2</sup>], 118  
Elizabeth [Ventriss].....118  
Dea. George<sup>1</sup>.....118  
Marshal George<sup>2</sup>.....118  
Hannah [Davis<sup>2</sup>], .....118  
John<sup>2</sup>, 30, 31, 56, 118, 152  
Katherine [Gray<sup>1</sup>], .....47  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....118  
Mary<sup>3</sup>, 29, 30, 31, 34  
Mary [Bronson<sup>2</sup>, Wyatt],  
31  
Mary [Smith<sup>2</sup>], .....31, 56  
Priscilla<sup>2</sup>.....118, 124  
Rebecca<sup>2</sup>.....47, 90  
Sarah [———], .....31, 118  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....118, 186  
Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....152  
Susanna<sup>2</sup>.....47, 163  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....30, 31, 152  
Rear Admiral Thomas,  
47, 163
- GRAY,**  
Katherine<sup>1</sup>.....47
- GREEN,**  
Hannah [Butler<sup>2</sup>], .....114  
John.....114
- GRISWOLD,**  
Anna [Wolcott<sup>2</sup>], .....108  
Deborah<sup>2</sup>.....106, 108  
Edward<sup>1</sup>.....106, 108, 223  
Lieut. Francis<sup>2</sup>, 108, 223  
Margaret [———], .....108  
Matthew<sup>1</sup>.....108, 152  
Gov. Matthew<sup>1</sup>.....108  
Sarah [———, Bemis], 108  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....152  
Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....223  
Ursula [Wolcott<sup>2</sup>], .....108
- GROVER,**  
Edmund<sup>1</sup>.....228  
Nehemiah<sup>2</sup>.....228  
Ruth<sup>3</sup>.....228
- GULL,**  
Anna [———].....52  
Elizabeth [Smith<sup>2</sup>],  
Foot<sup>2</sup>], .....54, 56  
William of Eng. ....52  
William<sup>1</sup>.....54, 56
- HACKLEY,**  
Hannah [Abell<sup>2</sup>], .....18  
Marshall.....18
- HALE,**  
See also Heald.  
Gershom<sup>2</sup>.....123  
Mary [———], 122, 231  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....230  
Mary<sup>1</sup>.....122, 141  
Mary [Bedortha<sup>3</sup>,  
Barker], .....122, 123  
Mary [Welles<sup>2</sup>], .....62, 231  
Priscilla [Markham<sup>2</sup>],  
122, 124  
Rebecca<sup>1</sup>.....153  
Ruth [Edward<sup>2</sup>], .....231
- HALE—Continued.**  
Samuel<sup>1</sup>.....62, 231  
Lieut. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 62, 230,  
231.  
Sarah [———, Osborn],  
123  
Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 122, 123,  
124, 153.  
Thomas<sup>3</sup>.....153  
William<sup>3</sup>.....122
- HALL,**  
Cornelia K. [Abell<sup>6</sup>], .....19  
Dorothy [Smith<sup>2</sup>,  
Blakeman<sup>2</sup>], 88, 89, 101  
Francis.....88, 89, 101  
Isabel.....12  
Ransley.....19
- HALLENBECK,**  
John.....211
- HAMLIN,**  
Giles<sup>1</sup>.....208  
John<sup>2</sup>.....208  
Sarah [Whiting<sup>2</sup>, Bull<sup>2</sup>],  
208
- HAMMOND,**  
Mary.....154
- HANCHETT,**  
Deliverance [Langton<sup>2</sup>],  
24, 33, 57  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....57, 211  
Dea. Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 24, 33, 57
- HARMON,**  
Elizabeth [———], 48, 50  
Hannah [Sexton<sup>2</sup>], 40, 48  
John<sup>1</sup>.....24, 48, 50  
John<sup>2</sup>.....48, 50  
John<sup>3</sup>.....40, 42, 48  
John<sup>4</sup>.....42, 49  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....48, 50  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....48, 139  
Mary [Dorchester<sup>2</sup>],  
48, 50
- HARRIMAN,**  
Jonathan.....82  
Margaret [Elithorp<sup>3</sup>,  
Wood<sup>2</sup>], .....82
- HARRIS,**  
Ann<sup>2</sup>.....170  
Capt. Daniel<sup>2</sup>, 161, 164,  
165, 170.  
Edith [Bligh].....170  
Elizabeth [———], .....170  
Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....168, 171  
Lydia [Wright<sup>2</sup>,  
Smith<sup>1</sup>], .....170  
Martha [Lake<sup>2</sup>], .....170  
Martha<sup>3</sup>.....160, 171  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....72, 171  
Mary [Weld<sup>2</sup>], 161, 164,  
170.  
Patience<sup>3</sup>.....169, 171  
Rachel.....165  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....170  
Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....170  
Capt. William<sup>2</sup>, 72, 168,  
169, 170, 171.
- HART,**  
Elisha<sup>1</sup>.....41  
John<sup>2</sup>.....23
- HART—Continued.**  
Capt. John<sup>3</sup>.....23  
Margaret [———], .....23  
Smith<sup>1</sup>, Nash<sup>2</sup>], 92, 93  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....93, 200  
Mary<sup>1</sup>.....23  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....41  
Dea. Stephen<sup>1</sup>, 23, 92,  
93, 200.
- HARTSHORN,**  
Mary [Wood<sup>2</sup>], .....86
- HARTY,**  
Margaret.....168
- HARVEY,**  
Elizabeth [Bates<sup>6</sup>], 10, 14  
Dr. Josiah.....10
- HASELTINE,**  
David<sup>2</sup>.....83  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....83  
Robert<sup>1</sup>.....83
- HAWKES,**  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....52  
John<sup>1</sup>.....52
- HAWKINS,**  
Ann [Welles<sup>2</sup>, Thomp-  
son<sup>1</sup>], .....61, 62, 173  
Anthony<sup>1</sup>, 61, 62, 173  
Isabel [Brown], .....62
- HAWLEY,**  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....223  
Joseph<sup>1</sup>.....223
- HAYNES,**  
Edmund<sup>1</sup>.....33  
Gov. John, 60, 158, 214,  
217.
- HAZEN,**  
Edward<sup>1</sup>, 16, 78, 79, 81  
Elizabeth [———], .....78  
Hannah [Grant<sup>2</sup>], 78, 79  
Isabel<sup>2</sup>.....78, 83  
Lydia<sup>3</sup>.....16, 78  
Mary [Howlett<sup>3</sup>], .....78  
Lieut. Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....16, 78
- HEALD,**  
See also Hale.  
Dorothy [———], .....122  
John<sup>1</sup>.....122, 123  
Sarah.....51
- HEITH,**  
Sarah.....51
- HENRY,**  
Hannah.....110, 145  
Hannah [Porter<sup>2</sup>], 74, 77,  
110.  
Sergeant Wilham, 74, 77,  
110.
- HENSHAW,**  
Martha.....10

- HEWITT,**  
Rev. Ephraim, 198, 210  
Isabel [———], 198  
Lydia<sup>2</sup>, 71, 198  
Mary<sup>2</sup>, 198, 200
- HICKS,**  
Herodias [Long], 165  
John<sup>2</sup>, 164, 165  
Rachel [———, Starr<sup>2</sup>],  
164, 165  
Robert<sup>1</sup>, 164
- HIGLEY,**  
Capt. John<sup>1</sup>, 23  
Mindwell<sup>2</sup>, 23
- HILL,**  
Peter, 135
- HINDS,**  
Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>, 125, 156  
Sarah<sup>1</sup>, 125
- HITCHCOCK,**  
Abigail [Stebbins<sup>4</sup>], 30, 38  
Elizabeth [Gibbons<sup>3</sup>], 34,  
36, 38.  
Elizabeth [Walker<sup>3</sup>], 38  
Eunice<sup>1</sup>, 38, 225  
Hannah [Chapin<sup>2</sup>], 38, 150  
Dea. John<sup>2</sup>, 29, 30, 38,  
150, 225.  
Ensign John<sup>3</sup>, 29, 30, 38  
John<sup>1</sup>, 29, 30, 38  
Luke<sup>1</sup>, 29, 30, 34, 36, 38,  
225.  
Capt. Luke<sup>2</sup>, 25, 38, 50  
Luke<sup>3</sup>, 38, 225  
Mary [Ball<sup>3</sup>], 29, 38  
Sarah [Burt<sup>3</sup>, Dorches-  
ter<sup>2</sup>], 25, 38, 50
- HOLLINGSWORTH,**  
Elizabeth [Powell<sup>2</sup>], 202  
Richard<sup>2</sup>, 202
- HOLLISTER,**  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, 61  
Joanna [Treat<sup>2</sup>], 204  
Lieut. John, 61, 204
- HOLMES,**  
Capt. William, 210
- HOLTON,**  
Abigail [———], 200  
John<sup>2</sup>, 151, 200  
Mindwell [Allen<sup>3</sup>], 151, 200  
Mindwell<sup>4</sup>, 151, 200  
Mary [———], 200  
Rachel<sup>2</sup>, 198, 200  
Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 151, 200  
Dea. William<sup>3</sup>, 151, 198,  
200.
- HOLYOKE,**  
Editha [Stebbins<sup>1</sup>],  
Day<sup>1</sup>, Maynard<sup>1</sup>], 181,  
230.  
Edward<sup>1</sup>, 181, 230  
Rev. Edward<sup>1</sup>, 181  
Capt. Elizur<sup>2</sup>, 71, 110, 181,  
230.  
Mary [Pyncheon<sup>2</sup>], 181  
Prudence [Stockton], 181
- HOOKE,**  
William, 131
- HOOKER,**  
Ensign Ashbel, 144  
Esther, 77  
Samuel, 77  
Rev. Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 100, 125,  
176, 181, 192, 193, 206  
214, 215, 216, 217.
- HOPKINS,**  
Gov. Edward, 60, 168  
Jane [———], 100  
John, 100  
Mary [———], 49  
Mary<sup>2</sup>, 49, 68  
William<sup>1</sup>, 49
- HOPPIN, JR.,**  
Charles A., 98
- HOSFORD,**  
Rebecca [———], 84
- HOSMER,**  
Catherine [——— Wil-  
ton], 176  
Clemence<sup>2</sup>, 176  
Francis [———], 176  
Hannah [Bushnell<sup>3</sup>], 176  
Hester<sup>2</sup>, 176  
Mary<sup>3</sup>, 174, 176  
Dea. Stephen<sup>2</sup>, 176  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 176
- HOUGH,**  
Esther, 85  
Jonathan, 7  
Mary [Bates<sup>3</sup>], 7  
Samuel, 7  
Silence [Bates<sup>4</sup>], 7
- HOWELL,**  
Henrietta Danforth  
[Parsons], 155  
William C., 155
- HOWLETT,**  
Mary<sup>2</sup>, 78  
Sergeant Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 78  
Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 78
- HUBBARD,**  
Abigail [Deming<sup>4</sup>], 77  
Ammie [Booth<sup>3</sup>], 154  
Capt. Henry A., 154  
Ruth, 26  
Timothy, 77
- HUMPHREY,**  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>, 208  
Michael<sup>1</sup>, 208
- HUNGERFORD,**  
Hannah [Willey<sup>2</sup>], 196,  
232, 233.  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 196, 232, 233
- HUNT,**  
Ann<sup>1</sup>, 82  
Clemence [Hosmer<sup>2</sup>], 176  
Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>, 60  
Dea. Jonathan, 176  
Mary<sup>1</sup>, 82
- HUNTINGTON,**  
Abigail [Abell<sup>2</sup>, La-  
throp], 17  
Christopher, 17  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>, 235  
Sarah [Clark], 225  
Simon<sup>1</sup>, 235  
Dea. Simon<sup>2</sup>, 225
- HURLBUT,**  
Deborah, 140  
Obadiah, 140  
Sarah [———], 75  
William, 140
- HUTCHINSON,**  
Anne, 161  
Faith, 163  
Jonathan, 23  
Mindwell [Higley<sup>3</sup>], 23
- HYDE,**  
Experience [Abell<sup>2</sup>],  
16, 192  
Hester<sup>2</sup>, 190, 192  
Jane [Lee], 192  
Joanna [———, Abell],  
21, 192, 193  
John<sup>3</sup>, 16, 192  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 16, 192  
William<sup>1</sup>, 16, 21, 192,  
193.
- INGALLS,**  
Anne [———], 5  
Edmund, 5  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, 5, 66  
Sergeant Henry<sup>2</sup>, 4, 5  
Mary [Osgood<sup>2</sup>], 5  
Sarah [Farnum<sup>2</sup>,  
Abbot<sup>2</sup>], 1, 4, 5
- JAMES I.,**  
127
- JAMES II.,**  
160, 207, 208
- JANES,**  
Abel<sup>2</sup>, 151  
Ruth<sup>3</sup>, 151  
William<sup>1</sup>, 151
- JENNERS,**  
Mary, 160
- JEROME,**  
Abigail [———], 186  
Timothy, 186
- JESSUP,**  
Widow [———], 168
- JEWETT,**  
Joseph<sup>1</sup>, 82  
Capt. Joseph<sup>2</sup>, 82  
Ruth [Wood<sup>3</sup>], 82
- JOCELYN,**  
Henry, 131  
Sir Thomas, 131
- JOHNSON,**  
Family, 226



- JONES,**  
 Amelia.....155  
 Benjamin.....141  
 Charles P.....155  
 Daniel.....155  
 David Chapin.....155  
 Delia.....155  
 Hannah.....155  
 Harriet A. [Miller].....155  
 Dea. Henry Simeon.....155  
 Irene Tuck.....155  
 Mary [Booth<sup>6</sup>, Chapin<sup>5</sup>,  
 141, 151  
 Mary [Chapin<sup>6</sup>].....151, 155  
 Mary Eliza.....155  
 Sarah A.....155  
 Sarah Elisabeth [Par-  
 sons].....155  
 Simeon.....151, 155  
 Dea. Stephen.....141, 151
- JORDAN,**  
 Hannah.....7
- JOYNER,**  
 Isabel.....233
- JUDD,**  
 Bathsheba<sup>4</sup>.....182, 184  
 Benjamin<sup>2</sup>.....68, 182  
 Sergeant Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, 105,  
 182.  
 C l e m e n c e [—].....  
 Mason].....182  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....182, 211  
 Mary [Lewis<sup>3</sup>].....68, 182  
 Susanna [North<sup>3</sup>], 105, 182  
 Dea. Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....182
- KIBBE,**  
 James Allen.....123
- KIMBALL,**  
 Richard<sup>1</sup>.....83  
 Richard<sup>2</sup>.....83  
 Sarah<sup>1</sup>.....83  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....83
- KING,**  
 Hannah [Hanchett<sup>2</sup>,  
 Loomis<sup>3</sup>].....211  
 James<sup>2</sup>.....211  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....211
- KIRBY,**  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....156, 184  
 Elizabeth [Hinds<sup>1</sup>], 125,  
 156.  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....125, 156
- KITCHERELL,**  
 Martha [—].....50, 51  
 Samuel<sup>1</sup>.....50, 51
- LADBROOK,**  
 D e b o r a h [—,  
 Booth].....126  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....126
- LAKE,**  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....170  
 Martha<sup>2</sup>.....170
- LAMB,**  
 John<sup>2</sup>, 31, 95, 116, 152  
 Joanna [—].....31
- LAMB—Continued.**  
 Joanna (Samuel).....98  
 Joanna<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>), 30, 31  
 Lydia [Wright<sup>2</sup>, Bliss<sup>2</sup>,  
 Norton] 31, 95, 116, 152  
 Samuel.....98  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....31
- LAMBERTON,**  
 George<sup>1</sup>.....61  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....61
- LANE,**  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....180
- LANGTON,**  
 Deliverance<sup>2</sup>, 24, 33, 57  
 George<sup>1</sup>.....33, 57  
 H a n n a h [—],  
 Haynes].....33
- LATHROP,**  
 Abigail [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....17  
 Barnabas.....17  
 Elizabeth [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....23  
 Ellen<sup>1</sup>.....70  
 John.....23  
 Lydia [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....23  
 Thomas.....23  
 Capt. Thomas of Bever-  
 ly.....70
- LATTIMER,**  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....204  
 Rebecca<sup>2</sup>.....204
- LAWRENCE,**  
 Margaret<sup>1</sup>.....95
- LAWTON,**  
 Benedicta.....150
- LEE,**  
 Jane<sup>2</sup>.....192  
 John.....93, 200  
 Mary [Hart<sup>2</sup>].....93, 200  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....192
- LEFFINGWELL,**  
 Capt. John.....23  
 Mary [Hart<sup>1</sup>].....23  
 Sarah [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....23
- LEIGHTON,**  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....126  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....126  
 Martha [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....126
- LEONARD,**  
 Hannah.....31  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....51, 96  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....96  
 Sarah [Heith or Heald], 51
- LESTER,**  
 Andrew<sup>1</sup>.....232, 233  
 Ann [—].....232, 233  
 Barbara [—].....233
- LEVIT,**  
 Mary<sup>1</sup>.....158
- LEWIS,**  
 Felix [—].....68  
 Mary [Cheever<sup>2</sup>], 68, 70,  
 208.
- LEWIS—Continued.**  
 Mary [Hopkins<sup>2</sup>], 49, 68  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>.....68, 182  
 Thomas.....130  
 Sergeant William<sup>1</sup>, 68,  
 69.  
 Capt. William<sup>2</sup>, 49, 68, 70,  
 208.
- LOBDELL,**  
 Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>.....24, 70  
 Simon<sup>1</sup>.....70, 196
- LOGAN,**  
 Emma V.....154
- LOMBARD,**  
 Chloe<sup>2</sup>.....151  
 Daniel<sup>1</sup>.....151  
 David<sup>2</sup>.....98, 151  
 Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>.....151  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....151  
 Margaret<sup>3</sup>.....98
- LONG,**  
 Herodias.....165  
 Joseph.....180  
 Mary [Lane<sup>2</sup>].....180  
 Sarah [Foster, Moore], 102  
 Zachariah.....102
- LOOMER,**  
 Mary [Miller<sup>2</sup>].....16, 22  
 Stephen<sup>1</sup>.....16, 22
- LOOMIS,**  
 Catherine [Sexton<sup>3</sup>], 40,  
 42, 211.  
 Catherine<sup>6</sup>.....27, 32, 212  
 Elizabeth [Judd<sup>2</sup>], 182,  
 211.  
 Hannah [—].....211  
 Hannah [Hanchett<sup>2</sup>], 57,  
 211.  
 Joanna [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....16  
 John<sup>3</sup>.....16  
 Joseph<sup>1</sup>, 16, 73, 176, 210  
 Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....16  
 Mary [White<sup>1</sup>].....210  
 Rebecca [Noble<sup>2</sup>], 63, 211  
 Lieut. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 182, 211  
 Sergeant Samuel<sup>3</sup>, 57, 211  
 Samuel<sup>1</sup>.....63, 211  
 Samuel<sup>5</sup>, 32, 40, 42, 211  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....176, 211  
 Zachariah<sup>1</sup>.....16
- LORD BALTIMORE,**  
 132
- LORD,**  
 Mary [—].....176  
 Dr. Thomas.....176
- LUDLOW,**  
 Roger.....60, 168, 199
- LUNT,**  
 John.....82  
 Ruth [Wood<sup>2</sup>, Jewett<sup>2</sup>], 82
- LYMAN,**  
 Elizabeth [Cowles<sup>2</sup>].....120  
 Emma.....155  
 Hepsibah [Ford<sup>2</sup>].....199

**LYMAN**—Continued.

Maj. Gen. Phineas, 142,  
143, 144.  
Richard<sup>1</sup>.....120, 199  
Richard<sup>2</sup>.....120  
Richard<sup>3</sup>.....120

**MACKRANNEY,**

Margaret [Riley].....42  
Mary [Burbank<sup>3</sup>,  
Miller<sup>2</sup>], 40, 41, 42  
William<sup>1</sup>.....40, 41, 42

**MANNING,**

Sarah<sup>3</sup>.....208  
William<sup>2</sup>.....208

**MARCHE,**

Eulalia.....24

**MARKHAM,**

Abigail [Booth<sup>4</sup>].....139  
Dea. Daniel<sup>1</sup>, 139, 169, 171  
Elizabeth [Webster<sup>2</sup>], 124  
Elizabeth [Whitmore<sup>3</sup>],  
169, 171  
Daniel<sup>2</sup>.....139  
Darius.....140  
Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....139  
Lucy [Alden].....140  
Patience [Harris<sup>3</sup>], 169,  
171  
Priscilla<sup>2</sup>.....122, 124  
Priscilla [Graves<sup>2</sup>], 118,  
124  
William<sup>1</sup>.....118, 124  
William<sup>2</sup>.....124

**MARSH,**

Earle.....19  
Ruby [Abell<sup>5</sup>].....19

**MARSHFIELD,**

Abilene<sup>3</sup>.....46  
Catherine [Chapin<sup>2</sup>,  
Bliss<sup>2</sup>, Gilbert<sup>4</sup>], 45, 46,  
95, 150.  
Esther<sup>3</sup>.....152  
Hester [Wright<sup>2</sup>], 46, 116  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 45, 46, 95, 116,  
150, 152.  
Sarah [———].....46  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....46

**MARTIN,**

Alice [———, Farnum<sup>1</sup>],  
4, 5  
Mary [Pindar<sup>2</sup>].....5  
Solomon<sup>1</sup>.....4, 5

**MARVIN,**

Sergeant.....144

**MASON,**

Clemence [———].....182  
Capt. John of Conn., 60,  
92, 93, 199, 204, 215.  
Capt. John of Eng., 127,  
129, 130, 131, 134, 213.  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....182

**MATHER,**

Rev. Cotton.....216, 217  
Rev. Richard.....58

**MATTLE,**

Ann.....67

**MAVERICK,**

Ann [Harris<sup>2</sup>].....170  
Elias.....170  
Rev. John.....198, 199

**MAYNARD,**

Editha [Stebbins<sup>1</sup>,  
Day<sup>1</sup>].....181, 230  
Dea. John<sup>1</sup>.....181, 230

**MERRICK,**

Capt. John<sup>2</sup>.....30, 152, 153  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....153  
Rebecca [Colton<sup>3</sup>,  
Stebbins<sup>1</sup>].....30, 152  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....30

**MERRILL,**

Hannah.....54  
Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>.....41  
Susanna<sup>2</sup>.....41  
Rev. William.....129

**MERRY,**

Anna.....32  
Catherine [Loomis<sup>6</sup>,  
Burt<sup>3</sup>].....27, 32, 212  
Cornelius.....27, 32, 212  
Festus.....32  
Horace.....32  
Norman.....32  
Susanna.....32  
Susanna [———].....32  
Truman.....32

**MERRYFIELD,**

Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....74, 76  
Henry<sup>1</sup>.....74, 76  
John<sup>2</sup>.....74, 76  
Margaret [———].....76

**METCALF,**

Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.....17  
Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>.....17, 23  
Hannah [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....23  
Jonathan<sup>3</sup>.....23  
Michael<sup>1</sup>.....23  
Michael<sup>2</sup>.....23  
Sarah [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....17

**MILES OF  
GLOUCESTER,**

191

**MILLER,**

Ann.....160  
Benedicta [Lawton].....150  
Dorothy [Root,  
Chapin<sup>2</sup>].....150  
George<sup>1</sup>.....22  
Harriet.....154  
Harriet A.....155  
Joanna [———].....42  
Ensign John<sup>2</sup>.....123  
Lazarus<sup>2</sup>.....40, 41, 42  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....16, 22  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....123  
Mary [Burbank<sup>3</sup>], 40, 41,  
42  
Obadiah<sup>1</sup>.....42, 150  
Obadiah<sup>2</sup>.....150  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....42, 123

**MONTAGUE,**

Abigail [Downing<sup>2</sup>].....39  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....37, 39  
Montague & Hunt.....154  
Richard<sup>1</sup>.....37, 39

**MOORE,**

Benjamin.....102  
Dorothy [Smith<sup>2</sup>,  
Blakeman<sup>2</sup>, Hall,  
Sension<sup>2</sup>].....88, 89  
Sergeant Isaac, 88, 89,  
101.  
Isabel [Joyner].....233  
Miles<sup>1</sup>.....196, 232, 233  
Miriam<sup>2</sup>.....196, 232  
Ruth<sup>2</sup>.....88, 225  
Ruth [Stanley<sup>2</sup>].....88, 101  
Sarah [Foster].....102

**MORGAN,**

Elizabeth [Bliss<sup>2</sup>].....96  
Miles.....96  
Prudence [Gilbert].....96

**MORRILL,**

Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....157  
Isaac<sup>1</sup>.....69, 157

**MOULD,**

Hugh<sup>1</sup>.....158, 160  
Martha [Coit<sup>2</sup>], 158, 160  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....160  
Susanna<sup>2</sup>.....160

**MUNDEN,**

Abraham.....30  
Ann [Munson].....30

**MUNN,**

Abigail [Burt<sup>2</sup>, Ball<sup>1</sup>],  
25, 29  
Benjamin<sup>1</sup>.....25, 29

**MUNSON,**

Ann.....30

**MYGATT,**

Anna [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....145  
Austin<sup>6</sup>.....145  
Hiram<sup>7</sup>.....145  
Jacob<sup>2</sup>.....145  
Dea. Joseph<sup>1</sup>.....145  
Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....145  
Roger<sup>6</sup>.....145  
Zebulon<sup>3</sup>.....145

**NASH,**

Margaret [———,  
Smith<sup>1</sup>].....92, 93  
Margery [Baker].....93  
Mary [———].....93  
Sergeant Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....92, 93  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....92, 93

**NEWTON,**

Joan.....3

**NICHOLS,**

Rachel.....83

**NOBLE,**

Hannah [Warriner<sup>2</sup>],  
36, 39, 63  
Rebecca<sup>2</sup>.....63, 211  
Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....36, 39, 63

**NORTH,**

John<sup>1</sup>.....43, 105  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....104, 105  
 Mary [Bird<sup>2</sup>].....43, 105  
 Susanna<sup>3</sup>.....105, 182  
 Susanna [Francis<sup>2</sup>], 104, 105.

**NORTHAM,**

Isabel [Ward? Catlin<sup>1</sup>], 34, 166  
 James<sup>1</sup>.....34, 166  
 Jonathan<sup>3</sup>.....167, 230  
 Mary<sup>4</sup>.....18, 167  
 Mary [Day<sup>4</sup>].....167, 230  
 Mary [Dickinson<sup>2</sup>], 53, 166.  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....53, 166

**NORTON,**

Ann [Thompson<sup>3</sup>], 173, 225.  
 Dorothy [—].....225  
 Elizabeth [—].....225  
 Elizabeth [Clark].....225  
 Eunice [Hitchcock<sup>4</sup>], 38, 225.  
 Col. Francis.....129, 170  
 John, 31, 95, 116, 152  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....88, 225  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....88, 225  
 Sergeant John<sup>2</sup>, 173, 225, 227.  
 Rev. John<sup>4</sup>.....38, 225  
 Lydia [Wright<sup>2</sup>], 170  
 Bliss<sup>2</sup>], 31, 95, 116, 152  
 Mary [—].....170  
 Ruth [Moore<sup>2</sup>], 88, 225  
 Sarah Chloe<sup>4</sup>.....186, 225

**NOSSETT,**

Coggery.....103

**O'DEA,**

Margaret.....42

**OLDHAM,**

John.....129, 130

**OLMSTEAD,**

Elizabeth [Butler<sup>2</sup>], 114, 176.  
 James<sup>1</sup>, 69, 114, 158, 176  
 Dea. Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....114, 176  
 Mabel<sup>2</sup>.....114, 176  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>.....114, 176  
 Mary [Hosmer<sup>3</sup>], 174, 176  
 Mary [—, Lord], 176  
 Capt. Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, 114, 176, 211.  
 Nicholas<sup>1</sup>.....174, 176  
 Sarah [Loomis<sup>2</sup>], 176, 211

**ORDWAY,**

Edward<sup>2</sup>.....82  
 James<sup>1</sup>.....82  
 Mary [Wood<sup>2</sup>].....82

**OSBORN,**

Esther [—].....123  
 Samuel.....123  
 Sarah.....123

**OSGOOD,**

John<sup>1</sup>.....5  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....5  
 Sarah [—].....5

**PALMER,**

Jerusha [Saxton].....106  
 Nehemiah.....106

**PARKE,**

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....112  
 Isabel<sup>2</sup>.....112, 168  
 Margery [Crane<sup>1</sup>].....112  
 Richard<sup>1</sup>.....112  
 Sarah [Collier<sup>2</sup>, Brewster<sup>2</sup>].....112, 113

**PARMENTER,**

Annis [—], Chand-ler<sup>1</sup>, Dane<sup>1</sup>].....64, 67  
 Bridget [—].....67  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....64, 67

**PARSONS,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....152  
 Abigail [Ball<sup>2</sup>].....29  
 Abigail<sup>4</sup>.....8  
 Benjamin<sup>1</sup>.....50, 51, 95  
 Danforth Charles.....155  
 Capt. David.....144  
 Dea. Elisha Taylor.....155  
 Hannah Danforth [Charles].....155  
 Henrietta Danforth.....155  
 Cornet Joseph<sup>1</sup>, 8, 51, 95, 152.  
 Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....8  
 Julia Taylor.....155  
 Lydia [Brown].....39  
 Mary [Bliss<sup>2</sup>].....95  
 Moses<sup>3</sup>.....8, 29  
 Nancy Maria.....154, 155  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....50, 51  
 Sarah Elisabeth.....155  
 Sarah [Heath or Heald, Leonard].....51  
 Sarah [Vore<sup>2</sup>].....51, 95  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....39

**PARTRIDGE,**

Col. Oliver.....227

**PATTERSON,**

Capt. John.....144

**PAUL,**

Margaret, or Margarie, [Turner].....58, 59  
 Richard<sup>1</sup>.....58, 59

**PEASE,**

Abigail [Warriner<sup>4</sup>, Warner<sup>2</sup>].....139  
 Abraham<sup>1</sup>.....139  
 Elizabeth [Booth<sup>3</sup>].....138  
 Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.....151  
 Isaac<sup>3</sup>.....139  
 Israel<sup>4</sup>.....139  
 Jemima [Booth<sup>4</sup>].....139  
 John<sup>2</sup>, 138, 139, 151, 152  
 John<sup>3</sup>.....152  
 Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, 138, 139, 151  
 Margaret<sup>4</sup>.....152  
 Mary [Booth<sup>4</sup>].....139  
 Pelatiah<sup>4</sup>.....139  
 Robert<sup>1</sup>, 138, 139, 151, 152.  
 Sarah [Booth<sup>4</sup>].....139

**PECK,**

Martha<sup>2</sup>.....178  
 Dea. Paul<sup>1</sup>.....178

**PENEWELL,**

Mary [Booth<sup>2</sup>].....126, 138  
 Walter.....126

**PENNELL,**

Sec Penewell.

**PERRY,**

Arthur<sup>1</sup>.....138  
 Arthur<sup>2</sup>.....138  
 Daniel<sup>3</sup>.....138  
 Sarah [Booth<sup>3</sup>].....138

**PHELPS,**

Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.....140  
 Ezekiel<sup>3</sup>.....140  
 George.....73  
 Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....140  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....140  
 Joseph<sup>4</sup>.....140  
 Col. Oliver.....11  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....140

**PIERPONT,**

Elizabeth.....160  
 Family of Conn.....180  
 James<sup>1</sup>.....180  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....180  
 Sarah<sup>1</sup>.....180  
 Thankful [Stow<sup>2</sup>].....180

**PINDAR,**

Henry<sup>1</sup>.....5  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....5

**PITKIN,**

Hannah [Goodwin<sup>2</sup>], 77, 174.  
 Hannah [Stanley<sup>2</sup>].....77  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>.....74, 77, 175  
 Capt. Roger<sup>2</sup>, 74, 77, 175  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....74, 77, 174

**PLASTOWE,**

Josias.....195

**PLUMMER,**

Ann [Wood<sup>2</sup>].....82  
 Benjamin.....82

**POLLOCK,**

Gov. James.....154

**POMEROY,**

Abigail [Strong<sup>2</sup>, Chauncey<sup>2</sup>].....36, 39, 200  
 Eltweed<sup>1</sup>.....39  
 Experience [Woodward<sup>2</sup>].....36, 39  
 Hannah [Warriner<sup>2</sup>, Noble<sup>1</sup>], 36, 39, 63  
 Lydia [Brown, Parsons<sup>1</sup>].....39  
 Mary [—].....39  
 Dea. Medad<sup>2</sup>, 36, 39, 63, 200.

**POPHAM,**

Sir Francis.....128  
 Capt. George.....128, 129  
 Lord John.....127, 128

**PORTER,**

Capt. Aaron<sup>5</sup>.....75, 185  
 Abijah<sup>6</sup>.....75, 77, 186

**PORTER—Continued.**

Anna [White<sup>1</sup>], . . . 73, 210  
 Deborah [Buell<sup>3</sup>], . . . 106  
 Eleanor [Gillett], . . . 106  
 Elizabeth [—], . . . 74  
 Esther [Dickinson<sup>3</sup>,  
 Smith<sup>2</sup>], . . . 53, 71, 74  
 George S., . . . 21, 22, 23  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>, . . . 74, 77, 110  
 Hannah [Buell<sup>3</sup>], . . . 73, 106  
 Hannah [Cowell<sup>3</sup>], 74, 121  
 Hannah [Deming<sup>3</sup>], 75,  
 77, 186.  
 Hannah [Goodwin<sup>3</sup>], 74,  
 175.  
 Hannah [Merryfield<sup>3</sup>], 74,  
 76.  
 Hannah [Stanley<sup>3</sup>], 73,  
 101.  
 Hezekiah<sup>3</sup>, 53, 71, 74, 76,  
 121.  
 Lieut. Hezekiah<sup>3</sup>, . . . 106  
 Joanna [Dodd<sup>3</sup>], 74, 103  
 John<sup>1</sup>, . . . 71, 73, 101  
 John<sup>2</sup>, . . . 73, 101, 106  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>, . . . 73, 74, 106  
 Capt. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, 74, 77, 103,  
 110.  
 Lois [Stanley<sup>3</sup>], . . . 102  
 Mary [Buell<sup>3</sup>], . . . 106  
 Mary [Pitkin<sup>3</sup>], 74, 77, 175  
 Mary [Stanley<sup>3</sup>], 73, 101  
 Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, . . . 106  
 Rhoda [Sage<sup>4</sup>], . . . 75, 185  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 71, 73, 74, 101,  
 121.  
 Sarah, . . . 228  
 Sarah [—], Hurl-  
 but], . . . 75  
 Sarah Maria<sup>2</sup>, . . . 75, 146  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>, . . . 102  
 Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, . . . 102  
 Timothy<sup>4</sup>, 74, 75, 77, 175

**POST,**

Elinor [—], . . . 190  
 Hester [Hyde<sup>2</sup>], 190, 192  
 John<sup>2</sup>, . . . 190, 192  
 Margaret<sup>3</sup>, . . . 16, 190  
 Stephen<sup>1</sup>, . . . 190

**POWELL,**

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, . . . 202  
 Elder Michael<sup>1</sup>, . . . 202

**PRATT,**

Anna [Bates<sup>3</sup>], . . . 7  
 Benjamin, . . . 7  
 Daniel<sup>2</sup>, . . . 174  
 Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, . . . 174  
 John<sup>1</sup>, . . . 174  
 Joseph<sup>2</sup>, . . . 223, 234  
 Sarah [Chapman<sup>3</sup>], . . . 223  
 Sarah<sup>3</sup>, . . . 234  
 Lieut. William<sup>1</sup>, 145, 223,  
 234.

**PRENCE,**

Mary [Collier<sup>2</sup>], . . . 113  
 Patience [Brewster<sup>2</sup>], . . . 113  
 Gov. Thomas, . . . 113

**PRINCE OF ORANGE,**  
 160, 220

**PRINCE RUPERT,**

. . . 133

**PROUT,**

Ebenezer, . . . 103

**PRUDDEN,**

Rev. Peter, . . . 177

**PYNCHON,**

Col. John, 15, 36, 52, 68,  
 71, 95, 109, 110, 198  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>, . . . 181  
 William<sup>1</sup>, . . . 15, 24, 181

**RANDALL,**

Abraham<sup>2</sup>, . . . 125, 156  
 Elizabeth [Hinds<sup>1</sup>,  
 Kirby<sup>1</sup>], . . . 125, 156  
 Mary [Ware], . . . 125  
 Philip<sup>1</sup>, . . . 125, 156

**RANDOLPH,**

Sarah A., . . . 153

**REDAWAY,**

Martha, . . . 21

**RHODES,**

Christopher, . . . 154  
 Helen Elizabeth, . . . 154  
 Mary [Hammond], . . . 154

**RIGBY,**

Sir Alexander, 132, 133,  
 134, 135.  
 Edward, . . . 135

**RILEY,**

John, . . . 42  
 Margaret, . . . 42  
 Margaret [O'Dea], . . . 42

**RISHWORTH,**

Edward, . . . 135, 136

**ROBERTS,**

Alice, . . . 18

**ROBINSON,**

Betsey [Bates<sup>7</sup>], . . . 12  
 David<sup>2</sup>, . . . 9  
 David<sup>3</sup>, . . . 9  
 Henry, . . . 12  
 Phineas<sup>4</sup>, . . . 9  
 Ruth<sup>5</sup>, . . . 9, 10  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>, . . . 9

**ROOT,**

Dorothy, . . . 150  
 Eunice Smith, . . . 153  
 Lucy Evaline, . . . 154

**ROYALL,**

William, . . . 135

**RUDD,**

Lieut. Jonathan<sup>1</sup>, . . . 84  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>, . . . 84  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, . . . 84

**RUMRILL,**

John<sup>1</sup>, . . . 141  
 Levi<sup>1</sup>, . . . 141  
 Martha or Patty [Fyre,  
 Booth<sup>6</sup>], . . . 141  
 Nehemiah<sup>3</sup>, . . . 141  
 Simon<sup>1</sup>, . . . 141

**RUSSELL,**

Dorothy [—], . . . 89  
 Smith<sup>1</sup>, . . . 89  
 John<sup>1</sup>, . . . 89  
 Rev. John<sup>2</sup>, . . . 201, 204

**SAGE,**

Bathsheba [Judd<sup>4</sup>],  
 182, 184  
 David<sup>1</sup>, . . . 156, 180, 184  
 Capt. David<sup>3</sup>, 182, 184,  
 185.  
 Elizabeth [Kirby<sup>2</sup>], 156,  
 184.  
 Family, . . . 226  
 Hannah [Starr<sup>4</sup>], 164,  
 184.  
 John<sup>2</sup>, . . . 164, 184  
 Rhoda<sup>4</sup>, . . . 180, 184  
 Rhoda<sup>4</sup>, . . . 75, 185  
 Widow, . . . 184

**SALTONSTALL,**

Sir Richard, . . . 45, 220

**SASSACUS,**

. . . 92

**SAUNDERS,**

Mehitable [—], . . . 41

**SAVAGE,**

Faith [Hutchinson], . . . 163  
 Family, . . . 226  
 Mary [Symmes<sup>3</sup>], 162, 163  
 Major Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 162, 163

**SAXTON,**

See also Sexton, . . . 41  
 Jerusha, . . . 106

**SAYE AND SELE,**

Lord, . . . 220, 221

**SCONE,**

John, . . . 41  
 Sarah [Hart], . . . 41

**SCOTT,**

Benjamin<sup>1</sup>, . . . 81  
 Edmund, . . . 43  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>, . . . 81, 194  
 Hannah [Bird<sup>2</sup>], . . . 43  
 John, . . . 96  
 Margaret [—], . . . 81  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>, . . . 101  
 Sarah [Bliss<sup>3</sup>], . . . 96  
 Thomas, . . . 101

**SEARLE,**

Joanna<sup>1</sup>, . . . 15, 36  
 John<sup>1</sup>, . . . 15  
 Sarah [Baldwin<sup>4</sup>], . . . 15

**SEARLE-SCANT,**

. . . 15

**SENSION or ST. JOHN,**

Dorothy [Smith<sup>2</sup>, Blake-  
 man<sup>2</sup>, Hall], 88, 89, 101  
 Elizabeth [Stanley<sup>2</sup>], . . . 101  
 Mark<sup>2</sup>, . . . 88, 89, 101  
 Matthew<sup>1</sup>, . . . 89

**SEWARD,**

Dr. Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....7  
 Patience<sup>3</sup>.....7  
 Lieut. William<sup>1</sup>.....7

**SEXTON,**

Abilenah [———].....40  
 Anna [Bancroft<sup>3</sup>, Gilbert<sup>2</sup>], 40, 42, 44, 46  
 Catherine [———].....40  
 Catherine<sup>3</sup>.....40, 42, 211  
 George<sup>1</sup>.....40, 41  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....40, 48  
 Hannah [Fowler<sup>2</sup>], 40, 177  
 James<sup>2</sup>, 40, 41, 42, 44, 46, 177.  
 James<sup>3</sup>.....40, 42  
 Mary [Burbank<sup>3</sup>, Miller<sup>2</sup>, Mackranney<sup>1</sup>], 40, 41, 42  
 Mercy<sup>3</sup>.....26, 40  
 Richard<sup>1</sup>.....40

**SEYMOUR,**

Richard.....183  
 Rev. Richard.....128

**SHEATHER,**

Mary [Durant].....223  
 Samuel.....223

**SHEPARD, ?**

Benet<sup>1</sup>.....100

**SIKES,**

Hannah [Jones].....155  
 Quartus.....155

**SLEEPER,**

Laurilla.....145

**SLUMAN,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....16, 234  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....16, 234  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....234  
 Rebecca<sup>2</sup>.....17, 234  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....234  
 Sarah [Bliss<sup>3</sup>], 97, 234, 235  
 Sarah [Pratt<sup>3</sup>], 234  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....97, 234, 235  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....234

**SMITH,**

Ann [Bourne<sup>2</sup>].....235  
 Arthur<sup>1</sup>, 92, 93, 173, 206  
 Christopher<sup>1</sup>.....71  
 Clemence [Hosmer<sup>2</sup>, Hunt], 176  
 Dorothy [———], 89  
 Dorothy<sup>2</sup>.....88, 89, 101  
 Edward<sup>1</sup>.....23  
 Elizabeth [———].....56  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, 54, 56, 92, 173  
 Esther [Dickinson<sup>2</sup>], 53, 71, 74.  
 Hannah [Bates<sup>5</sup>].....9, 14  
 Rev. Henry<sup>1</sup>.....89  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....176  
 Joseph<sup>1</sup> of Hartford, 53, 71, 74, 111, 198  
 Joseph<sup>1</sup> of Wethersfield, 170  
 Lydia<sup>2</sup>.....71, 111  
 Lydia [Hewitt<sup>2</sup>], 71, 198  
 Lydia [Wright<sup>2</sup>], 170  
 Margaret [———].....92  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....31, 56

**SMITH—Continued.**

Martha [Abell<sup>2</sup>], 23, 106  
 Mehitable<sup>2</sup>.....23  
 Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....53, 71, 74  
 Nehemiah<sup>1</sup>.....23, 235  
 Capt. Obadiah<sup>2</sup>, 23, 106  
 Lieut. Philip<sup>2</sup>, 55, 56, 95  
 Rebecca [Foote<sup>2</sup>], 55, 56  
 Lieut. Samuel<sup>1</sup>, 31, 54, 55, 56.

**SOUTHWORTH,**

Alice [Carpenter].....113  
 Constant<sup>2</sup>.....113  
 Edward<sup>1</sup>.....113  
 Elizabeth [Collier<sup>2</sup>].....113

**SPARHAWK,**

Catherine [———].....91  
 Esther<sup>2</sup>.....90, 91  
 Mary [———].....91  
 Nathaniel<sup>1</sup>.....91

**SPELMAN,**

Mercy [Burt<sup>5</sup>, Cornwall], 26  
 Nathan.....26  
 Oliver.....26  
 Sybil [Burt<sup>3</sup>].....26

**SPENCER,**

Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>.....138  
 Elizabeth [Bates<sup>3</sup>].....7  
 Garrett, See Jared.  
 Grace<sup>3</sup>.....196, 230  
 Hannah [———].....196  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....196  
 Hannah [Wille<sup>2</sup>, Hungerford<sup>1</sup>, Blachford<sup>1</sup>].....196, 232  
 Ensign Jared<sup>1</sup>, 7, 196, 197  
 Margaret [Bates<sup>3</sup>].....7  
 Mary [Booth<sup>3</sup>].....138  
 Michael<sup>1</sup>.....196  
 Miriam [Moore<sup>2</sup>, Willey<sup>2</sup>].....196  
 Obadiah<sup>2</sup>.....138  
 Patience [French<sup>3</sup>, Fairman<sup>2</sup>].....138  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....196, 232  
 Sergeant Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 138, 196.  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....7  
 William.....7  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....196

**SPOFFORD,**

John<sup>1</sup>.....83  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>.....83  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....83

**STANDISH,**

Josiah<sup>2</sup>.....234  
 Lois<sup>3</sup>.....234  
 Capt. Miles<sup>1</sup>.....234

**STANLEY,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....101, 120  
 Benet [Shepard<sup>2</sup>].....100  
 Capt. Caleb<sup>2</sup>, 77, 100, 102, 120.  
 Elizabeth [———], 100, 160.  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....101  
 George.....77  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....73, 101  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....77

**STANLEY—Continued.**

Hannah [Cowles<sup>2</sup>], 102, 120.  
 Hannah [Porter<sup>5</sup>].....77  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....88, 100, 101  
 Capt. John<sup>2</sup>.....100, 101  
 Lois<sup>2</sup>.....102  
 Lydia [Cole<sup>3</sup>, Wilson], 102  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....73, 101  
 Ensign Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>.....101  
 Ruth<sup>2</sup>.....88, 100, 101  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....101  
 Sarah [Boosey<sup>2</sup>].....101  
 Sarah [Fletcher<sup>2</sup>].....101  
 Sarah [Foster, Moore, Long].....102  
 Sarah [Scott<sup>2</sup>].....101  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 73, 100, 101  
 Timothy<sup>1</sup>, 77, 100, 101, 102, 120, 160.

**STANNARD,**

Hannah [Jordan, Bates<sup>1</sup>].....7  
 John.....7

**STARR,**

Dr. Comfort<sup>1</sup>.....164  
 Comfort<sup>3</sup>, 161, 164, 165  
 Elizabeth [———].....164  
 Frank Farnsworth<sup>1</sup>.....165  
 Hannah<sup>1</sup>.....164, 184  
 Marah [Weld<sup>2</sup>], 161, 164  
 Rachel [———], 164, 165  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....164  
 Dr. Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....161, 164

**STEBBINS,**

Abigail<sup>1</sup>.....30, 38  
 Abigail [Bartlett<sup>2</sup>], 30, 200  
 Abigail [Brooks<sup>2</sup>], 30, 31  
 Abigail [Burt<sup>2</sup>, Ball<sup>1</sup>, Munn<sup>1</sup>].....25, 29  
 Abigail [Denton<sup>2</sup>].....30  
 Ann [Munson, Munden].....30  
 Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, 30, 31, 34, 36  
 Deborah<sup>3</sup>.....3, 25, 30  
 Edith<sup>1</sup>.....181, 230  
 Dea. Edward<sup>1</sup>.....181  
 Edward<sup>3</sup>.....152  
 Hannah<sup>1</sup>.....30  
 Hannah [Wright<sup>2</sup>], 29, 116  
 Joanna [Lamb<sup>3</sup>].....30, 31  
 John<sup>2</sup>, 3, 25, 30, 200  
 Lieut. Joseph<sup>3</sup>, 30, 50, 151  
 Joseph<sup>1</sup>.....30, 152  
 Mary [Cooper<sup>2</sup>, Colton<sup>2</sup>].....152  
 Mary [Graves<sup>3</sup>, Ball<sup>2</sup>], 30, 31, 34, 36  
 Mercy<sup>1</sup>.....153  
 Phoebe [Burt<sup>3</sup>].....26  
 Rebecca [Colton<sup>3</sup>], 30, 152  
 Rowland<sup>1</sup>.....3, 29  
 Samuel<sup>3</sup>, 30, 31, 38, 153  
 Sarah [———].....29  
 Sarah<sup>1</sup>.....30, 151, 200  
 Sarah [Dorchester<sup>2</sup>], 30, 50  
 Sarah [Graves<sup>3</sup>], 152  
 Lieut. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 25, 29, 30, 116, 152, 153.  
 Capt. Thomas<sup>5</sup>.....26

**STEELE,**

Caroline M.<sup>7</sup>.....145  
 Daniel<sup>1</sup>.....145  
 Horace<sup>5</sup>.....145

**STEELE—Continued.**

John<sup>1</sup>.....145  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....145  
 Samuel<sup>3</sup>.....145  
 Thomas<sup>5</sup>.....145

**STEPHEN I.,**

.....191

**STILES,**

Francis.....45

**STILSON,**

Elizabeth [———,  
 Harris<sup>1</sup>].....170  
 Mary [———, Nor-  
 ton].....170  
 Dea. William<sup>1</sup>.....170

**STILWELL,**

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....118  
 Jasper<sup>1</sup>.....118

**STOCKING,**

Emily Anna.....145

**STOCKTON,**

Rev. John of Eng.....181  
 Prudence.....181

**STODDARD,**

Anthony<sup>1</sup>, 161, 162, 163  
 Barbara [Clapp<sup>1</sup>, Weld<sup>1</sup>,  
 161, 162  
 Christian [———], 162  
 Sergeant John<sup>1</sup>, 55, 235  
 Mary [Downing<sup>2</sup>], 162  
 Mary [Foote<sup>2</sup>], 55, 235  
 Mary [Symmes<sup>2</sup>, Sav-  
 age<sup>1</sup>], 162, 163

**STONE,**

Elizabeth [Allen], 214,  
 215, 219,  
 John of Eng.....214  
 Rev. Samuel<sup>1</sup>, 92, 114,  
 204, 214, 215, 216,  
 217, 219,  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....215  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....114, 217

**STOUGHTON,**

Catherine<sup>2</sup>.....180  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....180, 199

**STOW,**

Elizabeth [Bigg].....180  
 Esther [Cornwall<sup>2</sup>, Wil-  
 cox<sup>1</sup>], 178, 180  
 Hope [Fletcher].....180  
 John<sup>1</sup>.....178, 180  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....178, 180  
 Rev. Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....178, 180  
 Thankful<sup>2</sup>.....180

**STRATTON,**

Jonathan.....44

**STRONG,**

Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....36, 39, 200  
 Abigail [Bartlett<sup>2</sup>, Steb-  
 bins<sup>2</sup>].....30, 200  
 Abigail [Ford<sup>2</sup>].....199  
 Freedom [Woodward<sup>2</sup>],  
 39, 200  
 Jedediah<sup>2</sup>, 30, 39, 93, 200

**STRONG—Continued.**

Elder John<sup>1</sup>, 30, 39, 198,  
 199,  
 Mary [Hart<sup>2</sup>, Lee<sup>1</sup>].....93  
 Mary [Hewitt<sup>2</sup>], 198, 200  
 Rachel [Holton<sup>2</sup>], 198, 200  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....198, 200

**SUMNER,**

Capt. John.....144

**SWALLOW,**

Eleanor.....84

**SYMMES,**

Mary<sup>2</sup>.....162, 163  
 Rebecca<sup>2</sup>.....163  
 Sarah [Baker<sup>1</sup>].....163  
 Susanna [Graves<sup>2</sup>], 47, 163  
 Rev. Zachariah<sup>1</sup>, 162, 163  
 Rev. Zachariah<sup>2</sup>, 47, 163

**TAINTOR,**

Mabel [Olmstead<sup>3</sup>, But-  
 ler<sup>2</sup>].....114  
 Michael.....114

**TALCOTT,**

John<sup>1</sup>.....69, 158, 168  
 Major John.....202

**TALMAGE,**

Thomas.....44

**TAPP,**

Edmund<sup>1</sup>.....202  
 Jane<sup>2</sup>.....202

**TAYLOR,**

Eldad.....227

**TENNEY,**

Abigail [Wood<sup>2</sup>].....84  
 Daniel.....83  
 Joseph.....84  
 Priscilla [Wood<sup>2</sup>].....83

**TERRY,**

Samuel.....96  
 Sarah [Bliss<sup>2</sup>, Scott].....96

**THOMAS,**

Mary [———].....66

**THOMPSON,**

Abigail [———].....173  
 Ann [Welles<sup>2</sup>], 61, 62, 173  
 Ann<sup>3</sup>.....173, 225  
 Elizabeth [Smith<sup>2</sup>], 92,  
 173,  
 Katherine [Treat<sup>2</sup>].....204  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....61, 62, 173  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....92, 173  
 William<sup>1</sup>.....204  
 Rev. William<sup>2</sup>.....204

**TIBBALS,**

Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....37  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....37

**TILTON,**

Peter.....51  
 Sarah [Heald<sup>2</sup>? Leonard,  
 Parsons<sup>1</sup>].....51

**TISDALE,**

James.....23  
 Mindwell [Higley<sup>2</sup>,  
 Hutchinson].....23

**TOWSELY,**

Hannah [Stebbins<sup>4</sup>].....30  
 Micah.....30

**TRACY,**

John<sup>2</sup>.....16, 235  
 Capt. Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....16, 235  
 Martha [Bourne<sup>2</sup>,  
 Bradford<sup>2</sup>].....235  
 Mary [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....16, 235  
 Mary [Foote<sup>2</sup>, Stod-  
 dard<sup>1</sup>, Goodrich<sup>1</sup>],  
 55, 235  
 Mary [Winslow<sup>2</sup>].....235  
 Sarah [Bliss<sup>2</sup>, Sluman<sup>1</sup>],  
 97, 234, 235  
 Sarah [Huntington<sup>2</sup>], 235  
 Dr. Solomon<sup>2</sup>, 97, 234, 235  
 Lieut. Thomas<sup>1</sup>, 16, 55,  
 235

**TREAT,**

Alice [Gaylard<sup>1</sup>].....201  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....204  
 Elizabeth [Powell<sup>2</sup>, Hol-  
 lingsworth<sup>2</sup>, Bryan<sup>2</sup>], 202  
 Honour of Eng. [———],  
 201  
 Honour<sup>2</sup>.....186, 201  
 Lieut. James<sup>2</sup>.....204  
 Jane [Tapp<sup>2</sup>].....202  
 Joanna<sup>2</sup>.....204  
 Katherine<sup>2</sup>.....204  
 Rebecca [Lattimer<sup>2</sup>], 204  
 Richard<sup>1</sup>.....201  
 Corporal Richard<sup>2</sup>.....204  
 Robert of Eng.....201  
 Gov. Robert<sup>2</sup>.....202, 203  
 Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....201  
 Sarah [Coleman<sup>2</sup>].....204  
 Susanna<sup>2</sup>.....204

**TRELAWNEY,**

Robert of Eng. 130, 131

**TRUMBULL,**

Gov. Jonathan.....85, 141

**TRYON,**

General William.....80

**TURNER,**

Margarie, or Margaret,  
 58, 59

**UNCAS,**

.....222

**UNDERHILL,**

Capt. John<sup>1</sup>, 92, 93, 178,  
 215.

**VAN TWILLER,**

Gov. Wouter.....220

**VARNHAM,**

See Farnum.

**VENTRIS,**

Elizabeth.....118

- VINES,**  
Capt. Richard, 128, 129,  
130, 131, 132, 133.
- VORE,**  
Richard.....51  
Sarah.....51, 95
- WADE,**  
Robert<sup>1</sup>.....16
- WADSWORTH,**  
John<sup>2</sup>.....101  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....180  
Sarah [Stanley<sup>2</sup>].....101  
William<sup>1</sup>, 69, 101, 158,  
180.
- WAITE,**  
Benjamin.....209
- WALKER,**  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....38  
Jacob<sup>2</sup>.....38  
Robert<sup>1</sup>.....38
- WALWORTH,**  
Chancellor, R. H.....193
- WARD,**  
Andrew<sup>1</sup>.....171  
Edith.....14  
Isabel.....34, 166  
Jane [——, Hop-  
kins].....100  
John.....72  
John<sup>2</sup>.....171  
Lawrence.....34  
Mary [Harris<sup>2</sup>].....72, 171  
Nathaniel.....100, 124, 166  
Ruth.....11
- WARE,**  
Mary.....125
- WARHAM,**  
Rev. John...58, 198, 199
- WARNER,**  
Abigail [Warriner<sup>4</sup>], 139  
Andrew<sup>1</sup>.....139  
Isaac<sup>2</sup>.....139  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 3, 30, 31, 34,  
36, 37, 139  
Samuel<sup>1</sup>.....139
- WARREN,**  
Thomas B.....123
- WARRINER,**  
Abigail<sup>1</sup>.....139  
Ensign Ebenezer<sup>1</sup>.....139  
Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>.....25, 37  
Elizabeth [Baldwin<sup>2</sup>],  
34, 36  
Elizabeth [Gibbons<sup>1</sup>,  
Hitchcock<sup>1</sup>].....34, 38  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....36, 63  
Hepzibah [Chandler].....26  
Dea. James<sup>2</sup>, 3, 30, 31, 34,  
36, 37, 139,  
Joseph<sup>2</sup>.....37, 39  
Joanna [Searle<sup>1</sup>].....15, 36  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....37, 139  
Mary [Graves<sup>3</sup>, Ball<sup>2</sup>,  
Stebbins<sup>3</sup>], 30, 31, 34, 36
- WARRINER—Cont'd.**  
Mary [Montague<sup>2</sup>], 37, 39  
Mercy [Burt<sup>3</sup>].....26  
Sarah [Alvord<sup>2</sup>], 3, 34, 36  
Sarah [Tibbals, Collins], 37  
Stephen<sup>2</sup>.....26  
William<sup>1</sup>, 15, 34, 36, 38
- WARWICK,**  
Earl of.....130, 132, 220
- WASHINGTON,**  
General George...9, 10
- WATTS,**  
Henry.....135
- WEBB,**  
Christopher<sup>1</sup>.....194  
Ensign Christopher<sup>2</sup>, 81,  
194.  
Hannah [Scott<sup>2</sup>], 81, 194  
Humility [——].....194  
Mary<sup>1</sup>.....194, 228  
Mary [Adams<sup>2</sup>], 91, 194  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....91, 194
- WEBSTER,**  
Daniel.....10  
Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....124  
Gov. John.....124, 204  
Lieut. Robert<sup>2</sup>.....204  
Susanna [Treat<sup>2</sup>].....204
- WELD,**  
Barbara [Clapp<sup>1</sup>],  
161, 162  
Elizabeth [Devotion<sup>1</sup>], 161  
Capt. Joseph<sup>1</sup>, 161, 162,  
164, 170.  
Marah<sup>2</sup>.....161, 164  
Mary<sup>2</sup>.....161, 164, 170  
Rev. Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....161
- WELLES,**  
Ann<sup>2</sup>.....61, 62, 173  
Elizabeth [Deming<sup>1</sup>,  
Foote<sup>1</sup>].....54, 60, 186  
Elizabeth [Hollister<sup>2</sup>].....61  
Elizabeth [Hunt<sup>1</sup>].....60  
Hannah [Lamberton<sup>2</sup>], 61  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....62, 231  
Capt. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 61, 62, 231  
Gov. Thomas, 54, 60,  
186, 231.
- WELLS,**  
Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.....140  
Ensign Ephraim.....144  
Joshua<sup>1</sup>.....140  
Joshua<sup>2</sup>.....140  
Lamson<sup>3</sup>.....140
- WEST,**  
Admiral Francis.....129  
Francis<sup>1</sup>.....18  
John.....136  
John<sup>2</sup>.....18  
John<sup>1</sup>.....18  
Rebecca [Abell<sup>3</sup>].....18  
Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....18
- WESTWOOD,**  
William.....158
- WEYMOUTH,**  
Capt. George.....127
- WHEELWRIGHT,**  
Rev. John, 126, 127, 213
- WHITE,**  
Abigail.....9  
Anna<sup>1</sup>.....73, 210  
Daniel<sup>2</sup>.....160  
Elizabeth [Bunce?].....158  
Joane [——].....62  
Joanna<sup>2</sup>.....62, 188  
John of Wenham.....62  
Elder John<sup>1</sup>, 69, 158, 210  
Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....160  
Martha [Coit<sup>2</sup>, Mould<sup>1</sup>],  
158, 160  
Mary<sup>1</sup>.....210  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....159, 178  
Mary [Levit<sup>1</sup>].....158  
Mary [Mould<sup>2</sup>].....160  
Capt. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, 158, 160  
Robert of Eng.....210  
Susanna [Mould<sup>4</sup>].....160
- WHITEHEAD,**  
Mary [——, Hop-  
kins<sup>1</sup>].....49  
Richard<sup>1</sup>.....49
- WHITING,**  
Rev. John<sup>2</sup>.....208, 216  
Col. Nathan.....142, 144  
Sarah<sup>2</sup>.....208  
William<sup>1</sup>.....208
- WHITMORE,**  
Edith<sup>1</sup>.....169, 179  
Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>.....169, 171  
Francis<sup>2</sup>.....112, 168, 171  
Lieut. Francis<sup>2</sup>, 168, 171  
Hannah [Harris<sup>3</sup>], 168, 171  
Isabel [Parke<sup>2</sup>], 112, 168  
John<sup>1</sup>.....168, 201  
Margaret [Harty].....168  
Widow [——, Jes-  
sup].....168
- WILCOX,**  
Catherine [Stoughton<sup>2</sup>],  
180  
Esther [Cornwall<sup>2</sup>], 178,  
180.  
Family.....226  
John<sup>1</sup>.....180, 184  
John<sup>2</sup>.....178, 180, 184  
Mary [——].....180  
Mary<sup>3</sup>.....180, 184  
Mary [Lane<sup>2</sup>, Long,  
Farnsworth].....180  
Sarah [Wadsworth<sup>2</sup>].....180
- WILLEY,**  
Ann [——, Lester<sup>1</sup>], 232  
Hannah<sup>2</sup>, 196, 232, 233  
Isaac<sup>1</sup>.....232  
Joanna [——].....232  
John<sup>2</sup>.....196, 232  
Miriam [Moore<sup>2</sup>], 196, 232
- WILLIAM III.,**  
.....203

**WILLIAMS,**

Augustine.....17  
 Daniel.....17  
 Lydia [Abell<sup>2</sup>].....17, 23  
 Lydia [Bates<sup>2</sup>].....6  
 Martha [——]......17  
 Mary.....19  
 Roger of Dorchester.....6  
 Samuel, Jr.....136  
 Thomas.....136

**WILSON,**

Dea. John.....102  
 Lydia [Cole<sup>2</sup>].....102

**WILTON,**

Catherine [——]......176  
 Lieut. David.....176

**WINSLOW,**

Gov. Edward.....235  
 Gov. Josiah.....193, 235  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....235

**WINTER,**

John.....131

**WINTHROP,**

Gov. John<sup>1</sup>, 21, 133, 136,  
 214.  
 Gov. John<sup>2</sup>, 60, 221, 232  
 Fitz John.....203

**WITHINGTON,**

Ann<sup>2</sup>.....6, 58  
 Elizabeth [——]......58  
 Elizabeth [Eliot<sup>2</sup>].....58  
 Faith<sup>2</sup>.....58  
 Elder Henry<sup>1</sup>.....58, 59  
 Capt. John<sup>3</sup>.....58  
 Margaret [Turner<sup>1</sup>,  
 Paul<sup>1</sup>].....58, 59  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....58  
 Dea. Richard<sup>2</sup>.....58

**WOLCOTT,**

Anna<sup>2</sup>.....108  
 Elizabeth [Treat<sup>2</sup>].....204  
 George<sup>2</sup>.....204  
 Henry<sup>1</sup>, 73, 108, 151, 152,  
 199, 204.  
 Joanna<sup>3</sup>.....152  
 Martha<sup>4</sup>.....151  
 Gov. Roger.....109  
 Simon<sup>2</sup>.....151, 152  
 Ursula.....108  
 William<sup>3</sup>.....151

**WOLVERTON,**

Benet [Shepard? Stan-  
 ley]......100  
 Gregory.....100  
 Jane [——, Hop-  
 kins, Ward].....100  
 Susanna [——]......100

**WOOD,**

Abiah<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Abigail<sup>2</sup>.....84  
 Abigail<sup>1</sup>.....84  
 Abigail [Church].....85

**WOOD—Continued.**

Amy<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Ann<sup>2</sup>.....82  
 Ann [Hunt?]......82  
 Anne<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Asenath<sup>5</sup>.....18, 86  
 Bela<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Bela<sup>5</sup>.....86  
 Benjamin<sup>1</sup>, 85, 86, 228  
 Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.....86  
 Bethiah<sup>3</sup>.....84  
 Beulah<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Ebenezer<sup>2</sup>.....83  
 Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>.....84, 87  
 Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Edward<sup>3</sup>.....83  
 Eleanor<sup>4</sup> (Josiah<sup>3</sup>).....84  
 Eleanor<sup>4</sup> (Richard<sup>3</sup>).....84  
 Eleanor [Barrett or  
 Swallow].....84  
 Elijah<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.....82  
 Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Elizabeth [Dodge<sup>6</sup>,  
 86, 228  
 Esther<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Esther [Hough].....85  
 Experience [Abell<sup>2</sup>], 18,  
 22, 23, 85.  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>.....83  
 Hannah<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Hannah [Carrier].....84  
 Irene<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Isabel<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Isabel [Hazen<sup>2</sup>].....78, 83  
 James<sup>2</sup>.....83  
 Job<sup>1</sup>.....84  
 John<sup>2</sup>.....78, 82, 83, 87  
 John<sup>3</sup>.....83  
 John<sup>4</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>).....84  
 John<sup>1</sup> (Richard<sup>3</sup>).....84  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>.....84, 87  
 Joseph<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Joseph H.....145  
 Joshua<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Josiah<sup>2</sup>.....82, 87  
 Josiah<sup>3</sup>.....84, 87  
 Josiah<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Laurilla Sleeper.....145  
 Lucy<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Lydia<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Margaret [Elithorp<sup>2</sup>].....82  
 Martha<sup>4</sup>.....84, 85  
 Mary<sup>2</sup>.....82  
 Mary<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>.....86  
 Mary [Felt].....82  
 Mary [Haseltine<sup>3</sup>].....83  
 Mary [Hunt].....82  
 Mary [Rudd<sup>3</sup>].....84  
 Mary [Spofford<sup>3</sup>].....83  
 Miriam<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Olive<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Phinehas<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Priscilla<sup>3</sup>.....83  
 Priscilla<sup>4</sup> (Joseph<sup>3</sup>).....84  
 Priscilla<sup>4</sup> (Josiah<sup>3</sup>).....84  
 Rachel [Nichols].....83  
 Rebecca [——, Hos-  
 ford].....84  
 Richard<sup>3</sup>.....84, 87  
 Richard<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Ruth<sup>2</sup>.....82

**WOOD—Continued.**

Ruth<sup>4</sup>.....85  
 Sampson<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Samuel<sup>2</sup>.....82  
 Samuel<sup>3</sup>.....83  
 Sarah [——]......84  
 Sarah<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Sarah [Elithorp<sup>2</sup>], 82, 87  
 Sarah [Kimball<sup>4</sup>].....83  
 Solomon<sup>2</sup>.....83  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....82  
 Thomas<sup>2</sup>.....82  
 Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 18, 22, 83, 85, 87  
 Thankful<sup>4</sup>.....84  
 Zebedee<sup>4</sup>.....85

**WOODFORD,**

Sarah.....116

**WOODWARD,**

Elizabeth [——]......39  
 Experience<sup>2</sup>.....36, 39  
 Freedom<sup>2</sup>.....39, 200  
 Henry<sup>1</sup>.....39, 200  
 Mary<sup>1</sup>.....174  
 Robert of Eng.....174

**WOOSTER,**

Col. David, 142, 143, 144

**WORCESTER,**

Bishop of.....198

**WORTHINGTON,**

Col John.....227

**WRIGHT,**

Elizabeth [Burt<sup>2</sup>], 25,  
 52, 116.  
 Hannah<sup>2</sup>.....29, 116  
 H. A.....193  
 Hester<sup>2</sup>.....46, 116  
 Judah<sup>2</sup>.....116  
 Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Dea. Samuel<sup>1</sup>),  
 31, 95, 116, 152  
 Lydia<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>).....170  
 Margaret [——]......116  
 Margaret<sup>2</sup>.....44, 116  
 Mary [Butler<sup>2</sup>].....114  
 Mercy [Burt<sup>2</sup>].....116  
 Dea. Samuel<sup>1</sup>, 29, 31, 44,  
 46, 95, 116.  
 Ensign Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 111, 114  
 Sergeant Samuel<sup>2</sup>, 25, 52,  
 116.  
 Sergeant Samuel<sup>3</sup>.....111  
 Sarah<sup>4</sup>.....111  
 Sarah [Woodford, Allen,  
 Burke].....116  
 Thomas<sup>1</sup>.....111, 114, 170

**WYATT,**

John.....31  
 Mary [Bronson].....31

**WYMAN,**

Francis.....81

**YORK,**

Duke of.....160, 206, 207



## GENERAL INDEX.

"I for my part, venerate the inventor of indexes, and I know not to whom to yield the preference, either to Hippocrates, who was the first great anatomiser of the human body, or to that unknown labourer in literature who first laid open the nerves and arteries of a book."

*Isaac D'Israeli.*

- Abbot, varied spellings . . . 3  
 Abell, varied spellings . . . 21  
 Abigail, ship . . . . . 173  
 Agenticus (York), Me. 129  
 Agawam (Springfield),  
 Mass. . . . . 24  
 Albany, N. Y., 9, 19, 143,  
 147, 208.  
 America, 24, 111, 132, 160,  
 208.  
 American Plantations . . . 132  
 Anamosa, Iowa . . . . . 141  
 Ancient and Honorable  
 Artillery Company, 6, 58,  
 157, 161, 163, 180.  
 Andover, Mass., 1, 2, 4, 5,  
 64, 65, 66, 67, 140, 157, 163  
 Andros Government, Ct., 203  
 Ann, ship . . . . . 113  
 Antinomians . . . . . 213  
 Anti-slavery Party . . . . . 146  
 Arms of States General . . . 220  
 Arrowick Island, Me. . . . . 129  
 Ashford, Eng. . . . . 164  
 Assistant . . . . . 49  
 Avon, Ct. . . . . 183
- Banks of Newfoundland 127  
 Baptists . . . . . 213  
 Barbados, Island of . . . . . 133  
 Barber surgeon . . . . . 4, 5  
 Basque fishermen . . . . . 127  
 Bates, English ancestry . . 14  
 Bates, varied spellings . . . 14  
 Beckley Quarter, See  
 Berlin, Ct.  
 Berkshire County, Mass. 11  
 Berlin, Ct., 74, 75, 77, 110,  
 145, 146, 155, 182, 183,  
 185, 186, 225, 226, 227  
 Berwick-on-Tweed, Eng. 122  
 Beverly, Mass., 70, 96, 229  
 Biddeford, Me. . . . . 130  
 Biddeford Patent . . . . . 130  
 Billerica, Mass. . . . . 64, 194  
 Black Point, Me. . . . . 130, 133  
 Black Point River, Me. 130  
 Blairstown, N. J. . . . . 155  
 Blandford, Mass. . . . . 12  
 Blessing, ship . . . . . 40  
 Bloomfield, Ct. . . . . 183  
 Blue Point, Me. . . . . 133  
 Body Guard of Charles I. 178  
 Booth Family, in Eng. . . . 150  
 Boston, 4, 10, 15, 24, 39, 47,  
 63, 67, 70, 79, 93, 156,  
 160, 161, 162, 163, 164,  
 170, 177, 188, 189, 203,  
 206, 210, 213, 214, 216,  
 220, 221, 232, 233.  
 Boundary Disputes, 133,  
 134, 203.  
 Boxford, Mass. . . . . 78, 83  
 Bozrahville, Ct. . . . . 18, 86  
 See also Lebanon, Ct.  
 Bradford, Mass., 65, 83, 163  
 Braintree, Eng., 93, 114,  
 174, 210.
- Braintree, Mass., 68, 81, 90,  
 91, 95, 96, 194, 233.  
 Branford, Ct., 34, 56, 225  
 Breach of Promise, 196, 209  
 Breton fishermen . . . . . 127  
 Bricks, use of . . . . . 109, 110  
 Bristol, Ct. . . . . 183  
 Bristol, Eng., 128, 130, 133  
 Brookfield, Mass. . . . . 36, 39  
 Buckinghamshire, Eng. . . 34  
 Bunker Hill, battle of . . . 85  
 Burlington, Ct. . . . . 183  
 Burnside Expedition . . . . 154
- Cambridge, Eng. . . . . 52, 214  
 Cambridge, Mass., 30, 58, 60,  
 68, 81, 91, 93, 94, 110, 112,  
 114, 125, 157, 158, 164,  
 168, 176, 181, 182, 190,  
 192, 196, 200, 206, 208,  
 214, 230.  
 Cambridge Farms (Lex-  
 ington), Mass. . . . . 112  
 Canada, 82, 129, 132, 225  
 Canada Creek . . . . . 144  
 Canterbury, Ct. . . . . 84  
 Canterbury, Eng. . . . . 163  
 Cape Elizabeth, Me., 130, 131  
 Cape Porpoise, Me., 130,  
 133, 135.  
 Casco, Me. . . . . 130, 133  
 Casco Peninsula, Me. . . . . 133  
 Catholics . . . . . 129  
 Cattaroka . . . . . 142  
 Cavalry, first troop in  
 Conn. . . . . 73, 204  
 Charlestown, Mass., 47, 70,  
 90, 163, 164, 168, 170,  
 171, 178, 180, 232.  
 Chatham, Ct. . . . . 184  
 Chelmsford, Mass., 84, 90,  
 91, 194.  
 Chelsea, Mass. . . . . 170  
 Cheshire, Ct. . . . . 145  
 Cheshire, Eng. . . . . 150  
 Chester, Ct. . . . . 221  
 Chesterton, Eng. . . . . 106  
 Chicopee, Mass. . . . . 151  
 Chirurgeon . . . . . 164  
 Cholesbury, Eng. . . . . 34  
 Christian, ship . . . . . 45  
 Christian Lane, See Farm-  
 ington, Conn.  
 Church membership, 81, 193,  
 212, 213.  
 Church, seating in, 228, 229  
 Churchwardens . . . . . 191  
 Civil War in Eng. . . . . 133  
 Clinton, Ct. . . . . 108  
 Cochickewick river, Mass. 65  
 Cohannet (T a u n t o n),  
 Mass. . . . . 59  
 Colchester, Ct., 8, 18, 19, 56,  
 106, 166, 167, 196, 230  
 Colonial Treasurer, 125, 191  
 Colonization Plans, Eng-  
 lish . . . . . 127, 128  
 Columbia, Ct., 19, 86, 120
- Commissioners for New  
 England . . . . . 213  
 Commissioners for United  
 Colonies, 60, 193, 202, 221  
 Commonwealth . . . . . 191  
 Company of Laconia . . . . . 129  
 Concord, Mass., 82, 90, 122,  
 123.  
 Connecticut, 71, 80, 85, 150,  
 166, 202, 210, 214, 217  
 Connecticut Charter, 186,  
 201, 203.  
 Connecticut Colony, 125,  
 132, 166, 193, 195, 201,  
 202, 203, 206, 221.  
 Connecticut, first English  
 settlement in . . . . . 210  
 Connecticut, Fundament-  
 al Orders of . . . . . 60  
 Connecticut Historical  
 Society . . . . . 8, 14, 87  
 Connecticut Regiments,  
 85, 144  
 Connecticut river, 24, 29, 61,  
 73, 198, 210, 215, 217,  
 220, 226.  
 Connecticut, first troop  
 of Cavalry in . . . . . 73, 204  
 Connecticut Troops, 85, 202,  
 203.  
 Connecticut Valley . . . . . 198  
 Constable . . . . . 191  
 Continental Army . . . . . 10, 11  
 Council at Plymouth,  
 Eng., 128, 129, 130, 131  
 See also Plymouth  
 Company.  
 Council of Fifty, Conn. . . . 203  
 Courts Martial . . . . . 191  
 Coventry, Ct., 30, 138, 200  
 Cowles, varied spellings, 121  
 Cranbrook, Eng. . . . . 164  
 Cromwell, Ct., 156, 158, 164,  
 184.  
 Damariscotta, Me. . . . . 129  
 Daniel, prophecy of . . . . . 198  
 Deane Prior, Eng. . . . . 24  
 Dedham, Mass., 16, 21, 23  
 Deerfield, Mass., 31, 166, 202  
 Defence, ship . . . . . 112  
 Delaware . . . . . 160  
 Delaware river . . . . . 10  
 Derbyshire, Eng. . . . . 44  
 Desertion, hanging for . . . 142  
 Devonshire, Eng. . . . . 24, 90  
 Diary of Capt. Joseph  
 Booth . . . . . 142, 143, 144  
 Dorchester, Mass., 6, 7, 29,  
 39, 43, 45, 46, 58, 76, 106,  
 161, 180, 199, 200, 210  
 Dover, N. H., 126, 127, 213  
 Dress, laws regarding . . . . 189  
 Dunstable, Mass. . . . . 65  
 Durham, Ct., 8, 9, 11, 26, 29  
 Durham, Palatinate of . . . . 131  
 Dutch, 60, 132, 202, 206, 220  
 Dutch Privateer . . . . . 47

- Duxbury, Mass., 112, 113, 164.
- Earl Marshal..... 191
- East Bergholat, Eng. .... 52
- East Granby, Ct. .... 8
- East Guilford, Ct. .... 200
- East Haddam, Ct., 10, 222, 223.
- East Hampton, Ct., 38, 225
- East Hartford, Ct., 74, 174, 175, 176.
- East Hartland, Ct. .... 32  
See also Hartland and West Hartland.
- East Lyme, Ct. .... 221
- East Saugus, Mass. .... 197
- East Saybrook, Ct., 192, 221
- East Windsor, Ct., 73, 139, 140.
- Eider, ruling, .... 6, 58, 59
- Elizabeth, ship, 6, 56, 230
- Elizabeth and Ann, ship 125
- Ely, Eng. .... 52
- Emigration to New England ..... 132
- Emmanuel College ..... 214
- Enfield, Ct., 2, 30, 37, 39, 44, 65, 80, 82, 96, 110, 122, 123, 138, 139, 140, 141, 145, 150, 154.
- England, 21, 31, 33, 46, 47, 67, 127, 128, 130, 132, 133, 134, 135, 160, 177, 191, 210, 217, 218, 221, 222, 233
- English Channel ..... 47
- English Colonization Plans ..... 127
- English Commons ..... 132
- English Crown ..... 130, 132
- English Government ..... 127
- English Law ..... 191
- English Naval Service ..... 47
- English and Dutch War ..... 47
- English and Spanish War, 128
- Episcopal Church, 128, 129, 132, 134, 213.
- Essex, Ct. .... 221
- Essex County, Eng., 60, 66, 73, 114, 174, 210
- Essex County, Mass., 188, 202
- Essex Regiment ..... 65
- Exeter, Eng. .... 46
- Exeter, N. H., 126, 127, 213, 233.
- Exeter Society. See Lebanon, Ct.
- Expedition to Montreal (1760) ..... 142
- Fairfield, Ct., 14, 80, 114, 126, 138, 221.
- Falls Fight (Turner's Falls, Mass.), 29, 30, 38, 52, 56, 150, 188.
- Falmouth, Me. .... 82
- Farmington, Ct., 23, 31, 43, 61, 62, 68, 88, 92, 93, 101, 105, 120, 145, 173, 182, 183, 186, 208, 214, 225, 226.
- Farmington river, 73, 210
- Farnum, varied spellings. 5
- Felsted, Eng. .... 73
- Ferry License ..... 170, 196
- Fendal Grant ..... 131, 132
- Fidelity, Oath of, ..... 193
- Fisheries, ..... 127
- Fiskedale, Mass. .... 155
- Flanders, ..... 210
- Fletcher's Neck (Saco), Me. .... 237
- Fort Hill (Mass.) ..... 221
- Fort Ontario, N. Y. .... 144
- France, ..... 127, 129
- Francis, ship, ..... 29, 200
- Franklin, Ct., 16, 18, 84, 85, 86, 234.
- Freeman, ..... 193, 212, 213
- French, ..... 132, 133, 142
- French and Indians, ..... 225
- French and Indian War, 8, 26, 27, 85, 86, 141, 142, 143, 144, 228.
- French Colonization, ... 127
- Fundamental Orders of Connecticut ..... 60
- Fur Trade ..... 95
- Gardiner's Island, ... 138, 221  
See also Isle of Wight.
- General Assembly of the Province of Lygonia, ... 135
- General Council of Churches, ..... 216
- General Court at Boston, 21, 24, 71, 126, 133, 136, 166, 189, 212, 213.
- General Court at Hartford, 49, 85, 89, 103, 168, 195, 198, 203, 201, 206, 207, 209, 215, 219, 221, 223, 233.
- General Court at New Haven, ..... 168, 202, 203
- General Court at Saco, Me., 131, 132, 133, 135
- Germantown, battle of, ... 85
- Gilbert's Fort, Mass. .... 39
- Glamorganshire, Wales, 160
- Gloucestery, Ct., ... 123, 201
- Gloucester, Mass., 5, 67, 160, 233.
- Goodman, ..... 195
- Goodwife, ..... 195
- Goody, ..... 195
- Goshen Society, See Lebanon, Ct.
- Granville, Mass., 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 19, 27.  
See also West Granville.
- Gravestones, 11, 38, 90, 100, 108, 120, 184, 198.
- Great Barrington, Mass. 211
- Great Island, N. H. .... 150
- Great Swamp, Ct. .... 183
- Great Swamp Fort, R. I. 203
- Great Swamp Society, ... 226  
See also Farmington and Berlin, Ct.
- Greenwich, Ct. .... 203
- Griffin, ship, ..... 163, 214
- Groton, Ct. .... 19, 22
- Guernsey, Island of, ... 160
- Guilford, Ct., 9, 23, 118, 223
- Haddam, Ct., 6, 7, 8, 196 233.
- Hadley, Mass., 34, 36, 37, 39, 52, 54, 56, 68, 73, 74, 89, 100, 101, 120, 122, 123, 124, 158, 166, 174, 201, 202, 203, 204.
- Hadley Agreement, ... 174
- Hadley Party, 118, 124, 158, 165, 204.
- Hale, varied spellings, ... 123
- Hampden County Indian Deeds, ..... 193
- Hampshire County, Eng. 5
- Hampshire Troop of Cavalry, 52, 68, 95, 152.
- Hampton, N. H., ... 126, 127
- Hanchett, varied spellings, ..... 57
- Hanging, for desertion, ... 142
- Hartford, Ct., 6, 10, 12, 21, 30, 31, 32, 34, 43, 54, 60, 61, 68, 70, 71, 88, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 100, 103, 111, 114, 115, 118, 120, 124, 138, 152, 156, 158, 166, 167, 173, 174, 176, 178, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 190, 192, 193, 196, 198, 200, 203, 204, 206, 207, 208, 214, 215, 216, 219, 220, 222, 223, 230, 231, 233.
- Hartford, First Church, 114, 216
- Hartford, Second Church, 118, 158, 176
- Hartford, House of Hope, 215, 220
- Hartford, Dutch Trading Post, ..... 215, 220
- Hartford Troop of Cavalry, ..... 208
- Hartland, Ct., ..... 11, 27  
See also East and West Hartland.
- Harwinton, Ct. .... 183
- Hatfield, Mass., 31, 52, 56, 120, 166, 167, 200, 227, 229.
- Haverhill, Mass. .... 41, 79
- Hawkhurst, Eng. .... 176
- Hebron, Ct. .... 19, 222
- Hebron, N. Y. .... 85
- Hector, ship, ..... 93
- Hempstead, N. Y. .... 164
- Hercules, ship, ..... 164
- Herkimer County, N. Y., 27
- Hertford, Eng. .... 214
- Herts, Eng. .... 214
- Hessian Troops, ..... 10
- Highland Regiment, ... 142
- Hillsdale, N. Y. .... 211
- Hingham, Mass., 50, 163, 199
- Hockanum, Ct. .... 74, 178
- Holland, ..... 113
- Hood, tiffany, ..... 158
- Hopewell, ship, ..... 156, 206
- Housatonic, meaning of, 87
- House of Magistrates, ... 49
- Hull, Eng. .... 220
- Huntingdonshire, Eng. 106
- Huntington, N. Y. .... 8
- Increase, ship, ..... 88
- Indian Deeds, ..... 193
- Indian Field, ..... 144
- Indian Names, meaning of 87
- Indians, Mohegan, ..... 183
- Indians, Mohawk, ..... 193
- Indians, New England, 183
- Indians, Pequot, 93, 193, 220, 221.
- Indians, purchase of lands, 88, 95, 96, 103, 193, 214.
- Indians, troubles with, 25, 26, 30, 31, 36, 46, 60, 61, 94, 116, 124, 131, 132, 135, 150, 191, 200, 202, 203.

- Indians, Tunxis. . . . . 183  
 Inhabitant. . . . . 193, 194  
 Inspector General. . . . . 191  
 Ipswich, Eng., 29, 56, 230  
 Ipswich, Mass., 4, 5, 64, 65, 66, 67, 70, 82, 170, 180, 233.  
 Ireland. . . . . 136  
 Isle of Wight (Gardiner's Island). . . . . 221  
 Jamaica, N. Y. . . . . 30, 31  
 James, ship, 4, 5, 24, 44  
 Jenkintown, Pa. . . . . 154  
 Jenksville, Mass. . . . . 154  
 Jersey, island of. . . . . 160  
 Journal of Capt. Joseph Booth. . . . . 142, 143, 144  
 Kenilworth, Eng., 108, 156, 198.  
 Kennebec river, Me., 127, 129  
 Kennebunk, Me. . . . . 127  
 Kensington Parish. See Berlin, Ct.  
 Kent, Eng., 6, 163, 164, 176  
 Killingworth, Ct., 17, 73, 106, 108.  
 King Philip's War, 1, 30, 36, 39, 48, 56, 64, 68, 73, 82, 83, 91, 96, 101, 124, 138, 150, 158, 163, 168, 176, 177, 188, 193, 194, 196, 202, 206, 222, 228, 235  
 King William's War. . . . . 208  
 Kittery, Me. . . . . 135, 150  
 Laconia Grant. . . . . 129, 130  
 Lake Ontario. . . . . 142, 143  
 Lake Oneida. . . . . 142  
 Lancashire, Eng. . . . . 133, 150  
 Lancaster, Mass. . . . . 162  
 Land Purchases, 88, 99, 96, 103, 193, 214.  
 Laws, sumptuary. . . . . 188, 189  
 Laxheld, Eng. . . . . 188  
 Lay Preacher. . . . . 137  
 Lebanon, Ct., 16, 17, 18, 19, 23, 84, 86, 106, 120, 147, 234.  
 Lexington, Mass. . . . . 112  
 Lexington Alarm. . . . . 10  
 Leyden, Holland. . . . . 113  
 Liberty Party. . . . . 146  
 Lincolnshire, Eng. . . . . 5  
 Lion, ship, 68, 69, 94, 157, 158, 174, 176.  
 Litchfield, Ct. . . . . 9  
 Litchfield, N. Y. . . . . 27  
 Little River, Ct., 118, 156, 215  
 See also Mattabesett river.  
 Littleton, Mass. . . . . 83, 84  
 Logalette. . . . . 144  
 Long Island, N. Y. . . . . 44  
 London, 6, 31, 44, 47, 70, 77, 113, 160, 206, 233.  
 Longmeadow, Mass., 96, 140, 146, 147.  
 Longmeadow Stone. . . . . 109  
 Long Parliament. . . . . 133  
 Lord High Constable. . . . . 191  
 Lord Proprietor, 134, 137  
 Louisbourg Expedition, 8, 85, 87  
 Low Countries. . . . . 220  
 Lowell, Mass. . . . . 90  
 Ludlow, Mass., 141, 151, 154  
 Lunenburg, Mass. . . . . 84  
 Lydd, Eng. . . . . 6  
 Lygonia, province of, 130, 133, 134, 135.  
 Lyme, Ct. . . . . 108, 152, 221  
 Lynn, Mass., 5, 44, 100, 181, 196, 197.  
 Magistrates, Court of, 49, 60  
 Maine, 48, 127, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 150.  
 Manners and Customs, 142, 195, 219, 229.  
 Mansfield, Ct. . . . . 82, 83  
 Martial Law. . . . . 191  
 Maryland. . . . . 132, 134, 160  
 Mary and John, ship, 39, 199  
 Massachusetts, 90, 92, 126, 127, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 165, 191, 193, 198, 202, 213, 214, 215, 216, 221.  
 Mayflower, ship. . . . . 113  
 Mattabesett River (Conn.). . . . . 156, 183, 226, 227  
 Mendon, Mass. . . . . 83  
 Meriden, Ct. . . . . 186  
 Merrimack river. . . . . 129, 133  
 Messing, Eng. . . . . 73  
 Michigan. . . . . 141  
 Middlesex County, Mass. 58  
 Middletown, Ct., 8, 11, 14, 118, 124, 156, 158, 160, 164, 165, 168, 170, 171, 178, 179, 180, 184, 204, 208, 223, 226, 227.  
 Middletown Upper Houses, See Cromwell.  
 Milford, Ct., 31, 34, 36, 70, 101, 150, 176, 177, 201, 202, 203, 233.  
 Military titles. . . . . 195  
 Mill River (Conn.). . . . . 227  
 Milwaukee, Wis. . . . . 155  
 Milton, Mass. . . . . 194  
 Ministers, 137, 195, 199, 219  
 Mohawk Indians. . . . . 183  
 Mohegan Indians. . . . . 96, 193  
 Mohegan or Monhegan river (Conn.). . . . . 233  
 Monmouth, battle of. . . . . 85  
 Montreal, surrender of. . . . . 143  
 Monhegan Island, Me. . . . . 127  
 Mount Wollaston (Brain-tree), Mass. . . . . 90, 95, 96  
 Mr.—see Titles.  
 Names, Indian, meaning of. . . . . 87  
 Naming settlements. . . . . 233  
 Nantasket, Mass. . . . . 199  
 Narragansett Bay, R. I. 92  
 Nashaway, meaning of. . . . . 87  
 Netherlands. . . . . 215  
 New and Old Style. . . . . *Profrice*, 1, 2  
 Newark, N. J., 34, 201, 202, 203.  
 New Britain, Ct., 182, 183, 226, 227.  
 Newbury, Mass., 5, 41, 82, 191.  
 Newcastle, N. H. . . . . 150  
 New England, 59, 89, 129, 132, 134, 135, 137, 160, 161, 170, 191, 193, 213, 215, 216, 218, 220, 221, 233.  
 New England Indians. . . . . 183  
 Newfoundland. . . . . 127  
 New Hampshire, 130, 132, 133.  
 New Hampshire Grants, 127  
 New Haven, Ct., 9, 23, 34, 38, 70, 80, 93, 113, 145, 147, 168, 177, 201, 202  
 New Haven Colony, 132, 168, 177, 193, 195, 202  
 New Haven County. . . . . 203  
 New Haven General Court. . . . . 168, 202, 203  
 Newington, Ct. . . . . 226  
 New Jersey. . . . . 150, 202  
 New Jersey General Assembly. . . . . 202, 203  
 New London, Ct., 22, 23, 57, 65, 67, 93, 108, 160, 164, 171, 193, 206, 223, 232, 233.  
 New Netherland. . . . . 220  
 New Norwich, Ct. . . . . 21, 193  
 Newport, R. I. . . . . 154  
 New Roxbury, See Woodstock, Ct.  
 New Somersetshire. . . . . 131  
 Newtown. See Cambridge, Mass.  
 New York, 80, 132, 154, 202, 203.  
 New York, province of. . . . . 160  
 Noble's Town, See Hillsdale, N. Y.  
 Nonotucke, See Northampton, Mass.  
 Norman fishermen. . . . . 127  
 Norristown, Pa. . . . . 154  
 Northampton, Mass., 9, 10, 14, 15, 25, 29, 30, 32, 33, 39, 42, 52, 56, 57, 68, 71, 94, 95, 96, 103, 105, 109, 116, 120, 138, 151, 166, 176, 182, 199, 200, 229.  
 Northamptonshire, Eng., 95, 103, 214  
 North Beverly, Mass. . . . . 228  
 Northfield, Mass. . . . . 124  
 Norwalk, Ct., 88, 89, 201, 231  
 Norwalk, Mass. . . . . 164  
 Norwich, Ct., 16, 17, 21, 22, 23, 55, 78, 84, 85, 86, 87, 96, 108, 190, 192, 193, 234, 235.  
 Nottingham, Eng. . . . . 80  
 Oath of Fidelity. . . . . 193  
 Old Lyme, Ct. . . . . 221  
 Old Saybrook, Ct. . . . . 221  
 Oneida Lake, N. Y. . . . . 142  
 Ontario Lake, N. Y. . . . . 142  
 Original Proprietor. . . . . 193  
 Oswego, N. Y. . . . . 142, 143  
 Oswegoche. . . . . 142  
 Oyster Bay, N. Y. . . . . 164  
 Oyster River Quarter, See Saybrook, Ct.  
 Pamlico Sound, N. C. . . . . 154  
 Parliament. . . . . 47  
 Pastor, duties of. . . . . 218, 219  
 Pemaquid, Me. . . . . 129, 131  
 Pemaquid Grant. . . . . 130  
 Pennsylvania. . . . . 160  
 Penobscot river, Me., 127, 129  
 Pequot Country. . . . . 193, 233  
 Pequot Indians. . . . . 220, 221  
 Pequot War, 3, 29, 39, 45, 54, 60, 92, 93, 101, 164, 176, 178, 193, 215, 216, 217, 221, 231, 233.

- Petersburg, Va. . . . . 146  
 Petition to the General Court, Boston. . . . . 126  
 Petition to Oliver Cromwell. . . . . 135  
 Petty Constable. . . . . 191  
 Philadelphia, Pa. . . . . 128, 154  
 Pilgrims. . . . . 128, 129  
 Piscataqua river. . . . . 130, 131  
 Pitminster, Eng. . . . . 201  
 Pittsfield, Mass. . . . . 32  
 Plainfield, N. H. . . . . 153  
 Plainville, Ct. . . . . 183  
 Plantations, naming of. . . . . 233  
 Planter, ship. . . . . 163  
 Plough Patent, 130, 132, 134  
 Plymouth, Eng. . . . . 127  
 Plymouth, Mass., 22, 128, 129, 156, 200, 202.  
 Plymouth Colony, 132, 191, 193, 210.  
 Plymouth Company, 127, 128, 220.  
   See also Council at Plymouth.  
 Point Judith, R. I. . . . . 93  
 Pool, the, See Winter Harbor, Me.  
 Popham's Settlement, Me. . . . . 129  
 Portpaug Hill, Ct. . . . . 87  
 Portpaug or Potapaug, meaning of. . . . . 87  
 Portland, Me. . . . . 130, 133  
 Portsmouth, N. H., 126, 127, 213.  
 Portuguese fishermen. . . . . 127  
 Presbyterianism. . . . . 213  
 Preston, Ct. . . . . 234  
 Presumpscot river, Me. . . . . 130  
 Princeton, battle of. . . . . 85  
 Providence, R. I. . . . . 21  
 Province of Lygonia, 130, 134  
 Province of Maine, 131, 132  
 Province of New York. . . . . 160  
 Purchases of Land, 88, 95, 96, 103, 193, 214.  
 Puritan intolerance, 191, 213  
 Puritan Party. . . . . 221  
 Pynchon Magistrate Book, 15
- Quabaug. See Brookfield Mass.  
 Quarterly Courts, Mass. . . . . 212  
 Quebec, Canada. . . . . 129  
 Quebec Expedition (1775). . . . . 184, 185  
 Quincy, Mass. . . . . 90  
 Quinnipiac. See New Haven, Ct.
- Randolph, Mass. . . . . 90  
 Ratchliffe, Eng. . . . . 47  
 Rear Admiral. . . . . 47  
 Records, lost or destroyed. . . . . 80, 135  
 Regimental orders, 143, 144  
 Rehoboth, Mass., 21, 22, 192, 193.  
 Revolutionary War, 9, 10, 11, 27, 74, 75, 85, 110, 141, 191.  
 Rhode Island, 163, 202, 203  
 Rhode Island Colony. . . . . 193  
 Richmond's Island, Me., 131  
 Roanoke Island, N. C. . . . . 154  
 Rockville, Ct. . . . . 19  
 Rowington, Eng. . . . . 156
- Rowley, Mass., 1, 41, 72, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83, 85, 87, 170, 171, 229.  
 Roxbury, Mass., 24, 29, 31, 64, 66, 67, 150, 157, 161, 164, 178, 180.  
 Royal Charter. . . . . 49, 62  
 Royalist sympathies, 132, 134  
 Ruling Elder, 6, 58, 59, 89, 113, 125, 158, 199.  
 Rutlandshire, Eng. . . . . 111  
 Rye, Ct. . . . . 203
- Saco, Me., 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 133, 135, 136, 137, 150.  
 Saco Grant. . . . . 130  
 Saco river. . . . . 128, 130  
 Sagadahock river, Me., 127, 128, 129, 131.  
 Salem, Mass., 5, 39, 62, 81, 96, 138, 160, 162, 171, 188, 214, 219, 221, 228, 235.  
 Salem Witchcraft. . . . . 81  
 Salisbury, Ct. . . . . 84  
 Salisbury, Mass. . . . . 79  
 Saltwood, Eng. . . . . 6  
 Sandisfield, Mass. . . . . 32  
 Saugus river, Mass. . . . . 5  
 Saybrook, 6, 7, 8, 16, 21, 57, 60, 92, 96, 97, 108, 178, 190, 192, 193, 206, 207, 215, 220, 221, 222, 223, 225, 234, 235.  
 Saybrook Platform. . . . . 223  
 Scantic, Ct. . . . . 140  
 Scarborough, Me. . . . . 130  
 Schenectady, N. Y. . . . . 208  
 Scituate, Mass. . . . . 164  
 Scotland. . . . . 67, 136  
 Scrooby, Eng. . . . . 113  
 Seating in church. . . . . 228, 229  
 Selectmen. . . . . 158, 188  
 Senator. . . . . 49  
 Settlements, naming. . . . . 233  
 Sexton, varied spellings. . . . . 41  
 Sexton, duties of. . . . . 1, 2  
 Shalford, Eng. . . . . 210  
 Sheepscott, Me. . . . . 129  
 Sheffield, Mass., 38, 40, 42, 211.  
 Shetucket river, Conn. . . . . 87  
 Ship building. . . . . 160  
 Ships:  
   Abigail. . . . . 173  
   Ann. . . . . 113  
   Blessing. . . . . 40  
   Christian. . . . . 45  
   Defence. . . . . 112  
   Elizabeth. . . . . 6, 56, 230  
   Elizabeth and Ann. . . . . 125  
   Francis. . . . . 29, 200  
   Griffin. . . . . 163, 214  
   Hector. . . . . 93  
   Hercules. . . . . 164  
   Hopewell. . . . . 156, 206  
   Increase. . . . . 88  
   James. . . . . 4, 5, 24, 44  
   Lion, 68, 69, 94, 157, 158, 174, 176.  
   Mary and John. . . . . 39, 199  
   Mayflower. . . . . 113  
   Planter. . . . . 163  
   Susan and Ellen, 105, 210  
   The Archangel. . . . . 127  
 Simsbury, Ct., 8, 44, 45, 103, 140.  
 Skirbeck, Eng. . . . . 5  
 Somers, Ct. . . . . 82, 141
- Somerset, Eng., 163, 177, 199, 201.  
 Southampton, Eng. . . . . 4  
 Southampton, N. Y. . . . . 44  
 South Hadley, Mass. . . . . 229  
 South Hadley Falls, Mass. 10  
 Southington, Ct. . . . . 77, 183  
 South Scituate, Mass. . . . . 164  
 Southwark (London). . . . . 206  
 Southwick, Mass. . . . . 19  
 Spain. . . . . 128  
 Spanish Fleet. . . . . 128  
 Spelling. . . . . *Preface*, 1, 2, 142  
 Springfield, Mass., 11, 12, 15, 19, 24, 25, 26, 29, 30, 31, 33, 34, 36, 38, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 50, 56, 63, 70, 75, 95, 96, 98, 106, 108, 109, 110, 116, 123, 139, 146, 147, 150, 152, 154, 155, 157, 166, 181, 193, 202, 203, 204, 225, 227, 230.  
 Spurwink river, Me., 130, 131  
 Stafford, Ct. . . . . 151  
 Stamford, Ct., 168, 201, 203  
 Stamford Indians. . . . . 168  
 States General, Arms of. . . . . 220  
 Stepney, Eng. . . . . 47  
 St. George's river. . . . . 129  
 St. Lawrence river, 128, 143  
 Stonington, Ct. . . . . 106  
 Stony Stand Point, Me. . . . . 237  
 Stotfold, Eng. . . . . 196  
 Stratford, Ct., 23, 38, 49, 56, 89, 126, 138, 223, 235.  
 Sudbury, Eng. . . . . 161  
 Sudbury, Mass. . . . . 67  
 Suffield, Ct., 33, 41, 45, 57, 96, 211.  
 Suffolk County, Eng., 29, 52  
 Sumptuary Laws, 188, 189  
 Supreme Court of Maine, 133  
 Supreme Court of Massachusetts. . . . . 58  
 Swarkeston, Eng. . . . . 44
- Taunton, Eng., 163, 199, 201  
 Taunton, Mass. . . . . 59, 199  
 Teacher, duties of 218, 219  
 The Archangel, ship. . . . . 127  
 Thompsonville, Ct. . . . . 44  
 Ticonderoga, N. Y. . . . . 10  
 Tiffany hood. . . . . 188  
 Titles. . . . . 166, 194, 195  
 Topsfield, Mass. . . . . 16  
 Toryism. . . . . 213  
 Towcester, Eng. . . . . 214  
 Town. . . . . 191  
 Town Crier. . . . . 4  
 Train band titles. . . . . 195  
 Trelawney-Goodyear Patent. . . . . 131  
 Trendle, Eng. . . . . 201  
 Trenton, N. J. . . . . 10  
 Trenton, battle of. . . . . 85  
 Trull, Eng. . . . . 201  
 Tunxis Indians. . . . . 183  
 Tunxis river. . . . . 183  
 Turkey Hills (Lunenburg), Mass. . . . . 84
- Union, Ct. . . . . 140  
 United Colonies. . . . . 132  
 United Colonies, Commissioners for, 60, 193, 202, 221.  
 Upper House. . . . . 49  
 Uxbridge, Mass. . . . . 83

- Virginia.....31, 160  
 Voting, qualifications for,  
     212, 213
- Waiting List, Louis-  
 bourg.....85, 87
- Wales, 96, 160, 184, 231
- War of 1812..... 19
- War of Revolution, See  
 Revolutionary War.
- War, King William's....208
- Warehouse Point, Ct.,  
     123, 198
- Warwickshire, Eng.....156
- Washington, D. C., 10, 154
- Watch, the.....191
- Watertown, Mass., 52, 54,  
     55, 56, 67, 114, 229.
- Weaving industry...174, 210
- Wedding.....209
- Wells, Me., 39, 127, 135, 136
- Wenham, Mass., 62, 188,  
     228, 229.
- Westbrook, Ct.....7, 221
- Westfield, Mass., 3, 9, 10, 26,  
     31, 36, 40, 41, 42, 44, 57,  
     63, 177, 202, 211, 227.
- West Granville, Mass., 8, 10,  
     11, 26, 27, 32, 179.
- West Hartland, Ct., 10, 11,  
     12, 27, 32, 179.
- West Roxbury, Mass....161
- W. Springfield, Mass.... 8
- Wethersfield, Ct., 31, 33, 34,  
     38, 39, 52, 54, 55, 56, 57,  
     60, 61, 72, 89, 92, 99, 103,  
     104, 118, 125, 156, 166,  
     168, 170, 186, 193, 201,  
     202, 204, 226, 227, 229,  
     231, 235.
- Weymouth, Mass..... 21
- Wherwell, Eng..... 5
- Whig Party.....154
- Whitestampton, Eng....177
- Whitwell, Eng.....111
- Wills..... 67
- Wilmette, Ill.....123
- Winchester, Ct..... 32
- Windham, Ct., 84, 85, 86,  
     91, 194, 228.
- Windsor, Ct., 3, 6, 34, 39, 40,  
     41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 49, 50,  
     56, 58, 62, 73, 74, 92, 94,  
     106, 108, 140, 166, 177,  
     198, 199, 200, 208, 210,  
     211, 233.
- Winnisimmet, See Chel-  
 sea, Mass.
- Winter Harbor, Me.,128, 137
- Wintonbury, Ct..... 74
- Witchcraft, Salem..... 81
- Wolcott, Ct.....183
- Wollaston, Mt....90, 95, 96
- Woodstock, Ct..... 65
- Woronoco, See Westfield,  
 Mass.
- Worthington Parish, See  
 Berlin, Ct.
- Wraxall, Eng.....198
- Yarmouth, Mass.....164
- Ye, meaning of..... 3
- York, Me.....129, 135, 233
- York County Deeds.....150
- York river.....129
- Yorkshire, Eng..... 67

“Beneath those rugged elms, that yew-tree’s shade,  
 Where heaves the turf in many a mould’ring heap,  
 Each in his narrow cell for ever laid,  
 The rude Forefathers of the hamlet sleep.”

—Gray.











